ALBERT R. MANN
LIBRARY

AT

CORNELL UNIVERSITY

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
3 1924 063 087 138

DATE DUE

~~MAR 0 5 1995~~

~~JUL 0 3 1995~~

~~MAY 1 6 1996~~

GAYLORD PRINTED IN U.S.A.

92
-2
94

MYCOTAXON

AN INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL FOR RESEARCH ON
TAXONOMY & NOMENCLATURE OF FUNGI, INCLUDING LICHENS

Volume LII, no. 1 July-September 1994

CONTENTS

Checklist and host index of wood-inhabiting fungi of Alaska.
Thomas J. Volk, Harold H. Burdsall, Jr. and Keith Reynolds 1
Scanning electron microscopic observations on a new record of *Dictyochæta daphinoides*.
L. Zucconi, S. Pagano and S. Onofri 47
Studies on Keratinophilic Fungi. IV. *Bifidocarpus*, a new genus of the Eurotiales.
J. Cano, J. Guarro and R. F. Castañeda Ruiz 53
Culture morphology on *Crepidotus* species . . . . **Beatrice Senn-Irlet** 59
Fasciatispora lignicola sp. nov. (Amphisphaeriaceae, Ascomycotina) from drift Mangrove Wood.
Siti Aisyah Alias, E. B. G. Jones and A. J. Kuthubutheen 77
Two new coprophilous discomycetes (Pezizales) from Taiwan . . . . **Yei-Zeng Wang** 83
Edmondsonia gamundiae sp. nov. a new hyphomycete from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina) . . . . **A. M. Arambarri and A. M. Godeas** 91
Menispora fuegiana sp. nov. a new hyphomycete from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina).
A. M. Arambarri and A. M. Godeas 95
Glomus clarum (Glomales, Zygomycetes), a new vesicular-arbuscular fungus to Poland.
Janusz Błaszkowski 99
Tomentella oligofibula sp. nov (Aphyllophorales, Thelephoraceae *s. str.*), from the Canary Islands.
Michael J. Larsen, E. Beltrán-Tejera and J. L. Rodríguez-Armas 109
A new species of *Dactylaria* from China.
Zong Jiao, Xing-Zhong Liu and Yu-Tian Wang 113
A checklist of myxomycetes of the Mediterranean countries . . . . **C. Lado** 117
A new species of *Monochætia* (Coelomycetes) from China.
Zhao Guang-Cai and Li Nan 187
New record of *Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola* (endophyte on *Baccharis cordifolia*) in Brazil . . . . **Maria Delia Bertoni** 193
A new species of *Myxotrichum* with an *Oidiodendron* anamorph.
Shun-ichi Udagawa, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya 197
Petromyces muricatus, a new species with an *Aspergillus* anamorph.
Shun-ichi Udagawa, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya 207
A second species on *Ascotricha* with non-ostiolate ascomata.
Shun-ichi Udagawa, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya 215
Ascospore sheaths of some *Coccomyces*, *Hypoderma*, and *Lophodermium* species (Rhytismatacae). . . . . **Peter R. Johnston** 221
Zygogloea gemellipara: An auricularioid parasite of *Myxarium nucleatum*.
Peter Roberts 241

[Contents continued overleaf]

ISSN 0093-4666 MYXNAE 52(1): 1-396 (1994)

Published quarterly by MYCOTAXON, LTD., P. O. Box 264, Ithaca, Ny 14851.
For subscription details, availability in microfilm and microfiche,
and availability of articles as tear sheets, see back cover.

[Contents continued from front cover]

Ramalina puberulenta: A new lichen from California.
Richard E. Reifner, Jr. and Peter A. Bowler 247
Suggestions for describing and illustrating fungal spores.
Laura S. Dominguez de Toledo 259
Discomycetes of the Guayanas. I. Introduction and some *Encoelia* species.
Teresita Iturriaga 271
Development of a computerized, synoptic key for polyporoid, wood-rotting fungi of North America.
J. E. Adaskaveg, M. R. Dunlap, R. L. Gilbertson and E. E. Butler 289
Pseudovalsa smithii is an earlier name for *Mycopepon guianensis* . . . . **Jean R. Boise** 303
Type studies in *Amanita* section *Vaginatae* I: Some taxa described in this century (Studies 1-23) with notes on description of spores and refractive hyphae in *Amanita*. . . . . **Rodham E. Tulloss** 305

QK
600
M992
v. 52
1994

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 1-46 July-September 1994

ALBERT R. M
LIBRARY
AUG -9 1994
ITHACA, NY 14853

CHECKLIST AND HOST INDEX OF WOOD-INHABITING FUNGI OF ALASKA

THOMAS J. VOLK, HAROLD H. BURDSALL, JR.

Center for Forest Mycology Research,
Forest Products Laboratory[1], Forest Service, United States Department of
Agriculture, One Gifford Pinchot Dr., Madison, WI 53705 USA

& KEITH REYNOLDS

Forestry Sciences Laboratory, 201 E 9th Avenue,
Anchorage, Alaska 99501 USA

Abstract: In this study of 754 collections of wood-inhabiting fungi in Alaska, we report 254 species of wood-inhabiting fungi, mostly in the Corticiaceae *sensu lato* and Polyporaceae *sensu lato*. One hundred fifty-one of these are new records for the state of Alaska, and nine are new records for North America. A host index to fungi collected is included. Also included is a list of fungi previously reported from Alaska not collected in this study. This survey provides a baseline study for fungi in old growth forests of Alaska.

Key words: Alaska fungi, checklist, Corticiaceae, Polyporaceae, wood-inhabiting fungi

In the last 50 years, the demand for timber and timber products has greatly escalated, while at the same time allowable logging has decreased. The net result of reduction in permitted logging in the lower 48 states is an increase of logging in areas of Alaska that contain the few major tracts of remaining old growth forests in the United States. This increased harvesting would be expected to cause changes in the composition of the mycota of the logged areas. Unfortunately, these changes are difficult to document because of a lack of baseline studies on the fungal species composition of stable old growth in Alaska. To begin attainment of the necessary baseline information for further ecological and systematic studies, one of us (HHB) has collected extensively in the Anchorage area and Kenai Peninsula, largely in the Chugach National Forest, for four seasons, a one-day trip to Denali National Park, one week in the interior on a float plane trip, and an additional season in the islands of the Tongass National Forest near Juneau.

---

[1] Maintained at Madison, WI, in cooperation with the University of Wisconsin-Madison

Although there are numerous reports on agarics and other large fleshy fungi from Alaska, the wood-inhabiting fungi, especially in the Aphyllophorales, have been under-collected and under-reported. Previous work on the wood-inhabiting fungi of Alaska has been scant, with fewer than forty publications that mention distributions of these fungi in the state (see Appendix) . Fewer than ten of the publications deal exclusively with Alaskan fungi. David Farr of the National Fungus Collection in Beltsville, Maryland has generously provided us with a list based on Farr *et al.* (1989) that catalogs 176 wood-inhabiting basidiomycete species from Alaska reported from these publications.

One striking aspect is the relatively small number of host tree species in a given area; most areas have fewer than 10 species of trees. Different areas, of course, have their own tree species compositions, but the collective number of kinds of hosts is relatively small; there are only 33 species that reach tree size in all of Alaska (Viereck and Little, 1972). For example, the old growth forest of the Kenai Peninsula in the Chugach National Forest consists of very few tree species, mostly *Picea glauca* (Moench) Voss [white spruce], *Picea sitchensis* (Bong.) Carr. [sitka spruce], their natural hybrid *Picea x lutzii* Little [Lutz spruce], *Tsuga heterophylla* (Raf.) Sarg. [western hemlock], *Tsuga mertensiana* (Bong.) Carr. [mountain hemlock], and an assortment of shrubby *Salix*, *Betula*, and *Alnus* species. Also locally abundant are *Populus trichocarpa* Torr. et Gray [black cottonwood] and *Populus tremuloides* Michx. [trembling aspen]. In comparison, the forests of southeastern Alaska, in the Tongass National Forest near Juneau, consist mostly of *Tsuga heterophylla*, *Picea sitchensis*, *Pinus contorta* Dougl. var. *contorta* Dougl. [shore pine], *Sambucus callicarpa* Greene [red elder] and several shrubby *Salix*, *Betula*, and *Alnus* species. A host index follows the collection data.

There has been increasing interest in the influence of down wood on the health of the forests and ecosystem management (Maser and Trappe 1984, Maser *et al.*, 1988; Larson, 1992). The fungi we have collected and listed here, especially those in the Corticiaceae *s.l.*, are the main decomposers of wood in these forests, gradually returning nutrients to the soil over the course of several hundred years. The importance of this interaction of downed wood and fungi in the ecosystem has been vastly underrated.

In this study of 754 collections, we report 254 species of wood-inhabiting fungi from Alaska. Based on Conners (1967), Ginns (1986), Farr *et al.* (1989), and Ginns and Lefebvre (1993), as well as the literature in Appendix 1, 151 (approximately 60%) of these species were previously unreported from Alaska. Seventeen of these species have not been recorded in the United States, and nine are new reports from North America. In addition, approximately 20 new species will be described in later publications. Gilbertson and Ryvarden (1986, 1987) report 81 species of polypores occurring in Alaska. We report 39 of these species plus an additional 12 species. Ginns and Lefevbre (1993) list 93 species of corticioid fungi from Alaska. Our collections include 46 of these species, plus an additional 120 species. Farr *et al.* (1989) report 176 basidiomycete species from Alaska. Our collection includes 66 of these fungi. Additional species of fungi from Alaska included in these three publications, as well as the publications of Baxter (1947, 1950), Baxter and Warner (1942) and Baxter and Wadsworth (1939), and not in our collections are listed in Appendix 2.

Although there are some differences in hosts, the Alaskan mycota is similar to that of North Europe and Siberia. The reporting of many of these species from Alaska extends their distribution ranges and significantly contributes to the presumed circumboreal, circumpolar, or Pacific Northwest distribution patterns for these fungi.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Collecting and culturing techniques were as described in Gilbertson and Ryvarden (1986). All specimens and cultures are deposited at the Center for Forest Mycology Research (CFMR). Collections were made at the following sites in 1988, 1989, 1990, and 1991:

Kenai Peninsula, September 1988
    Russian River Ferry, 12 IX 88
    Trail Lakes Campground, S of Moose Pass, 13 IX 88
    Broadview Guard Station, 13 IX 88
    Mile 12 Seward Highway, 14 IX 88
    Golden Fin Lake, N of Seward, 14 IX 88
    E Fork Creek at Seward Highway, 15 IX 88

Kenai Peninsula, August-September 1989
    Mile 40 Sterling Highway, 28 VIII 89
    Mile 10 Seward Highway, 29 VIII 89
    Broadview Guard Station, Sterling Highway, 29 VIII 89
    Exit Glacier, near Seward, 29 VIII 89
    Trail River Campground, 29 VIII 89
    Three Rivers Campground, 29 VIII 89
    Oilwell Road, 5 mi E of Ninilchik, 30 VIII 89
    Oilwell Road, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, 31 VIII 89
    Tustamena Lake, 31 VIII 89
    Mile 60 Seward Highway, 6 IX 89
    Hope Road at Seward Highway, 6 IX 89

Eagle River, August 1989
    Keith Reynold's home, Eagle River, 27 VIII 89
    Chugach State Park, near Eagle River, 4 IX 89
    Eaglewood, Eagle River, 4 IX 89

Anchorage, July 1990
    McHugh Creek Wayside, Chugach State Park near Anchorage, 3 VII 90
    Elmendorf Airforce Base, Anchorage, 3 VII 90

Interior of Alaska, July 1990
- Peters Creek Trail, Peters Creek, 4 VII 90
- S end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 5 VII 90
- E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 5 VII 90
- Denali National Park Headquarters, 7 VII 90
- Mile 13 Denali National Park Rd., 7 VII 90
- N of Peterson Creek, S of Girdwood, 9 VII 90
- Virgin Creek, Girdwood, 9 VII 90
- Tebay Lake, Chugach Mountains, 10 VII 90
- near Chandalar Creek, Porcupine River., 12 VII 90
- Millers Camp N of Eagle, Yukon River., 12 VII 90
- S shore Walker Lake, NW of Bettles, 14 VII 90
- Clarence Lake Inlet, Upper Susitna River, 15 VII 90
- Clarence Lake Inlet, NW of Lake Louise, 16 VII 90

Kenai Peninsula, July 1990
- S end Johnson Pass Trail, Chugach National Forest, 18 VII 90
- Johnson Creek Trail at Trail Lake, Kenai Peninsula, 18 VII 90

Tongass National Forest (Southeastern Alaska), July-August 1991
- Todd, Chichagof Island, 22 VII 91
- Hawk Inlet, Admiralty Island, 22 VII 91
- Saook Bay, Baronov Island, 22 VII 91
- Trapp Bay, Chichagof Island, 22 VII 91
- Taku Harbor, 23 VII 91
- Duncan Canal, Kupreanof Island, 23 VII 91
- Port Alexander, Mitkof Island, 23 VII 91
- Thayer Lake, Admiralty Island, 23 VII 91
- Kadake Bay, Kuiu Island, 24 VII 91
- Glass Peninsula near Twin Point, Admiralty Island, 24 VII 91
- Hood Bay, W side Admiralty Island, 24 VII 91
- Hood Bay, Admiralty Island, 24 VII 91
- Gambier Bay, Admiralty Island, 24 VII 91
- Security Bay, Kuiu Island, 24 VII 91
- Murder Cove, S tip Admiralty Island, 24 VII 91
- Mole Harbor, Admiralty Island, 24 VII 91
- Echo Cove, 40 mi N of Juneau, 25 VII 91
- Patterson Bay, Chichagof Island, 25 VII 91
- Port Frederick near Halibut Island, Chichagof Island, 25 VII 91
- N arm Hoonah Sound, Chichagof Island, 25 VII 91
- Neka Bay, Chichagof Island, 25 VII 91
- Pavlof Harbor, Chichagof Island, 25 VII 91
- Sheep Creek Trail, S of Juneau, 28 VII 91
- Mile 12 N Douglas Highway, 29 VII 91
- Mendenhall Glacier, Loop Trail, Juneau, 30 VII 91
- Mendenhall Glacier, Juneau, 31 VII 91
- Switzer Trail, Juneau, 1 VIII 91

Mendenhall Glacier, W Glacier Trail, Juneau, 2 VIII 91
Yankee Basin Trail, 5 VIII 91
Eagle Crest Road, 2 mi from lodge, Douglas Island, 6 VIII 91
Eagle Crest Road at Douglas Island, 6 VIII 91
John Muir Cabin, Auke Bay, 7 VIII 91
Aukenu Trail, 7 VIII 91
Lena Beach, 7 VIII 91
Spaulding Trail, Auke Bay, 8 VIII 91
Fish Creek Trail, Douglas Island, 9 VIII 91

Kenai Peninsula, August 1991
Broadview Guard Station,Kenai Lake, Chugach NF, 15 VIII 91
Stariski State Recreation Area, N of Homer, 16 VIII 91
Anchor Point Rec. Area, Halibut Campground, 18-19 VIII 91
Cooper Creek Campground, Cooper Landing, 20 VIII 91

Based on Conners (1967), Ginns (1986), Farr *et al.* (1989), and Ginns and Lefebvre (1993), as well as the literature in the appendix, species in the list below and preceded by the following notations indicate new distributions: * new to Alaska, # new to the United States, @ new to North America. Numbers followed by the following codes (-sp= multispore culture, -T = basidiome tissue culture) indicate that a culture of the collection has been deposited at the Center for Forest Mycology Research (CFMR). Abbreviations included in collection site data are as follows:

AFB	Air Force Base	Mt	Mountain
Cg	Campground	N	north
Cr	Creek	NF	National Forest
Gl	Glacier	NP	National Park
diam	diameter	Pt	Point
E	east	R	River
GS	Guard Station	Rd	Road
Hwy	Highway	RecA	Recreation Area
HQ	Headquarters	S	south
I	Island	-sp	multispore culture
KP	Kenai Peninsula	St	State
L	Lake	-T	tissue culture
Lnd	Landing	Tr	Trail
mi	mile	W	west

Wood-inhabiting fungi of Alaska

* ***Acanthophysium cerrusatum*** **(Bres.) Boid.**
Picea, fire killed, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12618
Populus tremuloides down branch, Denali NP, 1990, HHB-13204-sp

***Acanthophysium lividocoeruleum* (P.Karst.) Boid.**
Picea glauca log, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12829-sp

* ***Acanthophysium spiniger* (Rog. et Lemke) Parm.**
Picea sitchensis log, Mile 10 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12672
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13118-sp

***Acanthophysium weirii* (Burt) Parm.**
Picea lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13362
Picea sitchensis or *Tsuga heterophylla* stump, Aukenu Tr, 1991, HHB-14012
P. sitchensis down branches, Mile 10 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12675, HHB-12678-sp, HHB-12680-sp
P. sitchensis?, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13131, HHB-13132

***Albatrellus ovinus* (Fr.) Murr.**
Picea x lutzii, Broadview GS, Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12707

***Aleurocystidellum subcruentatum* (Berk. et Curt.) Lemke**
Picea sitchensis live bark, Eagle Crest Rd at Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13980-sp, HHB-13973
P. sitchensis snag, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13984-sp, HHB-13997
P. sitchensis, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13135-sp
P. sitchensis log off ground, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13258
P. sitchensis, trunk live tree, Todd, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13661-sp
P. sitchensis dead, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13893
P. sitchensis, dead branches of live tree, Stariski St RecA, N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14110
P. sitchensis live bark, Anchor Pt RecA, Halibut Cg, KP, 1991, HHB-14113, HHB-14120-s

* ***Aleurodiscus amorphus* (Pers.:Fr.) J. Schroet.**
Picea sitchensis, small recently dead, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, 1991, HHB-13890

* ***Aleurodiscus penicillatus* Burt**
Picea sitchensis branch, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13878
Picea sitchensis, dead branch live tree, Anchor Pt RecA, Halibut Cg, KP, 1991, HHB-14115, HHB-14112
Picea sitchensis, dead branch live tree, Stariski St RecA, N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14108, HHB-14109
Picea sitchensis dead branch live tree, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13777
Picea sitchensis, dead branch live tree, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13223, HHB-13236, HHB-13244, HHB-13245
Picea sitchensis dead branch live tree, Neka Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13767

cont'd--->

Picea sitchensis, Exit Gl, near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12689-sp
Picea sitchensis live, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14121
Picea sitchensis, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13822
Picea sitchensis small diam dead standing, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, 1991, HHB-13902; dead branch live tree, HHB-13896, HHB-13900, HHB-13901
Tsuga heterophylla, dead branch live tree, Echo Cove, 40 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13751, HHB-13748
Tsuga heterophylla down twig, Echo Cove, 40 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13747
Tsuga mertensiana, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13369

Amphinema byssoides (Fr.) J. Erikss.

Alnus sinuata, Yankee Basin Tr, Tongass NF, 28 mi N of Juneau, 1991, HHB-13939
Alnus, well-decayed stem, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13264
Picea glauca down, Denali NP HQ, 1990, HHB-13194
P. glauca, E Fork Cr at Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12496
P. glauca, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13055-sp
P. glauca log, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12814
P. glauca stump, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13331
Picea x lutzii branch, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12848
Picea x lutzii log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13367
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12394, HHB-12370
Picea mariana log, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13170, HHB-13167, HHB-13172
Picea sitchensis base of dead, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13891
P. sitchensis, down branch, Neka Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13764
P. sitchensis down twigs, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13915-sp, HHB-13918
P. sitchensis down, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13231, HHB-13227
P. sitchensis log, Yankee Basin Tr, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13920
P. sitchensis well-decayed trunk, Port Frederick near Halibut I, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13769
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13060, HHB-13081
Populus trichocarpa log, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Landing, KP, 1991, HHB-14153
Salix debris, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13175, HHB-13179, HHB-13178, HHB-13181
Salix, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13084
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13934
Tsuga heterophylla? log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13927
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13128
Tsuga, well-decayed stump, Golden Fin L, N of Seward, KP, 1988, HHB-12452

* **_Amylocorticium cebennense_ (Bourd.) Pouz.**
Picea sitchensis, Todd, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13660

* **_Amylocorticium subincarnatum_ (Peck) Pouz.**
Picea glauca, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13339

*# **_Amylocorticium subsulphureum_ (Karst.) Pouz.**
Tsuga heterophylla log, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13817-sp

Amylocystis lapponicus (Rom.) Singer
Picea x lutzii, S end of Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13400-sp

Anomoporia bombycina (Fr.) Pouz.
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12389

Antrodia albida (Fr.) Donk
Picea log, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14092
Salix snag, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14146

Antrodia albobrunnea (Rom.) Ryv.
Picea sitchensis log, Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13976

* **_Antrodia carbonica_ (Overh.) Gilbn. et Ryv.**
Picea x lutzii, Johnson Cr Tr at Trail L, KP, 1990, HHB-13356

Antrodia heteromorpha (Fr.) Donk
Picea x lutzii, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14074
Picea x lutzii stump, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Landing, KP, 1991, HHB-14162-T
Populus trichocarpa stump, Stariski St RecA, 20 mi N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14107
Tsuga heterophylla, porcupine scar live tree, Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I,Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13977-T

Antrodia sinuosa (Pers.:Fr.) Karst.
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12857
Tsuga, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12878-sp

Antrodia sitchensis (Baxt.) Gilbn. et Ryv.
Picea glauca log, E Fork Cr at Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12513
Picea x lutzii, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12661-sp
Picea x lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13363

Asterodon ferruginosa Pat.
Picea glauca log, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13090-sp
Tsuga mertensiana, S end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13155

*#@ ***Athelia acrospora*** **Jülich**
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13408

* ***Athelia arachnoidea*** **(Berk.) Jülich**
Populus trichocarpa stump, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Landing, KP, 1991, HHB-14156

* ***Athelia bombacina*** **Pers.**
Picea mariana stump, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12771
Picea sitchensis, Exit Gl,near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12702
Pinus contorta var. *contorta* Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13963

* ***Athelia coprophila*** **(Wakef.) Jülich**
Alnus sinuata down branch, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13942

* ***Athelia decipiens*** **(v.Höhn. et Litsch) J. Erikss.**
Picea x lutzii, Oilwell Rd, 5 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12709-sp
Tsuga heterophylla, Hawk Inlet, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13651

* ***Athelia fibulata*** **M.P. Christ.**
Picea x lutzii down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13406
Picea sitchensis log, Exit Gl, near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-1268

*# ***Atheliopsis glaucina*** **(Bourd. et Galz.) Parm.**
Betula papyrifera log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12843

* ***Basidioradulum radulum*** **(Fr.) Nobles**
Alnus or *Salix* log, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14097

Bjerkandera adusta **(Willd.:Fr.) Karst.**
Alnus sinuata, dead part live tree, Stariski St RecA, N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14100
Populus or *Betula* log, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12842
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13072-sp
Populus trichocarpa, Chugach St Park,Eagle 1989, HHB-12826-sp

Botryobasidium botryosum **(Bres.) J. Erikss.**
Picea x lutzii dead root collar, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13420
Picea sitchensis fallen branch, 10 mi N of Seward, Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12671
Tsuga heterophylla log, Switzer Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13885
T. heterophylla, Taku Harbor, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13685

* **_Botryobasidium candicans_ J. Erikss.**
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12364
Tsuga heterophylla log, Switzer Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13887
T. heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13987
Tsuga mertensiana log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13364

* **_Botryobasidium danicum_ J. Erikss. et Hjortst.**
Picea sitchensis or *Tsuga heterophylla*, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13798

* **_Botryobasidium laeve_ (J. Erikss.) Parm.**
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*, Eagle Crest, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13958, HHB-13970
Populus trichocarpa log, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14132

* **_Botryobasidium subcoronatum_ (v.Höhn. et Litsch.) Donk**
Picea log, Trail Lake Cg,S of Moose 1988, HHB-12431
Tsuga heterophylla down well-decayed log, Echo Cove, 40 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13750
T. heterophylla log, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14021

* **_Botryohypochnus isabellinus_ (Fr.) J. Erikss.**
Betula kenaiaca, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12380
Picea sitchensis, Trapp Bay, Chichagof I, 1991, HHB-13675

* **_Bourdotia caesio-cinerea_ (v.Höhn. et Litsch.) Bourd. et Galz.**
Picea mariana dead root crown, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13187

Bourdotia eyrei (Wakef.) Bourd. et Galz.
Populus trichocarpa log, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Lnd,KP, 1991, HHB-14152

*#@ **_Byssocorticium lutescens_ J. Erikss. et Ryv.**
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*?, Eagle Crest, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13959

* **_Calocera cornea_ (Batsch.:Fr.) Fr.**
Alnus sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13838, HHB-13917
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis*, Trapp Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13679-sp

* **_Calocera viscosa_ (Pers.:Fr.) Fr.**
Picea log, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12733-sp

Ceraceomerulius serpens (Fr.) J. Erikss. et Ryv.
Picea mariana log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12769-sp-T
Picea mariana, decayed root crown, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13189
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, 1990, HHB-13075A, HHB-13064
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13152, HHB-13154

* **Ceraceomyces borealis (Rom.) J. Erikss.**
Tsuga heterophylla log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14048

* **Ceraceomyces tessulatus, (Cooke) Jülich**
Betula log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12854
Betula log, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12720
Picea sitchensis? log, Golden Fin L, N of Seward, KP, 1988, HHB-12457
Tsuga, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12882

* **Ceriporiopsis pannocincta (Rom.) Gilbn. et Ryv.**
Populus tremuloides log, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12806
P. tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13066

Cerrena unicolor (Bull.:Fr.) Murr.
Betula snag, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12822-T

Chaetoderma luna (Rog. et Jacks.) Parm.
Conifer (undet.), Aukenu Tr, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14011
Picea glauca, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12836-sp
Picea mariana log, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13171-sp
Picea sitchensis down branch, Mile 10 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12673
P. sitchensis, Eagle Crest Rd at stream 2 mi, below lodge, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13975
P. sitchensis, Mile 12 Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12475
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*, John Muir Cabin, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14010-T-sp
Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Patterson Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13757
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13943
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* branch, N arm Hoonah Sound, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13760
T. heterophylla well-decayed log, Hood Bay, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13742
T. heterophylla? log, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13928, HHB-13924
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13137-sp

Cheimonophyllum candidissimum (Berk. et Curt.) Singer
Populus trichocarpa twigs, Exit Gl, near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12698-sp

* ***Chlorociboria aeruginascens* (Nyl.) Kanouse**
Betula, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12640

***Chondrostereum purpureum* (Fr.) Pouz.**
Populus trichocarpa, Broadview GS, Cooper Landing, KP, 1990, HHB-13333-sp, HHB-13334-sp

* ***Coniophora arida* (Fr.) Karst.**
Picea x lutzii down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13403
Picea x lutzii, Trail Lakes Cg, S.of Moose Pass, KP, Chugach NF, 1988, HHB-12407
Picea mariana stump, Tustamena L, 1989, HHB-12765
Picea sitchensis well-decayed log, Virgin Cr,Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13239
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis*, Trapp Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13682

* ***Coniophora olivacea* (Fr.:Fr.) Karst.**
Picea x lutzii dead root, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13402
Picea x lutzii down, Trail Lakes Cg S. of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12434
Picea x lutzii log, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12659
Picea mariana log, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13182
Tsuga heterophylla down trunk, Kadake Bay, Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 19901, HHB-13725
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13141

***Coniophora puteana* (Schum.:Fr.) Karst.**
Betula papyrifera, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12786
Picea glauca stump, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13336
Picea x lutzii log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13398

* ***Crepidotus phaseoliformis* Hesler et A.H. Smith**
Betula down twig, Oilwell Rd 5 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12748-sp

***Crustoderma dryinum* (Berk. et Curt.) Parm.**
Picea glauca well-decayed log, Tebay L, Chugach Mt, 1990, HHB-13266

***Cylindrobasidium albulum* (Atk. et Burt) J. Erikss et Hjortst.**
Picea x lutzii down branch,S end Johnson Pass Tr,Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13411

***Cylindrobasidium laeve* (Pers.:Fr.) Chamuris**
Populus tremuloides, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12828-sp

Cyphellopsis anomala (Pers.:Fr.) Donk

Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13341-sp, HHB-13530

Populus trichocarpa log, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14127

Cytidia salicina (Fr.) Burt

Alnus sinuata down branch, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13823-T

Betula nana, Clarence L inlet, Upper Susitna R, 1990, HHB-13330-sp

Salix snag, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14142, HHB-14138

* **_Dacrymyces chrysospermus_ Berk. et Curt.**

Picea dead, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12881-sp

Picea x lutzii log, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12732

Dacrymyces deliquescens (Bull.) Duby

Picea sitchensis or *Tsuga heterophylla* old log, Trapp Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13678

* **_Dacrymyces minor_ Peck**

Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13309, HHB-13315

Picea sitchensis, dead branch of live tree, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13778

Pinus contorta var. *contorta*, N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13818-sp

Populus trichocarpa Yankee Basin Tr, Tongass NF, 28 mi N of Juneau, 1991, HHB-13952

* **_Dacrymyces tortus_ Fr.**

Pinus contorta var. *contorta,* Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I, Tongass NF. 1991, HHB-13967

* **_Dendrothele incrustans_ (Lemke) Lemke**

Tsuga mertensiana dead branches live tree, Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13370

T. mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13136

T. mertensiana, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13368

Diplomitoporus crustulinus (Bres.) Dom.

Picea log, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12734-sp

Tsuga heterophylla, Saook Bay, Baronov I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13670

T. heterophylla well-decayed log, Thayer L, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13746

Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13161

Diplomitoporus lindbladii (Berk.) Gilbn. et Ryv.

Picea x lutzii, Oilwell Rd, 5 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12711-sp

Tsuga heterophylla log, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14025

Echinodontium tinctorium (Ell. et Ev.) Ell. et Ev.
Tsuga, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12866-T
Tsuga mertensiana live, E end Turnagain arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13144
T. mertensiana, Trail Lakes Cg, S of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12450, HHB-12451

* **_Encoelia furfuraceum_ (Roth.:Pers.) Karst.**
Alnus, Broadview GS, Cooper Landing, Kenai L,KP, 1990, HHB-13347-sp

* **_Exidia repanda_ Fr.**
Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13301, HHB-13304, HHB-13317

* **_Exidiopsis laccata_ (Bourd. et Galz.) Luck-Allen**
Salix, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13826

Fibricium rude (Karst.) Jülich
Alnus dead, Broadview GS, KP, 1988, HHB-12445
Betula papyrifera log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13430
Populus tremuloides, Trail Lakes Cg, KP, 1988, HHB-12418

* **_Fibulomyces mutabilis_ (Bres.) Jülich**
Picea glauca down tip, Denali NP HQ, 1990, HHB-13197
Picea x lutzii down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach N.F.,KP, 1990, HHB-13428-sp

Fomes fomentarius (L.:Fr.) Kickx.
Betula snag, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12823

Fomitopsis pinicola (Swartz:Fr.) Karst.
Tsuga heterophylla, base of live, Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13982
Tsuga heterophylla log, Fish Cr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14032
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13999
Tsuga mertensiana snag, E end Turnagain arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13140

* **_Galerina stylifera_ (Atk.) A.H. Smith et Singer**
Betula papyrifera, Mile 60 Seward Highway, KP, 1989, HHB-12845-sp

Ganoderma applanatum (Pers.) Pat.
Alnus sinuata dead, Gambier Bay, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13720
Populus tremuloides live, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12825
Tsuga heterophylla down trunk, Kadake Bay, Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13724

Gloeocystidiellum citrinum (Pers.) Donk
Tsuga mertensiana well-decayed log, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13234

* **_Gloeocystidiellum convolvens_ (Karst.) Donk**
Betula nana?, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13108-sp
conifer, Oilwell Rd 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12746A
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf 1990, HHB-13075-sp

* **_Gloeocystidiellum furfuraceum_ (Bres.) Donk**
Picea mariana stump, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12759

Gloeocystidiellum karstenii (Bourd. et Galz.) Donk
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf 1990, HHB-13073-sp

Gloeocystidiellum leucoxanthum (Bres.) Boid.
Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14061
Alnus down, S of Peterson Cr, N of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13259-sp
Alnus, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13248
Alnus sinuata dead branch, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14168
A. sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13871
Betula nana?, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13109
Populus trichocarpa branch, Anchor Pt RecA, Halibut Cg, KP, 1991, HHB-14125
Salix, Anchor Pt RecA, Halibut Cg, KP, 1991, HHB-14114
Salix dead branch, Tebay L, Chugach Mt, 1990, HHB-13281, HHB-13282-sp
Salix, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13166-sp

Gloeocystidiellum luridum (Bres.) Boid.
Alnus? down branch, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13261

Gloeophyllum sepiarium (Wulff.:Fr.) Karst.
Picea log, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12626-sp
Picea x lutzii, Cooper Cr Cg,Cooper Lnd, KP, 1991, HHB-14159-T
Picea mariana log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12768

Grandinia abieticola (Bourd. et Galz.) Jülich
Betula papyrifera log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13394
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13150

* **_Grandinia alienata_ (Parm.) Jülich**
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13067
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13164

*#@ **_Grandinia altaica_ Parm. (Jülich)**
Betula down branch, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12746
Betula papyrifera log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13388

* ***Grandinia alutacea* (Fr.) Jülich**

Picea glauca, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13087-sp

* ***Grandinia alutaria* (Burt) Jülich**

Betula down branch, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12745
Picea log, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14081
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12634
Picea x lutzii, yellow stringy rot, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Lnd, KP, 1991, HHB-14161
Sambucus callicarpa, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13839

* ***Grandinia arguta* (Fr.) Jülich**

Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13114
Betula log, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12873-sp, HHB-12873-T
Picea sitchensis down, Mendenhall Gl, W Gl Tr, 1991, HHB-13911
P. sitchensis log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12681
P. sitchensis well-decayed log, Glass Pen. near Twin Pt, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13710
Salix dead branch, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12633
Salix, Millers Camp N of Eagle, Yukon R, 1990, HHB-13292

***Grandinia aspera* (Fr.) Jülich** =*Grandinia granulosa* (Pers.:Fr.) Jülich

Alnus sinuata log, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13907
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12850
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12625
Picea x lutzii, Trail Lakes Cg, S of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12413, HHB-12415
Picea mariana stump, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12770
Picea sitchensis down branches, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, 1991, HHB-13903
P. sitchensis, Mile 12 Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12478
Salix stump, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14086
Tsuga heterophylla, bark of wet log, Security Bay, Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13727
T. heterophylla branch, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14015
T. heterophylla fallen branch, Kadake Bay,Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13723
T. heterophylla log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14040
T. heterophylla, small diam snag, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13845
T. heterophylla, Switzer Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13886
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14051
Vaccinum down branch, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13813

* ***Grandinia barba-jovis* (Bull.:Fr.) Jülich**

Alnus down trunk, S. end of Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13416-sp
Alnus sinuata or *Salix*, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13834 --->

Alnus sinuata stump, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13788
Betula log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13393
Betula papyrifera, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13412
Populus trichocarpa, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13954
Salix sp?, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14069

* **Grandinia breviseta (Karst.) Jülich**

Alnus sinuata, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14006-sp
Picea x lutzii log, Three Rive Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12655
Picea sitchensis dead branch, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13895, HHB-13898
Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Security Bay,Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13728
T. heterophylla snag, Spaulding Tr Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14019
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13849
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13988
Vaccinum, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13809

*#@ **Grandinia cineracea (Bourd. et Galz.) Jülich**

Picea log & *Veluticeps*, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14091
Vaccinum, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13810

Grandinia crustosa (Fr.) J. Erikss.

Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14066, HHB-14089, HHB-14094
Alnus down branch, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13252
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13100-sp, HHB-13103
Betula papyrifera down branch, S. end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13392-sp
Salix, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13173-sp
Salix trunk dead, Tebay L, Chugach Mt, 1990, HHB-13280
Salix?, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14071

* **Grandinia floccosa (Bourd. et Galz.) Jülich**

Picea log, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12716-sp

* **Grandinia pallidula (Bres.) Jülich**

Tsuga heterophylla log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14046-sp

* **_Grandinia pruni_ (Lasch) Jülich**

Alnus, McHugh Cr Wayside, Chugach St Park Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13095-sp
Oplopanax horridus, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13991
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*, John Muir Cabin, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14009

Grandinia quercina (Fr.) J. Erikss.

Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14062
Alnus down branch, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13251
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13097-sp, HHB-13104-sp, HHB-13117-sp
Betula nana, Clarence L Inlet, NW of L 1990, HHB-13326-sp
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13079
Tsuga mertensiana, dead branch live tree, Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13372

* **_Grandinia spathulata_ (Schrad.:Fr.) Jülich**

Populus trichocarpa, Broadview GS Kenai L Cooper Landing, KP, 1990, HHB-13335

* **_Grandinia subalutacea_ (Karst.) Jülich**

Alnus sinuata, well-decayed log, Pavlof Harbor, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13752
Picea x lutzii trunk, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13424
Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Murder Cove, S tip Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13732

Hapalopilus nidulans (Fr.) Karst.

Alnus, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13246-sp

* **_Hapalopilus salmonicolor_ (Berk. et Curt.) Pouz.**

Picea x lutzii, Oilwell Rd 5 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12714-sp

Hericium ramosum (Bull.ex Mérat) Letell.

Betula papyrifera, wounded live tree, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12735-sp
Populus trichocarpa log, Exit Gl, near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12700-sp

* **_Heteroporus biennis_ (Bull.:Fr.) Laz.**

conifer stump, unknown, near Juneau, 1991, HHB-13856

Heterotextus luteus (Bres.) McNabb

Picea sitchensis, N of Peterson Cr S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13255
Picea sitchensis or *Tsuga mertensiana* down twig, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13243-sp cont'd ---->

Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13812

T. heterophylla down twigs, Trapp Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13680

***Hygrophoropsis aurantiaca* (Wulf.:Fr.) Maire**

soil and brown-rotted wood, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12841-T

***Hymenochaete tabacina* (Sow.:Fr.) Lév.**

Salix, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12628-sp

* ***Hyphoderma argillaceum* (Bres.) Donk**

Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13932

* ***Hyphoderma litschaueri* (Burt) J. Erikss. et Strid**

Betula shrub, Tebay L, Chugach Mt, 1990, HHB-13269-sp

* ***Hyphoderma medioburiense* (Burt) Donk**

Hardwood, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13126

* ***Hyphoderma obtusiforme* J. Erikss. et Strid**

Alnus down branch, S end of Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13415-sp

Salix debris, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13177-sp

* ***Hyphoderma praetermissum* (Karst) J. Erikss. et Strid**

Alnus sinuata, Mole Harbor, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13715-sp

Picea mariana log, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13185

Picea sitchensis log, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14119

Populus tremuloides log, Denali NP, 1990, HHB-13206

Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13946

* ***Hyphoderma sambuci* (Pers.) Jülich**

Picea x lutzii, Trail Lakes Cg, S of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12425

Picea sitchensis down branch, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13906

Populus trichocarpa log, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14126

Salix?, Millers Camp N of Eagle, Yukon R, 1990, HHB-13290-sp

Sambucus callicarpa, Gambier Bay, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13716, HHB-13719

S. callicarpa, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13993, HHB-13998

S. callicarpa, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13853, HHB-13830

S. callicarpa, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13784, 13796

S. callicarpa, Stariski St RecA, 20 mi N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14099

Hyphoderma setigerum (Fr.) Donk
Alnus, McHugh Cr Wayside, Chugach St Park, 1990, HHB-13091-sp, HHB-13093
Alnus sinuata down, Pavlof Harbor, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13754-sp
A. sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13828
Betula papyrifera down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13383
Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13308
Betula standing snag, Broadview GS, Kenai L, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14088
Sambucus callicarpa, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13786

* **_Hyphoderma sibiricum_ (Parm.) J. Erikss. et Strid**
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12636-sp
Salix, Millers Camp, N of Eagle, Yukon R, 1990, HHB-13289-sp
Tsuga heterophylla log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14041

*#@ **_Hyphoderma subdefinitum_ J. Erikss. et Strid**
Picea mariana stump, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12755-sp

* **_Hyphodermella corrugata_ (Fr.) J. Erikss. et Ryv.**
Alnus, Millers Camp, N of Eagle, Yukon R, 1990, HHB-13284-sp, 13287-sp

Hypholoma sublateritium (Fr.) Quél.
Betula papyrifera log, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12658

Hypochnicium bombycinum (Sommerf.:Fr.) J. Erikss.
Alnus sinuata or *Populus trichocarpa*, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13873
Alnus, Taku Harbor, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13689
Salix, dead branch, big tree, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12631-sp

* **_Hypochnicium detriticum_ (Bourd. et Galz.) J. Erikss. et Ryv.**
Picea sitchensis down, Port Frederick near Halibut I, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13771
Populus trichocarpa down branch, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14134

* **_Hypochnicium eichleri_ (Bres.) J. Erikss. et Ryv.**
Betula log, Anchor Pt RecA, Anchor Pt, KP, 1991, HHB-14112

* **_Hypochnicium lundellii_ (Bourd.) J. Erikss.**
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12847

* **_Hypochnicium polonense_ (Bres.) Strid**
Alnus dead branch, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12802
Populus trichocarpa, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12839

* **_Hypochnicium sphaerosporum_ (v.Höhn. et Litsch.) J. Erikss.**
Picea x lutzii, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, , 1990, HHB-12870, HHB-12879
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13119

Hypsizygus tessulatus (Bull.:Fr.) Singer
Betula kenaiaca, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12384

Inonotus tomentosus (Fr.) S.C. Teng
Picea x lutzii, under, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12371, HHB-13281
Picea x lutzii, Cooper Cr Canyon, Cooper Landing, KP , HHB-14163-T

Ischnoderma resinosum (Fr.) Karst.
Tsuga mertensiana log, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13235

* **_Lachnella alboviolascens_ (Alb. et Schw.:Fr.)Fr.**
Sambucus callicarpa, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13783

* **_Laeticorticium roseum_ (Fr.) Donk**
Populus trichocarpa, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, 1991, HHB-14166

* **_Lentinellus omphalodes_ (Fr.) Karst.**
Betula log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12856
Salix, dead part live branch, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12629-sp
Salix snag, Trail River Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12664-sp
Salix snag, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12760-sp

Lentinellus ursinus (Fr.) Kühn.
Populus trichocarpa, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12743

* **_Leptosporomyces galzinii_ (Bourd.) Jülich**
Picea mariana, near Chandalar Cr, Porcupine R, 1990, HHB-13296

* **_Leptosporomyces raunkerii_ (M.P. Christ.) Jülich**
Picea sitchensis well-decayed log, Port Frederick near Halibut I, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13768

Leucogyrophana mollusca (Fr.) Parm.
Picea glauca log, East Fork Cr at Seward 1988, HHB-12500
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12367
Picea mariana log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12763, HHB-12767
Picea sitchensis well-decayed log, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13260

* **_Leucogyrophana romellii_ J. Ginns**
Picea x lutzii log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13399
Tsuga heterophylla log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14043

* ***Lycoperdon perlatum*** **Pers.**
well-decayed wood, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13860-sp

* ***Melzericium udicolum*** **(Bourd.) Hauerslev.**
Alnus sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13837
Alnus, Taku Harbor, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13688
Sambucus callicarpa, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13787
Tsuga mertensiana, down twigs, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13212

* ***Merismodes fasciculatus*** **(Schw.) Donk**
Alnus, Broadview GS, Cooper Landing, Kenai L, KP, 1990, HHB-13342

* ***Odonticium romellii*** **(Lund.) Parm.**
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*?, N Douglas Hwy, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13820

Oxyporus corticola **(Fr.) Ryv.**
Picea, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik,KP, 1989, HHB-12731-sp

Paxillus involutus **(Batsch.:Fr.) Fr.**
Picea x lutzii stump, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12660

Peniophora aurantiaca **(Bres.) v.Höhn. et Litsch.**
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13096-sp
Alnus sinuata, dead branch live tree, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13797
Betula down stem, Stariski St RecA, 20 mi N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14105
Salix, dead, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13821

* ***Peniophora cinerea*** **(Fr.) Cooke**
Betula, S shore of Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13310-sp

Peniophora incarnata **(Fr.) Karst.**
Alnus sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13857

* ***Peniophora nuda*** **(Fr.) Bres.**
Betula, S shore of Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13305-sp

Peniophora polygonia **(Fr.) Bourd. et Galz.**
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13057-sp, HHB-13061-sp
P. tremuloides, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13300
P. tremuloides snag, Broadview GS, Kenai L, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14080

Peniophora violaceolivida **(Sommerf.) Massee**
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13116-sp

* ***Perenniporia tenuis*** **(Schw.) Ryv. var.** ***tenuis*** **(Schw.) Ryv.**
Populus trichocarpa snag, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13953

* ***Phanerochaete burtii*** **(Rom.) Parm.**
Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14065

Phanerochaete gigantea **(Fr.:Fr.) Rattan**
Picea x lutzii log, Trail Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12652-sp
Picea sitchensis, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13950

Phanerochaete laevis **(Pers.:Fr.) J. Erikss.**
Picea sitchensis, well-decayed log, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13866

* ***Phanerochaete rimosa*** **(Cooke) Burds.**
Oplopanax horridus, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13992-sp

* ***Phanerochaete sanguinea*** **(Fr.) Pouz.**
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Switzer Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13883

Phanerochaete sordida **(Karst.) J. Erikss. et Ryv.**
Alnus, Millers Camp north of Eagle, Yukon R, 1990, HHB-13285, HHB-13288-sp
Betula papyrifera log, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12793-sp
Picea x lutzii, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12852-sp
Picea sitchensis well-decayed log, Pavlov Harbor, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13753
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, 1990, HHB-13076-sp, HHB-13078-sp
P. tremuloides log, Denali NP, 1990, HHB-13207-sp

* ***Phanerochaete velutina*** **(DC.:Fr.) Karst.**
Alnus log, Broadview GS, Kenai L, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14095
Populus tremuloides,Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14167

Phellinus chrysoloma **(Fr.) Donk**
Picea mariana down trunk, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12766-sp

Phellinus ferreus **(Pers.) Bourd. et Galz.**
Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Cooper Lnd, 1988, HHB-12442; 1990, HHB-13345
Alnus down branch, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13241
Alnus sinuata log, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13782
Betula papyrifera log, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12783-sp
Picea x lutzii log, Trail River Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12650
Picea x lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13359
Picea sitchensis? log, Aukenu Tr, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14014 cont'd ---->

Tsuga mertensiana, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13373
Vaccinum, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13811

Phellinus igniarius (L.:Fr.) Quél.

Alnus snag, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14077
Betula live, Broadview GS Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14067
Betula papyrifera live, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13377
B. papyrifera live, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12401
B. papyrifera, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12726-sp
Betula papyrifera var. *Kenaica*, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12617-T
Betula stump, Trail Lakes Cg, S of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12423

* **Phellinus laevigatus (Fr.) Bourd. et Galz.**

Alnus sinuata, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13794
Betula papyrifera log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13389
Betula, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13111-sp

Phellinus nigrolimitatus (Rom.) Bourd. et Galz.

Salix? log, Tebay L, Chugach Mt, HHB-13277
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13159

Phellinus pini (Brot.:Fr.) A. Ames

Tsuga heterophylla live, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14038
T. heterophylla log, recently fallen, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14034
T. heterophylla snag, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14035
Tsuga heterophylla, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14059
T. mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13125
T. mertensiana log, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13240

Phellinus viticola (Schw.:Fr.) Donk

Alnus, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14063, HHB-14098
Alnus, down well-decayed log, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13250
Alnus, McHugh Cr Wayside, Chugach St Park, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13092
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13098
Alnus snag, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13249
Betula stump, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14068
Picea mariana log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12761

*#@ **Phlebia firma J. Erikss. et Hjortst.**

Picea sitchensis, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13210-sp

* **Phlebia lilascens (Bourd.) J. Erikss. et Hjortst.**

Picea sitchensis log, Mile 10 Seward Hwy, 1989, HHB-12679-sp

*#@ ***Phlebia lindtneri* (Pilát) Parm.**
Salix, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14073

* ***Phlebia subserialis* (Bourd. et Galz.) Donk**
Picea glauca, Chugach St Park, Eagle 1989, HHB-12837-sp

* ***Phlebiella christiansenii* (Parm.) Larss. et Hjortst.**
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13149

*#@ ***Phlebiella fibrillosa* (Hallenb.) Larss. et Hjortst.**
Picea x lutzii down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13409

* ***Phlebiella grisella* (Bourd.) Larss. et Hjortst.**
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13124

*# ***Phlebiella insperata* (Jacks.) Ginns et Lefebvre**
Picea x lutzii down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13410

* ***Phlebiella pseudotsugae* (Burt) Larss. et Hjortst.**
Tsuga heterophylla log, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14022

***Phlebiella vaga* (Fr.) Karst.**
Alnus log well-decayed log, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13262
Betula log, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12872
Betula nana, Clarence L Inlet, NW of L Louise, 1990, HHB-13325
Picea x lutzii log, well-decayed log, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12666
Picea x lutzii log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13379
Picea x lutzii, Trail Lakes Cg, S of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12422
Picea mariana stump, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12754
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*, Eagle Crest Rd Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13969
Tsuga heterophylla down, Patterson Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13759
T. heterophylla down branch, Murder Cove, S tip Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13734
T. heterophylla? log, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13925

* ***Pholiota albocrenulata* (Peck) Sacc.**
Betula live tree, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of 1989, HHB-12749-sp

* ***Pholiota alnicola* (Fr.) Singer**
Betula papyrifera snag, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12736-T

* ***Pholiota curvipes* (Fr.) Quél.**
Betula papyrifera, base of live, Trail River Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12648A-sp

* ***Pholiota limonella* (Peck) Sacc.**
Betula papyrifera base, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12811-sp
B. papyrifera, K Reynolds home, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-11272-T
B. papyrifera live, near Keith Reynolds' home, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12648
B. papyrifera stump, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12721-sp

* ***Pholiota rigidipes* Peck**
Betula papyrifera snag, Oilwell Rd 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12777-sp-T

* ***Pholiota squarrosa* (Fr.) Kummer**
Betula papyrifera snag, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12737-sp-T

* ***Pholiota terrestris* Overh.**
near *Picea x lutzii*, Roadside near Cooper Cr Cg,KP, 1988, HHB-12404
Soil near *Alnus* and *Picea*, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12668-sp-T

* ***Piloderma bicolor* (Peck) Jülich**
Picea x lutzii dead root, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13421
Picea x lutzii stump, well-decayed/burned, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12619
Picea mariana log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12753, HHB-12764
Salix low branch, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13059
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13143

***Pleurocybella porrigens* (Pers.:Fr.) Singer**
Picea sitchensis down, Exit Gl,near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12699-T
P. sitchensis log, Golden Fin L, N of Seward, KP, 1988, HHB-12462

***Pleurotus ostreatus* (Jacq.:Fr.) Quél.**
Betula, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12750-sp
Populus tremuloides stump, Eaglewood, Eagle 1989, HHB-12797-T

***Plicatura nivea* (Fr.) Karst.**
Alnus, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12406-sp
Alnus, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12782

***Plicaturopsis crispa* (Fr.) Reid**
Betula papyrifera down branch, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12787

* ***Polyporus brumalis*** **Pers.:Fr.**
Betula, Oilwell Rd 4 mi E of Ninilchik,KP, 1989, HHB-12725-sp

Polyporus elegans **Bull.:Fr.**
Alnus sinuata stump, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13854, HHB-13877
Salix ?, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14072-sp

Polyporus melanopus **Fr.**
Picea sitchensis roots, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13864

Polyporus varius **Fr.**
Alnus, Broadview GS, Cooper Lnd, Kenai L, KP, 1990, HHB-13355-sp
Alnus sinuata, Trap Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13674-T
Salix trunk, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14084

Postia caesia **(Schrad.:Fr.) Karst.**
Alnus sinuata down branch,Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13941
Picea glauca, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12815
Picea x lutzii, Broadview GS, KP, 1988, HHB-12443
Populus tremuloides dead trunk, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12805
Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Murder Cove, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13735
T. heterophylla, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13844

Postia fragilis **(Fr.) Jülich**
Picea x lutzii log, Three Rivers Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12654-T
Tsuga, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12877-T

Postia mappa **(Overh. et Lowe) M.J. Larsen et Lombard**
Picea glauca, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13070-sp

* ***Postia perdelicata*** **(Murr.) M.J. Larsen et Lombard**
Alnus sinuata log, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13868-T
A. sinuata well-decayed log, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13781
Betula branch, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14078-T
Betula snag, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12809-T

* ***Postia stiptica*** **(Pers.:Fr.) Jülich**
Tsuga heterophylla scar live tree, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14031-T

* ***Postia undosa*** **(Peck) Jülich**
Picea x lutzii down, Trail Lakes Cg, KP, 1988, HHB-12411

Pseudohydnum gelatinosum (Scop.:Fr.) Karst.

Picea sitchensis and *Populus trichocarpa*, Exit Gl, near Seward, 1989, HHB-12683

* **_Pseudomerulius aureus_ (Fr.) Jülich**

Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14027-sp

* **_Pseudotomentella humicola_ M.J. Larsen**

Alnus trunk well-decayed, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13263

Pycnoporellus alboluteus (Ell. et Ev.) Kotl. et Pouz.

Picea glauca log, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12816-sp
Picea sitchensis well-decayed log, Mile 12 Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12490

* **_Ramaricium flavomarginatum_ (Burt) Ginns**

Picea sitchensis log, Exit Gl, near Seward, 1989, HHB-12690-sp

* **_Resinicium bicolor_ (Fr.) Parm.**

Oplopanax horridus, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13995

* **_Resinicium furfuraceum_ (Bres.) Parm.**

Picea x lutzii log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13381
Picea sitchensis or *Tsuga heterophylla* log, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14008
P. sitchensis or *T. heterophylla*, Aukenu Tr, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14013
Picea sitchensis, Saook Bay, Baronov I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13671
Tsuga heterophylla log, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13802, HHB-13803
T. heterophylla stump, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14018
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14007

Rigidoporus crocatus (Pat.) Ryv.

Picea sitchensis log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14000
Tsuga heterophylla, Port Alexander, Mitkof I, 1991, HHB-13692

* **_Schizopora paradoxa_ (Fr.) Donk**

Alnus dead branches, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12803-sp
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13101-sp
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13071

Sebacina cinerea Bres.

Alnus sinuata down, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Lnd, KP, 1991, HHB-14150

* **_Sistotrema brinkmannii_ (Bres.) J. Erikss.**

Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12372

*# **Sistotrema farinacea Hallenb.**
Alnus sinuata twig, Pavlov Harbor, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13755-sp
Pinus contorta var. *contorta*, Eagle Crest Rd Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13964

Sistotrema muscicola (Pers.) Lundell
Tsuga heterophylla log, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13947
T. heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13937

*# **Sistotrema oblongisporum M.P. Christ. et Hauersl.**
Betula papyrifera log, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach N.F. KP, 1990, HHB-13426-sp
Picea sitchensis? stump, Yankee Basin Tr, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13931

*# **Sistotrema porulosum Hallenb.**
Alnus sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13858

* **Sphaerobasidium minutum (J. Erikss.) Oberw.:Jülich**
Tsuga heterophylla log, Switzer Cr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13884

* **Steccherinum fimbriatum (Pers.:Fr.) Liberta**
Alnus sinuata, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Lnd, KP, 1991, HHB-14149

Steccherinum ochraceum (Pers. apud Gmel.: Fr.) S.F. Gray
Populus tremuloides down branch, Denali NP, 1990, HHB-13202-sp
Populus trichocarpa, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13110-sp

Stereum rugosum (Pers.:Fr.) Fr.
Alnus, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12781
Alnus, Peters Cr Tr, Peters Cr, 1990, HHB-13113-sp
Alnus snag, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13390-sp
Alnus sinuata, dead branch live tree, Stariski St RecA, N of Homer, KP, 1991, HHB-14101
A. sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13852
Betula nana, Clarence L inlet, NW of L Louise, 1990, HHB-13324
Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13303-sp
Betula twigs, Mile 40 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12635
Salix down branch, Broadview GS, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14083
Vaccinum down branch, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13816

Stereum sanguinolentum (Alb. et Schw.:Fr.) Fr.
Picea glauca down tip, Denali NP, 1990, HHB-13196-sp
Picea x lutzii stump, Three Rivers 1989, HHB-12656-sp
Picea sitchensis log, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13910-sp -->

P. sitchensis log off ground, N of Peterson Cr, S of Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13257
P. sitchensis log, Exit Gl, near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12688-sp
P. sitchensis, wound of dead standing, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13983
Tsuga heterophylla, live, porcupine scarred, Port Alexander, Mitkof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13693
Tsuga, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12865-sp, HHB-12869
Tsuga mertensiana dead branch of live tree, Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13371-sp, HHB-13376-sp

* **_Subulicystidium longisporium_ (Pat.) Parm.**
Alnus sinuata, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14056
Alnus sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13870
Tsuga heterophylla down bark, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13846

Thelephora terrestris Fr.
Picea stump, well-decayed, Trail R Cg, KP, 1989, HHB-12651
Tsuga heterophylla, sphagnum under, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14036

* **_Tomentella bryophila_ (Pers.) M.J. Larsen**
Picea glauca, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13350
Picea sitchensis log, Yankee Basin Tr, 28 mi N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13921

* **_Tomentella ramosissima_ (Berk. et Curt.) Wakef.**
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis*, Mole Harbor, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13714

*# **_Tomentella subalpina_ M.J. Larsen**
Populus, well-decayed log, Cooper Cr Cg, Cooper Landing, , 1991, HHB-14151

* **_Tomentella umbrinospora_ M.J. Larsen**
Betula log, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12875-sp

* **_Tomentellopsis echinospora_ (Ell.) Hjortst.**
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12368

* **_Trametes cervina_ (Schw.) Bres.**
Picea glauca, Broadview GS, Cooper Lnd, Kenai L, KP, 1990, HHB-13353-sp
Picea x lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13358-sp

Trametes hirsuta (Wulff.:Fr.) Pilát
Betula papyrifera, Eaglewood, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12790

Trametes ochracea (Pers.) Gilbn. et Ryv.
Populus tremuloides log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12758

Trametes pubescens **(Schum.:Fr.) Pilát**
Betula papyrifera down branch, Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13429-sp

Trametes suaveolens **L.:Fr.**
Populus log, 1609 Eagle River Rd, Eagle 1991, HHB-14170-T
P. trichocarpa, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12827, HHB-12840-T

Trametes trogii **Berk.**
Picea glauca, East Fork Cr at Seward 1988, HHB-12505

Trechispora confinis **(Bourd. et Galz.) Liberta**
Populus tremuloides, Elmendorf AFB, Anchorage, 1990, HHB-13062-sp

* *Trechispora farinacea* **(Pers.:Fr.) Liberta**
Picea x lutzii dead roots, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13422
Picea sitchensis well-decayed log, Hood Bay, W side Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13740
Tsuga heterophylla down log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14042
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13986

* *Trechispora microspora* **(Karst.) Liberta**
Picea x lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13366, HHB-13395
Tsuga mertensiana? log, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13229

Trechispora mollusca **(Pers.:Fr.) Liberta**
Picea sitchensis log, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13226
P. sitchensis, Todd, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13667
Tsuga heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13996

*# *Trechispora stellulata* **(Bourd. et Galz.) Liberta**
Betula log, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14079
Picea x lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13361
Tsuga heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* log, Lena Beach, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13989
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13121

* *Tremella fuciformis* **Berk.**
Betula log, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12876-sp

* ***Tremella mesenterica* Fr.**

Alnus sinuata down branch, Sheep Cr Tr, S of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13795
Populus trichocarpa log, Anchor Pt RecA, Halibut Cg, KP, 1991, HHB-14128

***Trichaptum abietinum* (Dicks.:Fr.) Ryv.**

Picea glauca down top, Denali NP HQ, 1990, HHB-13198
Picea x lutzii, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12858
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12385
Picea x lutzii, Trail Lakes Cg, S of Moose Pass, KP, 1988, HHB-12429
Picea sitchensis, Golden Fin L, N of Seward, KP, 1988, HHB-12467
P. sitchensis stump, Mile 10 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12677
P. sitchensis or *Tsuga heterophylla*, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13799-sp
T. heterophylla log, Fish Cr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14033

* ***Trichoderma harzianum* Rifai**

Picea glauca log, Denali NP HQ, 1990, HHB-13192
Populus tremuloides down branch, Denali NP HQ, 1990, HHB-13203
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13160

* ***Tubulicrinis accedens* (Bourd. et Galz.) Donk**

Picea x lutzii stump, Mile 40 Sterling 1989, HHB-12623-sp
Picea glauca well-decayed log,Tebay L, Chugach Mt, 1990, HHB-13267

* ***Tubulicrinis angustus* (Rog. et Weres.) Donk**

Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13148

* ***Tubulicrinis borealis* J. Erikss.**

Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13307
Picea glauca stump, Broadview GS, Kenai L, KP, Chugach NF, 1990, HHB-13338
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12390
Picea sitchensis?, Exit Gl, near Seward, KP, 1989, HHB-12687

* ***Tubulicrinis effugiens* (Bourd. et Galz.) Oberw.**

Tsuga heterophylla, well-decayed log, Murder Cove, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13736

* ***Tubulicrinis gracillimus* (Rog. et Jacks.) G.H. Cunn.**

Betula log, Anchor Pt RecA, Anchor Pt, KP, 1991, HHB-14118
Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13312
Betula nana, Clarence L Inlet, NW of L 1990, HHB-13321-sp, HHB-13321-sp, HHB-13323-sp, HHB-13328-sp
Betula papyrifera, Broadview GS Cooper Lnd, Kenai L, KP, 1990, HHB-13352
Menziesia, Security Bay, Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13729
Picea glauca log, Chugach St Park, Eagle River, 1989, HHB-12830 cont'd --->

P. glauca stump, Broadview GS, Cooper Lnd, Kenai L,. KP, 1990, HHB-13332
Picea x lutzii down branch, Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach N.F., KP, 1990, HHB-13404-sp
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12391
Picea sitchensis, dead branch live tree, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, 1991, HHB-13897, HHB-13899, HHB-13912
P. sitchensis, Mendenhall Gl, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13861
P. sitchensis, dead branch, Mendenhall Gl, W Glacier Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13905, HHB-13908
P. sitchensis, dead branch live tree, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13237, HHB-13242
P. sitchensis, dead branch live tree, Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13382
P. sitchensis, down branch, Anchor Pt RecA, KP, 1991, HHB-14124
P. sitchensis or *Tsuga heterophylla*, down branch, Switzer Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13879
Salix dead branch, Tebay L, Chugach Mt, 1990, HHB-13265, HHB-13283
Salix debris, Mile 13 Denali NP Rd, 1990, HHB-13174, HHB-13176, HHB-13180, HHB-13199
Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13978
T. heterophylla down branch, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14016
T. heterophylla down branches, Kadake Bay, Kuiu I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13726
T. heterophylla down branch, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13800
T. heterophylla, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14037
T. heterophylla, well-decayed log, Switzer Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13881
T. heterophylla?, Hawk Inlet, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13653
T. heterophylla?, Hawk Inlet, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13650
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* down, Thayer L, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13743
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13134, HHB-13146
Tsuga mertensiana, S end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13123

*** *Tubulicrinis regificus* (Jacks. et Deard.) Donk**
Betula papyrifera down branch, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF, KP, 1990, HHB-13413

***#@ *Tubulicrinis sororius* (Bourd. et Galz.) Oberw.**
Tsuga heterophylla down branch, Patterson Bay, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13756
T. heterophylla or *Picea sitchensis* down, N arm Hoonah Sound, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13761

* **_Tubulicrinis subulatus_ (Bourd. et Galz.) Donk**
Picea glauca, Broadview GS, Cooper Lnd, Kenai L, KP, 1990, HHB-13349
Picea x lutzii, S end Johnson Pass Tr, Chugach NF KP, 1990, HHB-13360
Picea sitchensis down, Virgin Cr, Girdwood, 1990, HHB-13225
Tsuga heterophylla, Mile 12 N Douglas Hwy, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13807
T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Yankee Basin Tr, N of Juneau, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13936

* **_Tulasnella allantospora_ Wakef. et Pearson**
Tsuga heterophylla log, Fish Cr Tr, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14054-sp
Betula log, East Fork Cr at Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12522

* **_Tulasnella bifrons_ Bourd. et Galz.**
Alnus sinuata or *Salix*, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13835

* **_Tulasnella fuscoviolacea_ Bres.**
Picea sitchensis, bark down branches, Mile 12 Seward Hwy, KP, 1988, HHB-12483

* **_Tulasnella violea_ (Quél.) Bourd. et Galz.**
Betula log, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12844
Alnus sinuata, Mendenhall Gl, Loop Tr, Juneau, 1991, HHB-13840

* **_Typhula setipes_ (Greveille) Berthier**
Epilobium (fireweed) stems, Oilwell Rd, 4 mi E of Ninilchik, KP, 1989, HHB-12747-sp

Tyromyces chioneus (Fr.) Karst.
Betula papyrifera dead branch, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12627-sp

* **_Vararia investiens_ (Schw.) Karst.**
Betula, S shore Walker L, NW of Bettles, 1990, HHB-13306
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12362

Veluticeps abietina (Pers.:Fr.) Hjortst. et Tell.
Alnus sinuata, Hawk Inlet, Admiralty I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13649-sp
Picea log, Broadview GS, Kenai L, Chugach NF, 1991, HHB-14090, HHB-14093
Picea x lutzii log, Mile 40 Sterling Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12622-sp
Picea x lutzii, Mile 60 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12862-sp
Picea x lutzii, Russian River Ferry, KP, 1988, HHB-12363
Picea mariana log, Tustamena L, KP, 1989, HHB-12773, HHB-12774
Picea sitchensis log, Mile 10 Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12676
P. sitchensis, N of Peterson Cr, S of 1990, HHB-13256
P. sitchensis?, Golden Fin L, N of Seward, 1988, HHB-12456
P. sitchensis, Todd, Chichagof I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13663-sp
Tsuga heterophylla, down branch, Spaulding Tr, Auke Bay, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-14017 cont'd --->

T. heterophylla or *P. sitchensis* log, Eagle Crest Rd, Douglas I, Tongass NF, 1991, HHB-13981-sp
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13120, HHB-13133

* ***Xenasma pruinosum* (Pat.) Donk**
Tsuga mertensiana, E end Turnagain Arm, Portage, 1990, HHB-13142

***Xeromphalina campanella* (Bat.:Fr.) Kühn. et Maire**
Picea x lutzii, Hope Rd at Seward Hwy, KP, 1989, HHB-12864-sp

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS. We thank Paul Hennon for critical support of collecting in southeastern Alaska and David Farr for providing a computerized list of Alaskan fungi from Farr *et al.* (1989). We thank James H. Ginns and Walter J. Sundberg for critical review of the manuscript.

Host index of wood-inhabiting fungi of Alaska

--includes only fungi listed in this report

***Alnus sinuata* (Reg.) Rydb.**
Amphinema byssoides, Athelia coprophila, Bjerkandera adusta, Calocera cornea, Cytidia salicina, Ganoderma applanatum, Gloeocystidiellum leucoxanthum, Grandinia aspera, Grandinia barba-jovis, Grandinia breviseta, Grandinia subalutacea, Hyphoderma praetermissum, Hyphoderma setigerum, Hypochnicium bombycinum, Melzericium udicolum, Peniophora aurantiaca, Peniophora incarnata, Phellinus ferreus, Phellinus laevigatus, Polyporus elegans, Polyporus varius, Postia caesia, Postia perdelicata, Sebacina cinerea, Sistotrema farinacea, Sistotrema porulosum, Steccherinum fimbriatum, Stereum rugosum, Subulicystidium longisporium, Tremella mesenterica, Tulasnella biformis, Tulasnella violea, Veluticeps abietina

Alnus sp.
Amphinema byssoides, Basidioradulum radulum, Encoelia furfuraceum, Fibricium rude, Gloeocystidiellum leucoxanthum, Gloeocystidiellum luridum, Grandinia arguta, Grandinia barba-jovis, Grandinia crustosa, Grandinia pruni, Grandinia quercina, Hapalopilus nidulans, Hyphoderma obtusiforme, Hyphoderma setigerum, Hyphodermella corrugata, Hypochnicium bombycinum, Hypochnicium polonense, Melzericium udicolum, Merismodes anomala, Merismodes fasciculatus, Peniophora aurantiaca, Peniophora violaceolivida, Phanerochaete burtii, Phanerochaete sordida, Phanerochaete velutina, Phellinus ferreus, Phellinus viticola, Phlebiella vaga, Plicatura nivea, Polyporus varius, Pseudotomentella humicola, Schizopora paradoxa, Stereum rugosum

***Betula nana* L.**
Cytidia salicina, Gloeocystidiellum convolvens, Gloeocystidiellum leucoxanthum Grandinia quercina, Phlebiella vaga, Stereum rugosum, Tubulicrinis gracillimus

Betula papyrifera **Marsh.**

Atheliopsis glaucina, Coniophora puteana, Fibricium rude, Galerina stylifera, Grandinia abieticola, Grandinia altaica, Grandinia barba-jovis, Grandinia crustosa, Hericium ramosum, Hyphoderma setigerum, Hypholoma sublateritium, Phanerochaete sordida, Phellinus ferreus, Phellinus igniarius, Phellinus laevigatus, Pholiota alnicola, Pholiota curvipes, Pholiota limonella, Pholiota rigidipes, Pholiota squarrosa, Plicaturopsis crispa, Sistotrema oblongisporum, Trametes hirsuta, Trametes pubescens, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Tubulicrinis regificus, Tyromyces chioneus

Betula *sp.*

Cerrena unicolor, Chlorocibora aeruginascens, Crepidotus phaseoliformis, Cudonia circinans, Dacrymyces minor, Exidia repanda, Fomes fomentarius, Grandinia altaica, Grandinia arguta, Grandinia barba-jovis, Hyphoderma litschaueri, Hyphoderma setigerum, Hypochnicium eichleri, Hypsizygus tessulatus, Lentinellus omphalodes, Peniophora aurantiaca, Peniophora cinerea, Peniophora nuda, Phellinus igniarius, Phellinus laevigatus, Phellinus viticola, Phlebiella vaga, Pholiota albocrenulata, Pleurotus ostreatus, Polyporus brumalis, Postia perdelicata, Stereum rugosum, Tomentella umbrinospora, Trechispora stellulata, Tremella fuciformis, Tubulicrinis borealis, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Tulasnella allantospora, Tulasnella violea, Vararia investiens

Epilobium (fireweed)

Typhula setipes

Menziesia ferruginea **Sm.**

Tubulicrinis gracillimus

Oplopanax horridus **(Sm.) Miq.**

Grandinia pruni, Phanerochaete rimosa, Resinicium bicolor

Picea glauca **(Moench) Voss**

Acanthophysium lividocaeruleum, Amphinema byssoides, Amylocorticium subincarnata, Antrodia sitchensis, Asterodon ferruginosa, Chaetoderma luna, Coniophora puteana, Crustoderma dryinum, Fibulomyces mutabilis, Grandinia alutacea, Leucogyrophana mollusca, Phlebia subserialis, Postia caesia, Postia mappa, Pycnoporellus alboluteus, Stereum sanguinolentum, Tomentella bryophila, Trametes cervina, Trametes trogii, Trichaptum abietinum, Trichoderma harzianum, Tubulicrinis accedens, Tubulicrinis borealis, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Tubulicrinis subulatus

Picea x lutzii

Acanthophysium weirii, Albatrellus ovinus, Amphinema byssoides, Amylocystis lapponicus, Anomoporia bombycina, Antrodia carbonica, Antrodia heteromorpha, Antrodia sinuosa, Antrodia sitchensis, Athelia decipiens, Athelia fibulata, Botryobasidium botryosum, Botryobasidium candicans, Coniophora arida, Coniophora olivacea, Coniophora puteana, Cylindrobasidium albulum, Dacrymyces chrysospermus, Diplomitoporus lindbladii, Fibulomyces mutabilis, Gloeophyllum sepiarium, Grandinia alutaria, Grandinia aspera, Grandinia breviseta, Grandinia subalutacea, Hapalopilus salmonicolor, Hyphoderma sambuci, Hyphoderma sibiricum, Hypochnicium lundellii, Hypochnicium sphaerosporum, Inonotus tomentosus, Leucogyrophana mollusca, Leucogyrophana romellii, Paxillus involutus, Phanerochaete gigantea, Phanerochaete sordida, Phellinus ferreus, Phlebiella fibrillosa, Phlebiella insperata, Phlebiella vaga, Pholiota terrestris, Piloderma bicolor, Postia caesia, Postia fragilis, Postia undosa, Resinicium furfuraceum, Sistotrema brinkmannii, Stereum sanguinolentum, Tomentellopsis echinospora, Trametes cervina, Trechispora farinacea, Trechispora microspora, Trechispora stellulata, Trichaptum abietinum, Tubulicrinis accedens, Tubulicrinis borealis, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Tubulicrinis subulatus, Vararia investiens, Veluticeps abietina, Xeromphalina campanella

***Picea mariana* (Mill.) B.S.P.**
Amphinema byssoides, Athelia bombacina, Bourdotia caesio-cinerea, Ceraceomerulius serpens, Chaetoderma luna, Coniophora arida, Coniophora olivacea, Gloeocystidiellum furfuraceum, Gloeophyllum sepiarium, Grandinia aspera, Hyphoderma praetermissum, Hyphoderma subdefinitum, Leptosporomyces galzinii, Leucogyrophana mollusca, Phellinus chrysoloma, Phellinus viticola, Phlebiella vaga, Piloderma bicolor, Veluticeps abietina

***Picea sitchensis* (Bong,) Carr.**
Acanthophysium spiniger, Acanthophysium weirii, Aleurocystidellum subcruentatum, Aleurodiscus amorphus, Aleurodiscus penicillatus, Amphinema byssoides, Amylocorticium cebennense, Antrodia albobrunnea, Athelia bombacina, Athelia fibulata, Botryobasidium botryosum, Botryobasidium danicum, Botryohypochnus isabellinus, Ceraceomyces tessulatus, Chaetoderma luna, Coniophora arida, Dacrymyces delequescens, Dacrymyces minor, Grandinia arguta, Grandinia aspera, Grandinia breviseta, Heterotextus luteus, Hyphoderma praetermissum, Hyphoderma sambuci, Hypochnicium detriticum, Leptosporomyces raunkerii, Leucogyrophana mollusca, Phanerochaete gigantea, Phanerochaete laevis, Phanerochaete sanguinea, Phanerochaete sordida, Phellinus ferreus, Phlebia firma, Phlebia lilascens, Pleurocybella porrigens, Polyporus melanopus, Pseudohydnum gelatinosum, Pycnoporellus alboluteus, Ramaricium flavomarginatum, Resinicium furfuraceum, Rigidoporus crocatus, Sistotrema oblongisporum, Stereum sanguinolentum, Tomentella bryophila, Trechispora farinacea, Trechispora mollusca, Trichaptum abietinum, Tubulicrinis borealis, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Tubulicrinis subulatus, Tulasnella fuscoviolacea, Veluticeps abietina

Picea sp.
Aleurodiscus cerrusatus, Antrodia albida, Botryobasidium subcoronatum, Calocera viscosa, Dacrymyces chrysospermus, Diplomitoporus crustulinus, Gloeophyllum sepiarium, Grandinia alutaria, Grandinia floccosa, Oxyporus corticola, Thelephora terrestris, Veluticeps abietina

Pinus contorta **Dougl. var. *contorta***
Athelia bombacina, Botryobasidium laeve, Byssocorticium lutescens, Chaetoderma luna, Dacrymyces minor, Dacrymyces tortus, Grandinia pruni, Odonticium romellii, Phlebiella vaga, Sistotrema farinacea

Populus tremuloides **Michx.**
Acanthophysium cerrusatus, Amphinema byssoides, Bjerkandera adusta, Ceraceomerulius serpens, Ceriporiopsis pannocincta, Cylindrobasidium laeve, Fibricium rude, Ganoderma applanatum, Gloeocystidiellum convolvens, Gloeocystidiellum karstenii, Grandinia alienata, Grandinia quercina, Hyphoderma praetermissum, Peniophora polygonia, Phanerochaete sordida, Phanerochaete velutina, Pleurotus ostreatus, Postia caesia, Schizopora paradoxa, Steccherinum ochraceum, Trametes ochracea, Trechispora confinis, Trichoderma harzianum

Populus trichocarpa **Torr. & Gray**
Amphinema byssoides, Antrodia heteromorpha, Athelia arachnoidea, Bjerkandera adusta, Botryobasidium laeve, Bourdotia eyeri, Cheimonophyllum candidissimum, Chondrostereum purpureum, Cyphellopsis anomala, Dacrymyces minor, Gloeocystidiellum leucoxanthum, Grandinia barba-jovis, Grandinia spathulata, Hericium ramosum, Hyphoderma sambuci, Hypochnicium detriticum, Hypochnicium polonense, Laeticorticium roseum, Lentinellus ursinus, Perenniporia tenuis var. tenuis, Pseudohydnum gelatinosum, Steccherinum ochraceum, Trametes suaveolens, Tremella mesenterica

***Salix** sp.*
Amphinema byssoides, Antrodia albida, Cytidia salicina, Exidiopsis laccata, Gloeocystidiellum leucoxanthum, Grandinia arguta, Grandinia aspera, Grandinia barba-jovis, Grandinia crustosa, Hymenochaete tabacina, Hyphoderma obtusiforme, Hyphoderma sambuci, Hyphoderma sibiricum, Hypochnicium bombycinum, Lentinellus omphalodes, Peniophora aurantiaca, Phellinus nigrolimitatus, Phlebia lindtneri, Piloderma bicolor, Polyporus elegans, Polyporus varius, Stereum rugosum, Tubulicrinis gracillimus

Sambucus callicarpa **Greene.**
Grandinia alutaria, Hyphoderma sambuci, Hyphoderma setigerum, Lachnella alboviolascens, Melzericium udicolum

Tsuga heterophylla **(Raf.) Sarg.**
Aleurodiscus penicillatus, Amphinema byssoides, Amylocorticium subsulphureum, Antrodia heteromorpha, Athelia decipiens, Botryobasidium botryosum, Botryobasidium candicans, Botryobasidium subcoronatum, Calocera cornea, Ceraceomyces borealis, Chaetoderma luna, Coniophora arida, Coniophora olivacea, Diplomitoporus crustulinus, Diplomitoporus lindbladii, Fomitopsis pinicola, Ganoderma applanatum, Grandinia aspera, Grandinia breviseta, Grandinia pallidula, Grandinia subalutacea, Heterotextus luteus, Hyphoderma argillaceum, Hyphoderma praetermissum, Hyphoderma sibiricum, Leucogyrophana romellii, Phanerochaete

sanguinea, Phellinus pini, Phlebiella pseudotsugae, Phlebiella vaga, Postia caesia, Postia stiptica, Pseudomerulius aureus, Resinicium furfuraceum, Rigidoporus crocatus, Sistotrema muscicola, Sphaerobasidium minutum, Stereum sanguinolentum, Subulicystidium longisporum, Thelephora terrestris, Tomentella ramosissima, Trechispora farinacea, Trechispora mollusca, Trechispora stellulata, Trichaptum abietinum, Tubulicrinis effugiens, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Tubulicrinis sororius, Tubulicrinis subulatus, Tulasnella allantospora, Veluticeps abietina

***Tsuga mertensiana* (Bong.) Carr.**
Acanthophysium spiniger, Acanthophysium weirii, Aleurodiscus penicillatus, Amphinema byssoides, Asterodon ferruginosa, Athelia acrospora, Botryobasidium candicans, Ceraceomyces serpens, Chaetoderma luna, Coniophora olivacea, Dendrothele incrustans, Diplomitoporus crustulinus, Echinodontium tinctorium, Fomitopsis pinicola, Gloeocystidiellum citrinum, Grandinia abieticola, Grandinia alienata, Grandinia quercina, Hypochnicium sphaerosporum, Ischnoderma resinosum, Melzericium udicolum, Phellinus ferreus, Phellinus nigrolimitatus, Phellinus pini, Phlebiella christiansenii, Phlebiella grisella, Piloderma bicolor, Stereum sanguinolentum, Trechispora microspora, Trechispora stellulata, Trichoderma harzianum, Tubulicrinis angustus, Tubulicrinis gracillimus, Veluticeps abietina Xenasma pruinosum

***Tsuga** sp.*
Antrodia sinuosa, Ceraceomyces tessulatus, Echinodontium tinctorium, Postia fragilis, Stereum sanguinolentum

***Vaccinum** sp.*
Grandinia aspera, Grandinia breviseta, Grandinia cineracea, Phellinus ferreus, Stereum rugosum

Literature cited

Baxter, D.V. 1947. Occurrence of fungi in the major forest types of Alaska. Mich. Acad. Sci., Arts, & Letters 31:93-115

Baxter, D.V. 1950. Pathology in the future forest practice in Alaska. Alaskan Science Conference, Washington D.C. Privately printed. 9 pp.

Baxter, D.V. and F.H. Wadsworth. 1939. Forest and fungus succession in the lower Yukon Valley. Univ. Mich. school of Forestry and Conservation Bulletin No. 9. 52 pp.

Baxter, D.V. and R.W. Warner. 1942. Importance of fungi and defects in handling Alaskan airplane spruce. Univ. Mich. school of Forestry and Conservation Circular no.6. 35 pp.

Conners, IL. 1967. An annotated index to the plant disease in Canada and fungi recorded on plants in Alaska, Canada and Greenland. Canada Department of Agriculture. Publication 1251. 381 pp.

Farr, D., G. Bills, G.P. Chamuris, and A.Y. Rossman. 1989. Fungi on Plants and Plant Products in the United States. Minneapolis: APS Press. 1252 pp.

Ginns, J.H. 1986. Compendium of plant diseases and decay fungi in Canada 1960-1980. Agriculture Canada Publication 1813. 416 pp.

Ginns, J.H., and M.N.L. Lefebvre. 1993. Lignicolous corticioid fungi (Basidiomycota) of North America. Systematics, distribution, and ecology. Mycologia Memoir **19**. 247 pp.

Larson, F.R. 1992. Downed woody material in southeast Alaska forest stands. USDA Forest Service Research Paper PNW-RP-452.

Maser, C. and J.M. Trappe, technical eds. 1984. The seen and unseen world of the fallen tree. USDA Forest Service General Technical Report PNW-164.

Maser, C. R.F. Tarrant, J.M. Trappe, and J.F. Franklin, technical eds. 1988. From the forest to the sea: A story of fallen trees. USDA Forest Service General Technical Report PNW-GTR-229.

Viereck, L. and E. Little, 1972. Alaska Trees and Shrubs. USDA Forest Service Handbook No. 410. 265 pp.

Appendix 1. Literature reporting basidiomycete fungi in Alaska.

Anonymous. 1960. Index of Plant Diseases in the United States. USDA Handbook No. 165. 531 pp.

BPI National Fungus collection, USDA, Beltsville MD

Baxter, D.V. 1942. Some resupinate polypores from the region of the Great Lakes. XIII. Pap. Michigan Acad. Sci. **27**:139-161.

Baxter, D.V. 1947. Occurrence of fungi in the major forest types of Alaska. Mich. Acad. Sci., Arts, & Letters **31**:93-115

Baxter, D.V. 1950. Pathology in the future forest practice in Alaska. Alaskan Science Conference, Washington D.C. Privately printed. 9 pp.

Baxter, D.V. and F.H. Wadsworth. 1939. Forest and fungus succession in the lower Yukon Valley. Univ. Mich. school of Forestry and Conservation Bulletin No. 9. 52 pp.

Baxter, D.V. and R.W. Warner. 1942. Importance of fungi and defects in handling Alaskan airplane spruce. Univ. Mich. school of Forestry and Conservation Circular no.6. 35 pp.

Burdsall, H.H., Jr. 1985. A contribution to the taxonomy of the genus *Phanerochaete*. Mycologia Memoir **10**:1-165.

Carling, D.E., and R.H. Leiner. 1986. Isolation and characterization of *Rhizoctonia solani* and binucleate R. solani-like fungi from aerial stems and subterranean organs of potato plants Phytopathology **76**:725-729.

Cash, E.K. 1953. A checklist of Alaskan fungi Pl. Dis. Reporter Suppl. **219**:1-70.

Chamuris, G. 1988. The nonstipitate stereoid fungi in the northeastern United States and adjacent Canada. Mycologia Memoir **14**. 247 pp.

Chase, T.E., and R.C. Ullrich. 1985. Fruiting and genetic analysis of *Heterobasidion annosum*. Mycologia **77**:464-471.

Conners, IL. 1967. An annotated index to the plant diseases in Canada and fungi recorded on plants in Alaska, Canada and Greenland. Canada Department of Agriculture. Publication 1251. 381 pp.

Eglitis, M., C.J. Gould, and F. Johnson. 1966. Fungi found on Ericaceae in the Pacific coastal area. Wash. State Agric. Exp. Sta. Bulletin **675**:1-21.

Farr, D., G. Bills, G.P. Chamuris, and A.Y. Rossman. 1989. Fungi on Plants and Plant Products in the United States. Minneapolis: APS Press. 1252 pp.

Gilbertson, R.L., and L. Ryvarden. 1986, Vol. 1; 1987, Vol.2 North American Polypores. Oslo: Fungiflora. 885 pp.

Guild, B. 1977-9. The Alaskan Mushroom Hunter's Guide. Anchorage: Alaskan Northwest Publishing Co. 286 pp.

Ginns, J.H. 1986. Compendium of plant disease and decay fungi in Canada 1960-1980. Agriculture Canada Publication 1813. 416 pp.

Ginns, J.H., and M.N.L. Lefebvre. 1993. Lignicolous corticioid fungi (Basidiomycota) of North America. Systematics, distribution, and ecology. Mycologia Memoir **19**. 247 pp.

Hennon, P.E. 1990. Fungi on *Chamaecyparis nootkatensis*. Mycologia **82**:59-66.

Hennon, P.E., and E.M. Hansen. 1987. Nuclear behavior of *Phellinus arctostaphyli*, *P. igniarius*, and *P. tremulae*. Mycologia **79**:501-507.

Holsten, E.H., P.E. Hennon, and R.A. Werner. 1985. Insects and Diseases of Alaskan Forests. USDA Forest Service Alaska Region Report No. 181. 217 pp.

Hinds, T.E., and T.H. Laurent. 1978. Common aspen diseases found in Alaska. Pl. Dis. Reporter **62**:972-975.

Kimmey, J.W., and J.A. Stevenson. 1957. A forest disease survey of Alaska. Pl. Dis. Reporter Suppl. **247**:86-98.

Kobayasi, Y., N. Hiratsuka, Y. Otani, K. Tubaki, S. Udagawa, and M. Soneda. 1969. The second report on the mycological flora of the Alaskan Arctic. Bull. Natl. Sci. Mus. **12**:311-430.

Kobayasi, Y., N. Hiratsuka, R. Korf, K. Tubaki, K. Aoshima, M. Soneda, J. Sugiyama. 1967. Mycological Studies of the Alaskan Arctic. Ann. Rept. Inst. Fermentation, Osaka **3**:1-138.

Laursen, G.A., and J.F. Ammirati, eds. 1982. Arctic and Alpine Mycology . Univ. Washington Press. 559 pp.

Lebeau, J.B., and C.E. Logsdon. 1958. Snow mold of forage crops in Alaska and Yukon. Phytopathology **48**:148-150.

Lefebvre, C.L. 1950. Observations on plant diseases in Alaska. Pl. Dis. Reporter **34**:3-4.

Lemke, P.A. 1964. The genus *Aleurodiscus* (sensu stricto) in North America. Canad. J. Bot. **42**:213-282.

Lentz, P.L., and H.H. Burdsall, Jr. 1973. *Scytinostroma galactinum* as a pathogen of woody plants. Mycopathol. Mycologia Appl. **49**:289-305.

Lindsey, J.P., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1979. A new *Steccherinum* (Aphyllophorales, Steccherinaceae) from Alaska Mycologia **71**:1264-1267.

Logsdon, C.E. 1955. Notes on plant disease incidence in the Matanuska and Tanana Valleys, Alaska - 1953 and 1954. Pl. Dis. Reporter **39**:274.

Logsdon, C.E., and G. Strobel. 1960. Additional records of vegetable diseases in Alaska. Pl. Dis. Reporter **44**:92-93.

Lowe, J.L., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1961. Synopsis of the Polyporaceae of the Western United States and Canada. Mycologia **53**:474-511.

Martin, K.J., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1977. Synopsis of wood-rotting fungi on spruce in North America: I. Mycotaxon **6**:43-77.

Martin, K.J., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1978. Synopsis of wood-rotting fungi on spruce in North America: II. Mycotaxon **7**:337-356.

Martin, K.J., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1980. Synopsis of wood rotting-fungi on spruce in North America: III. Mycotaxon **10**:479-501.

Miller, O.K., Jr. 1968. Interesting fungi of the St. Elias Mountains, Yukon Territory, and adjacent Alaska. Mycologia **60**:1190-1203.

Miller, O.K., Jr. 1982. Higher fungi in Alaskan subarctic tundra and taiga plant communities. Arctic and subalpine Mycology eds Larson and Ammirati University of Washington Press. 123-143.

Miller, O.K., Jr., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1969. Notes on Homobasidiomycetes from northern Canada and Alaska. Mycologia **61**:840-844.

Miller, O.K., Jr., G.A. Laursen, and D.F. Farr. 1982. Notes on Agaricales from Arctic tundra in Alaska Mycologia **74**:576-591.

Miller, O.K., Jr. and L. Stewart. 1971. The genus *Lentinellus*. Mycologia **63**:333-369.

Nakasone, K.K. 1990. A taxonomic study of *Veluticeps*. Mycologia **82**:622-641

Redhead, S.A., O.K. Miller, Jr., R. Watling, and E. Ohenoja. 1982. *Marasmius epidryas*. Fungi Canadenses **213**:1-2.

Saccardo, P.A., C.H. Peck, and W. Trelease. 1904. Alaska: Cryptogamic Botany. Harriman Alaska Expedition. Volume V: 1-65.

Sprague, R. 1954. Some leafspot fungi on western Gramineae. VII Mycologia **46**:76-88.

Sprague, R. 1955. A check list of fungi of glacier bay, Alaska. Res. Stud. State Coll. Wash. **23**:202-224.

Sprague, R. 1962. Some leafspot fungi on western Gramineae - XVI Mycologia **54**:593-610.

Sprague, R., and D.B. Lawrence. 1959. The fungi on deglaciated Alaskan terrain of known age. Res. Stud. State Coll. Wash. **27**:110-128.

Traquair, J.A., J.B. Lebeau, J.E. Moffat, and M. Kokko. 1983. Northern distribution of LTB snow mold in Canada. Canad. Plant Dis. Surv. **63**:1-2.

Wells, V.L., and P.E. Kempton. 1965. *Togaria aurea* in Alaska. Mycologia **57**:316-318.

Wells, V.L., and P.E. Kempton. 1967. Studies on the fleshy fungi of Alaska. I. Lloydia **30**:258-268.

Wells, V.L., and P.E. Kempton. 1968. Studies on the fleshy fungi of Alaska. II. Mycologia **60**:888-901.

Wells, V.L., and P.E. Kempton. 1970. Studies on the fleshy fungi of Alaska. IV. A preliminary account of the genus *Helvella*. Mycologia **62**:940-959.

Wells, V.L., and P.E. Kempton. 1971. Studies on the fleshy fungi of Alaska. V. The genus *Strobilurus* with notes on extralimital species. Mycologia **63**:370-379.

Wells, V.L., and P.E. Kempton. 1973. Studies on the fleshy fungi of Alaska. VI. Notes on *Gyromitra*. Mycologia **65**:396-400.

Appendix 2. Wood-inhabiting fungi reported from Alaska in selected references, but not collected in this study.

F --Farr *et al.* (1989)
G&R --Gilbertson and Ryvarden (1986, 1987)
G&L --Ginns and Lefevbre (1993)
B --Baxter (1947, 1950), Baxter and Warner (1942) or Baxter and Wadsworth (1939)

Amylostereum chailetii (Pers.:Fr.) Boid. **G&L**
Antrodia crassa (Karst.) Ryv. **F, G&R, B**
Antrodia odora (Peck ex Sacc.) Gilbn. et Ryv. **F, G&R**
Antrodia serialis (Fr.:Fr.) Donk **F, G&R, B**
Antrodia variiformis (Peck) Donk **F, G&R, B**
Antrodia xantha (Fr.:Fr.) Ryv. **F, G&R, B**
Armillaria mellea (Vahl.:Fr.) Kummer **F**
Athelia neuhoffii (Bres.) Donk **F, G&L**
Auricularia auricula-judae (Bull.:Fr.) Wettst. **G&L**
Auriculariopsis ampla (Lév.) Maire **F, G&L, B**
Bondarzewia montana (Quél.) Singer **F**
Botryobasidium pruinatum (Bres.) J. Erikss. **F, G&L**
Botryobasidium vagum (Berk. & Curt.) D.P. Rogers **F, G&L**
Ceriporia excelsa (Lund.) Parm. **G&R**
Ceriporia purpurea (Fr.:Fr.) Donk **F**
Ceriporia reticulata (Pers.:Fr.) Dom. **F**
Ceriporia viridans (Berk. et Br.) Donk **G&R**
Ceriporiopsis aneirina (Sommerf.:Fr.) Dom. **F, G&R, B**
Ceriporiopsis mucida (Pers.:Fr.) Gilbn. et Ryv. **G&R**
Cerocorticium hiemale (Laurila) Jülich et Stalpers **F**
Climacocystis borealis (Fr.:Fr.) Kotl. et Pouz. **F, G&R**
Collybia acervata (Fr.:Fr.) Kummer **F**
Coprinus martinii J.Favre ex P.D. Orton **F**
Coprinus psychromorbidus Redhead et J. Traquair **F**
Cylindrobasidium corrugum (Burt) J.Ginns **F, G&L**
Dacrymyces dictyosporus G.W. Martin **G&L**
Dacrymyces stillatus Nees:Fr. **G&L**
Dacryobolus karstenii (Bres.) Oberw. ex Parm. **F, G&L**
Daedaleopsis confragosa (Bolt.:Fr.) J.Schroet. **F, B**
Datronia mollis (Sommerf.:Fr.) Donk **F, G&R**
Datronia scutellata (Schw.) Gilbn. et Ryv. **F**
Datronia stereoides (Fr.:Fr.) Ryv. **F, G&R, B**
Dentipellis dissita (Berk. et Cooke) Maas G. **B**

Dentipellis fragilis (Per.:Fr.) Donk **F, G&L**
Dichomitus squalens (Karst.) D.Reid **F, G&R, B**
Diplomitoporus lenis (Karst.) Gilbn. et Ryv. **F, G&R**
Eichleriella deglubens (Berk. et Broome) D.Reid **F, G&L**
Exidia glandulosa Fr.:Fr. **F, G&L**
Exidia saccharina Alb. et Schw.:Fr. **G&L**
Exidiopsis calcea (Pers.) K.Wells **F, B, G&L**
Fibulomyces septentrionalis (J.Erikss.) Jülich **F**
Flammulina velutipes (Curtis:Fr.) Singer **F**
Fomitopsis officinalis (Villars:Fr.) Bond. et Singer **F, G&R**
Fomitopsis rosea (Alb. et Schw.:Fr.) Karst. **F, B**
Ganoderma oregonense Murr. **F**
Globulicium hiemale (Laurila) Hjortst. **G&L**
Gloeocystidiellum karstenii (Bourd. et Galz.) Donk **F, G&L**
Gloeocystidiellum ochraceum (Fr.:Fr.) Donk **F, G&L, B**
Gloeocystidiellum porosum (Berk. & Curt.) Donk **F, G&L**
Gloeophyllum odoratum (Wulf.:Fr.) Imazeki **F, B**
Gloeophyllum protractum (Fr.) Imaz. **G&R**
Gloeoporus dichrous (Fr.:Fr.) Bres. **F**
Grandinia stenospora (Karst.) Jülich **F**
Helicobasidium brebissonii (Desm.) Donk **G&L**
Hericium abietis (Weir ex Hubert) K.A.Harrison **F, G&L**
Hericium coralloides (Scop.:Fr.) S.F. Gray **F, G&L**
Heterobasidion annosum (Fr.:Fr.) Bref. **F, G&R, B**
Hymenochaete agglutinans Ellis **F, B**
Hymenochaete corrugata (Fr.) Lév. **G&L**
Hymenochaete tenuis Peck **F, G&L**
Ischnoderma benzoinum (Vahl:Fr.) Karst. **B**
Inonotus cuticularis (Bull.:Fr.) Karst. **G&R**
Inonotus radiatus (Sow.:Fr.) Karst. **F, G&R, B**
Kavinia alboviridis (Morg.) Gilbn. et Budn. **B**
Kuehneromyces mutabilis (Schaeff.:Fr.) Singer et A.H. Smith **F**
Laetiporus sulphureus (Bull.:Fr.) Murr. **F, G&R, B**
Laurilia sulcata (Burt) Pouz. **F, G&L, B**
Lentinus strigosus (Schw.:Fr.) Fr. **F**
Lenzites betulina (L.:Fr.) Fr. **F, B**
Leucogyrophana mollusca (Fr.:Fr.) Pouz. **F, G&L**
Leucogyrophana pinastri (Fr.:Fr.) Ginns et Weres. **F, G&L**
Marasmiellus filopes (Peck) Redhead **F**
Marasmius epidryas Kühn. **F**
Meruliopsis ambiguus (Berk.) Ginns **G&L**
Meruliopsis corium (Fr.:Fr.) Ginns **F, G&L, B**
Meruliopsis taxicola (Pers.) Bond. **F**
Micromphale perforans (Hoffm.:Fr.) Singer **F**
Neolentinus kauffmanii (A.H. Smith) Redhead et Ginns **F**
Nidula candida (Peck) V.S. White **F**

Oxyporus cuneatus (Murr.) Aoshima **F, G&R**
Peniophora borealis (Peck) Burt **G&L**
Peniophora rufa (Fr.:Fr.) Boid. **F, G&L, B**
Perenniporia subacida (Peck) Donk **F, G&R, B**
Perenniporia tenuis (Schw.) Ryv. var. *pulchella* (Schw.) Gilbn. et Ryv. **G&R**
Phaeolus schweinitzii (Fr.:Fr.) Pat. **F, G&R, B**
Phanerochaete carnosa (Burt) Parm. **F, G&L**
Phellinus ferrugineofuscus (Karst.) Bourd. **F, G&R, B**
Phellinus ferruginosus (Schrad.:Fr.) Pat. **F, G&R, B**
Phellinus gilvus (Schw.) Pat. **B**
Phellinus hartigii (Allesch. et Schnabl) Pat. **G&R**
Phellinus nigricans (Fr.:Fr.) Karst. **F, B**
Phellinus punctatus (Fr.) Pil. **F, G&R, B**
Phellinus robustus (Karst.) Bourd. et Galz. **F**
Phellinus tremulae (Bond.) Bond. et Boriss. **G&R**
Phellinus weirii (Murr.) Gilbn. **F**
Phlebia albida Post **G&L**
Phlebia radiata Fr. **G&L**
Pholiota adiposa (Fr.:Fr.) Kummer **F, B**
Pholiota populnea (Pers.:Fr.) Kuyper et Tjall.-Beukers **F**
Pholiota squarrosoides (Peck) Sacc. **F**
Physiosporinus sanguinolentus (Alb. et Schw.:Fr.) Pil. **G&R**
Physiosporinus vitreus (Pers.:Fr.) Karst. **G&R**
Piptoporus betulinus (Bull.:Fr.) Karst. **F, G&R, B**
Polyporus badius (Pers.) Schw. **F, G&R**
Polyporus mori (Pollini:Fr.) Fr. **F**
Postia balsamea (Peck) Jülich **F**
Postia leucospongia (Cke. et Harkn.) Jülich **G&R**
Postia placenta (Fr.) M.J. Larsen et Lomb. **F**
Pycnoporellus fulgens (Fr.) Donk **F**
Pycnoporus cinnabarinus (Jacq.:Fr.) Karst. **G&R**
Scytinostroma arachnoideum (Peck) Gilbn. **F, G&L**
Scytinostroma galactinum (Fr.) Donk **F, G&L**
Scytinostroma portentosum (Berk. & Curt.) Donk **F, G&L**
Scytinostromella nannfeldtii (J.Erikss) G.Freeman et R.Petersen **F, G&L**
Sebacina arctica Y. Kobayasi **G&L**
Serpula lacrimans var. *lacrimans* (Jacq.:Fr.) Schroet. **G&L**
Sistotrema raduloides (Karst.) Donk **F, G&L**
Skeletocutis amorpha (Fr.:Fr.) Kotl. et Pouz. **F**
Skeletocutis subincarnata (Peck) J. Keller **F, G&R**
Spongipellis delectans (Peck) Murr. **G&R**
Steccherinum alaskense Lindsey et Gilbn. **F, G&L**
Stereum gausapatum (Fr.:Fr.) Fr. **F, G&L**
Stereum hirsutum (Willd.:Fr.) S.F. Gray **F, G&L, B**
Strobilurus occidentalis V.Wells et P.Kempton **F**
Tapinella panuoides (Batsch:Fr.) E.J. Gilbert **F**

Thanatephorus cucumeris (A.B.Frank) Donk **F, G&L**
Thelephora anthocephala var. *anthocephala* Bull.:Fr. **G&L**
Thelephora caryophyllea Fr.:Fr. **F, G&L**
Tomentellina fibrosa (Berk. & Curt.) M.J. Larsen **F, G&L, B**
Trametes versicolor (L.:Fr.) Pil. **F, G&R, B**
Trechispora cohaerens (Schw.) Jülich et Stalpers **F**
Trechispora mollusca (Pers.:Fr.) Liberta **G&R**
Trichaptum biforme (Fr.) Ryv. **F, G&R, B**
Trichaptum laricinum (Karst.) Ryv. **G&R**
Trichaptum subchartaceum (Murr.) Ryv. **G&R**
Tricholomopsis rutilans (Schaeff.:Fr.) Singer **F**
Typhula incarnata Fr. **F**
Typhula uncialis (Grev.) Berth. **F**
Veluticeps fimbriata (Ellis et Ev.) Nakas. **G&L**

MYCOTAXON
Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 47-52 July-September 1994

SCANNING ELECTRON MICROSCOPIC OBSERVATIONS ON A NEW RECORD OF *DICTYOCHAETA DAPHNIOIDES*

L. ZUCCONI, S. PAGANO and S. ONOFRI

Dipartimento di Scienze Ambientali, Università della Tuscia,
Via S. Camillo de Lellis, 01100 - Viterbo, Italy

Abstract

A new record for Africa of *Dictyochaeta daphnioides* is reported. Its conidiogenesis, observed by means of SEM, is described and discussed.

To date 69 species have been described in *Codinaea* Maire and *Dictyochaeta* Spegazzini, the generic name taken up by Gamundi *et al.* (1977) in preference to the later *Codinaea*. Of these species, 59 have been described in or transferred to *Dictyochaeta*, while another 10 still remain in *Codinaea*. Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1991e) provided a key to the species in these two genera.

Among the new species of *Dictyochaeta*, several have been recently described by Kuthubutheen (1987a; 1987b) and Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1990; 1991a; 1991b; 1991c; 1991d) from Malaysia. During mycological studies carried out in the Tai National Park (Ivory Coast), a strain belonging to *Dictyochaeta daphnioides* Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1991a) was isolated from undetermined leaf litter. It was examined by SEM in order to clarify conidial production and detachment.

Materials and Methods

A strain of *D. daphnioides* (IMI 358908) was isolated from an undetermined leaf fragment (IMI 358907) collected in the forest litter of the Tai National Park (Ivory Coast) by A. Rambelli on 11 March 1992.

Specimens for scanning electron microscopy (SEM) were cut from a pure culture on mycological agar in Petri dishes and fixed in 5% glutaraldehyde in 0.2 M sodium phosphate buffer (pH 7,2) and post-fixed in 1% OsO_4 in 0.2 M cacodylate buffer (pH 7,2). Dehydration was performed in a graded acetone series, after which the material was critical-point dried, mounted, coated with gold (800 Å) and then observed with a Jeol Jsm 5200 scanning electron microscope.

Results

This collection represents a new record of the species for Africa and the first record of *Dictyochaeta daphnioides* since the original description. The African isolate agrees with the type, reported by the authors from Malaysia (Bukit Rengit Forest Reserve, Pahang) in essential features and differs from it only in having slightly shorter conidiophores (up to 170 µm) and conidia (9.5-12.0 µm), and conidiogenous cells which are sometimes geniculate.

Observation by SEM shows smooth conidiophore and conidium surfaces surrounded by an irregular layer of mucilage (Fig. 1 a). Each conidiogenous cell produces several denticles (Figs. 1 b, c). The conidia are produced from the interior of the conidiogenous cell (Figs. 2 a, b) and are at first surrounded by mucilaginous material continuous with the apex of the conidiogenous cell (Figs. 1 d, e). This mucilaginous material progressively dissolves; at first some residues remain attached to the apical setula and to the base of the conidium (Fig. 1 a). Later, an enlarged collarette, continuous with the external wall of the denticle, becomes visible at the base of the conidium, presumably as the mucilage dissolves (Figs. 2 a, b). With conidial secession the enlarged collarette often secedes as well, remaining attached to the base of the conidium (Fig. 2 d), leaving a tubular to somewhat cylindrical denticle (Fig. 1 b). The detachment of the collarette occurs at a point where the denticle is particularly thin (Fig. 2 e). Sometimes the collarette remains on the conidiogenous cell (Fig. 2 c).

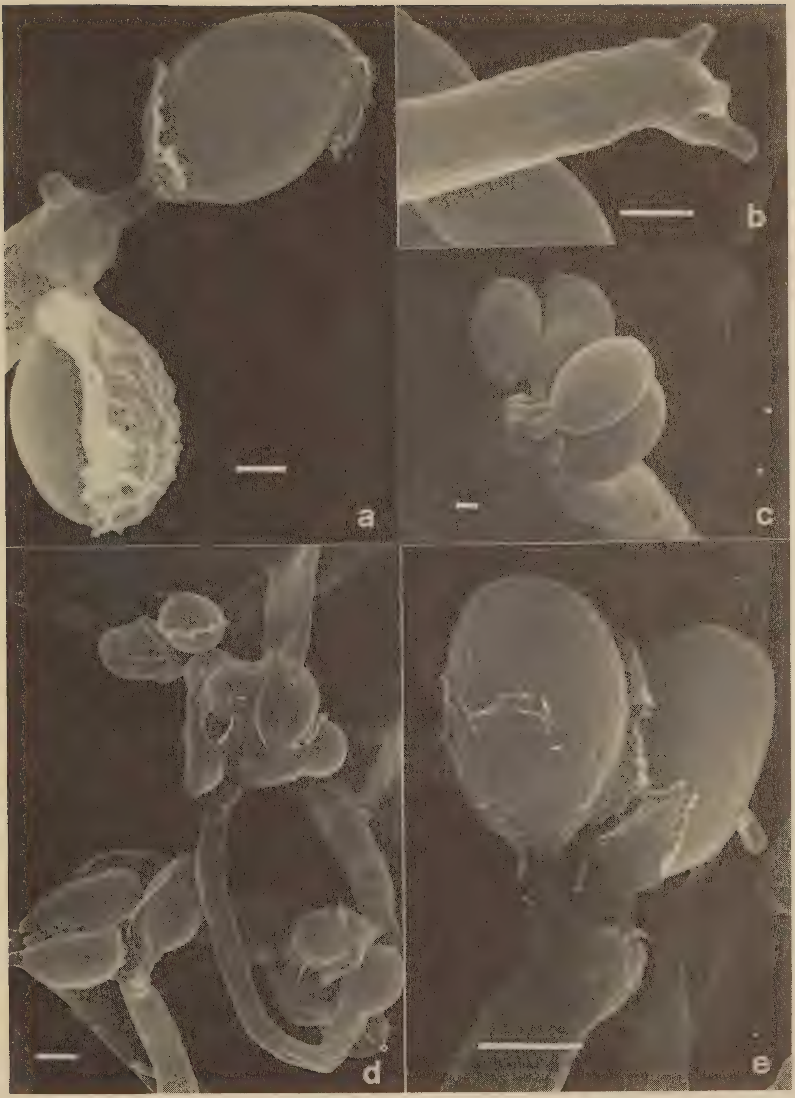


Fig. 1 - *Dictyochaeta daphnioides*: a) smooth conidiophores and conidia with mucilaginous residues (bar = 2 μm); b, c) conidiogenous cells with several denticles (bar = 2 μm); d, e) mucilaginous covers (bar = 4 μm).

Discussion

The African isolate, observed by means of SEM, shows conidiophores and conidia which are quite smooth, as was observed by means of light microscopy and as originally described for the Malaysian strain (Kuthubutheen & Nawawi, 1991a) .

Conidiogenous cells are polyphialidic; the described mechanism of collarette breaking and detachment is very characteristic and seems to indicate the production of only one spore from each conidiogenous locus. Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1991a) described *D. daphnioides* with *collarettes tubular to somewhat cylindrical* and with conidia *papillate at the basal end*. On the basis of what was observed by means of SEM, the papillate conidial bases could be due to the detached collarettes that remain attached to the conidia leaving tubular denticles on the conidiogenous cells.

The presence of papillate conidia is also reported for *D. aliformis* Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1991a), *D. tumidospora* Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1991a), and *D. guadalcanalensis* (Matsushima) Kuthubutheen & Nawawi (1991d) and it is clear that SEM observations would be useful to confirm if a similar mechanism is operating. Conidiophores with *collars easily coming off* are reported and illustrated for *D. triseptata* (Matsushima) Castañeda (Matsushima, 1993). Finally, a collarette detachment could be supposed also for *D. querna* Kirk (1982) described by the author with *collarettes infundibuliform* but illustrated with conidiogenous cells bearing several conidiogenous loci mainly lacking in collarettes.

Acknowledgements

The authors wish to thank Dr B. C. Sutton for critical review of the manuscript.

References

Gamundi I.J., A.M. Arambarri & A. Giaiotti. 1977. Micoflora de la hojarasca de *Nothofagus dombeyi*. *Darwiniana* 21: 81-114

Kirk P.M. 1982. New or interesting microfungi IV. Dematiaceous Hyphomycetes from Devon. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 78: 55-74

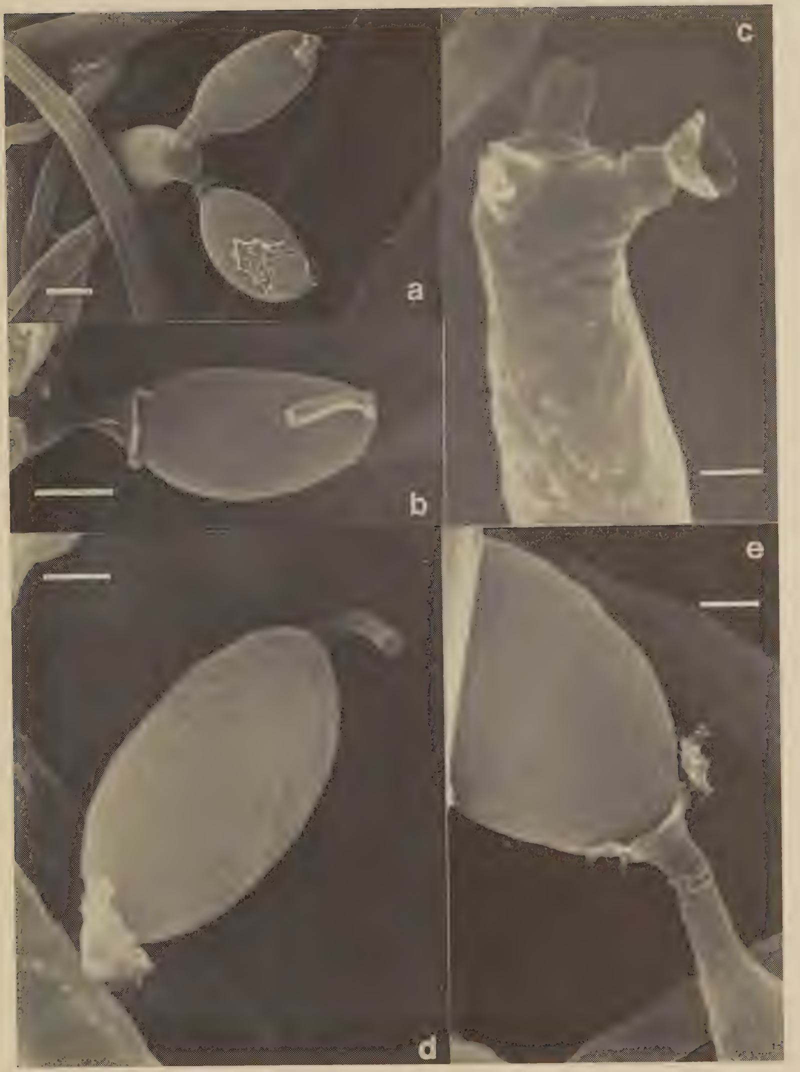


Fig. 2 - *Dictyochaeta daphnioides*: a, b) conidia discharged from enlarged collarettes (bar = 3 μm); c) collarette at the apex of a conidiogenous cell (bar = 1 μm); d) conidium with the attached collarette (bar = 1 μm); e) collarette detachment (bar = 2 μm).

Kuthubutheen A.J. 1987a. Two new species of *Dictyochaeta* from Malaysia. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 89: 353-358

Kuthubutheen A.J. 1987b. A new synnematous *Dictyochaeta* from Malaysia. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society* 89: 411-414

Kuthubutheen A.J. & A. Nawawi. 1990. *Dictyochaeta hamata* and *Dictyochaeta pahangensis*, two new species with lateral phialides. *Mycological Research* 94: 840-846

Kuthubutheen A.J. & A. Nawawi. 1991a. Three new species of *Dictyochaeta* with non-setose conidiophores and non-septate setulate conidia from Malaysia. *Mycological Research* 95: 104-107

Kuthubutheen A.J. & A. Nawawi. 1991b. *Dictyochaeta macrospora* sp.nov.: a litter-inhabiting hyphomycete from Malaysia. *Mycological Research* 95: 248-250

Kuthubutheen A.J. & A. Nawawi. 1991c. Eight new species of *Dictyochaeta* (Hyphomycetes) from Malaysia. *Mycological Research* 95: 1211-1219

Kuthubutheen A.J. & A. Nawawi. 1991d. *Dictyochaeta guadalcanalensis* comb.nov. and several new records of the genus in Malaysia. *Mycological Research* 95: 1220-1223

Kuthubutheen A.J. & A. Nawawi. 1991e. Key to *Dictyochaeta* and *Codinaea* species. *Mycological Research* 95: 1224-1229

Matsushima T. 1993. *Matsushima Mycological Memoirs No.7*. Published by the Author. Kobe, Japan

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 53-57 July-September 1994

STUDIES ON KERATINOPHILIC FUNGI. IV. *BIFIDOCARPUS*, A NEW GENUS OF THE EUROTIALES

J. Cano[1], J. Guarro[2] and R. F. Castañeda Ruiz[3]

[1]Unitat de Microbiologia, Escola d'Enologia de Tarragona. [2]Facultat de Medicina i Ciencies de la Salut, Universitat Rovira i Virgili, 43201-Reus, Tarragona, Spain, [3]Instituto de Investigaciones Fundamentales en Agricultura Tropical "Alejandro Humboldt" (INIFAT), Ciudad de la Habana, Cuba.

ABSTRACT

Bifidocarpus cubensis *gen. et sp.nov.* a keratinophilic fungus from Cuban soil, is described and illustrated. It is characterized by white ascomata with a hyphal peridium bearing typical forked appendages and by the small reniform to allantoid ascospores. ***Bifidocarpus*** is compared with other genera of the Eurotiales. It is treated in the Onygenaceae.

RESUMEN

Se describe e ilustra un nuevo hongo queratinofílico, ***Bifidocarpus cuoensis*** *gen. et sp.nov.*, aislado del suelo de Cuba. Las características más representativas del mismo son sus ascomas de color blanco con un peridio hifal con apéndices ramificados en forma dicotómica y ascosporas pequeñas y arriñonadas. Se discute la posición taxonómica de ***Bifidocarpus*** dentro de los Eurotiales. Se considera perteneciente a la familia Onygenaceae.

During a survey of the keratinophilic fungi in Cuba an interesting fungus was recovered which differs from the known species of the Eurotiales. We believe it represents a new genus, which is described below.

Bifidocarpus Cano, Guarro et Castañeda, *gen. nov.*
Etym. ***Bifido-*** refering to the bifid branches of the ascoma appendages.

Ascomata *discreta vel confluentia, superficialia, plus minusve globosa, alba cum hyphis peridialis filiformis, anastamosantibus, septatis et appendicibus dichotomis praedita.* ***Appendices*** *ramosae, repetite dichotomae, pilosae ornamentae, hyalinae.* ***Asci*** *globosi vel subglobosi, hyalini, evanescenti, octospori.* ***Paraphyses*** *nullae.* ***Ascosporae*** *subreniformes usque allantoideae, hyalinae, tenuituniceatae, unicellulares, laeves.* ***Anamorphosis*** *ignotis.*
Species typica: ***Bifidocarpus cubensis*** Cano, Guarro et Castañeda *sp.nov.*

Ascomata discrete often confluent, more or less globose, white, with a brownish central part, peridium composed of anastomosing and dichotomously branched hyphae forming a loose reticulum; **appendages** short and dichotomously branched, with blunt apices, ornamented with numerous short, fine hairs. **Asci** globose to subglobose, hyaline, evanescent, 8-spored. **Ascospores** slightly reniform to allantoid, hyaline, smooth. **Anamorph** not formed.
Type species: ***Bifidocarpus cubensis*** Cano, Guarro et Castañeda *sp.nov.*

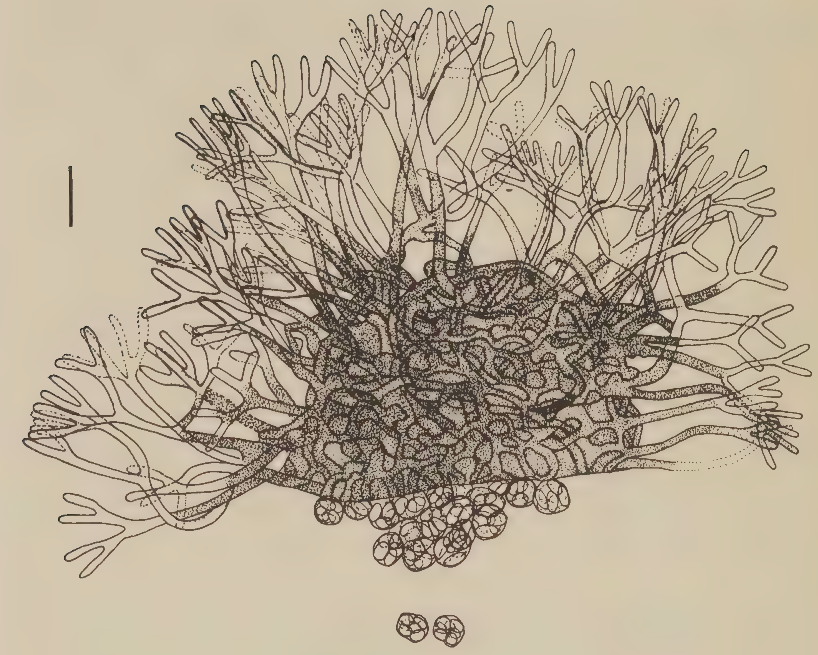


Fig.1.- ***Bifidocarpus cubensis*** (FMR 4194). (bar= 10 µm).

Bifidocarpus cubensis Cano, Guarro et Castañeda, *sp. nov*. (Fig. 1-3)
Etym. ***cubensis*** refers to the country in which the sample was collected

Ascomata *discreta vel confluentia, superficialia, plus minusve globosa, alba, 70-150 µm diam, cum hyphis peridialis filiformis, anastomosantibus, septatis, 1-1,5 µm latis et appendicibus dichotomis praedita.* ***Appendices*** *ramosae, repetite dichotomae, pilosae ornamentae, hyalinae, 15-30 µm longae.* ***Asci*** *globosi vel subglobosi, hyalini, evanescenti, octospori, 4-5 x 3-4 µm.* ***Paraphyses*** *nullae.* ***Ascosporae*** *subreniformes usque allantoideae, hyalinae, tenuitunicatae, unicellulares, laeves, 2-2.5 x 1.5-1.7 µm.* ***Anamorphosis*** *ignotis.*

Holotypus siccus et lyophilisatus: *ex solo, in collectione fungorum IMI 356298, Egham, Britannia deposita est. Isotypus:* FMR 4194.

Colonies on oat-meal agar very restricted, reaching 3-8 mm diam. in 14 days at 25°C, white, superficial mycelium dense, flat, velvety, margin regular, reverse uncoloured. On Bacto Emerson YpSs agar (Difco), colonies have the same pattern of growth but the reverse is yellowish brown. We were unable to obtain fertile cultures of this fungus on all the artificial media tried. Fertile ascomata develop only on sterile soil to which horse hair was added.

Vegetative hyphae hyaline, septate, wall smooth, 1-1.5 µm wide. **Ascomata**

discrete, often confluent, more or less globose, white, centre brownish, 70-150 µm diam., peridium with dichotomous, anastomosing hyphae; **peridial hyphae** abundant, 1-1.5 µm wide, wall with numerous short thin filaments, septate, anastomosing and dichotomously branching hyphae forming a loose reticulum; **appendages** frequently septate, dichotomously branched, with blunt apices, ornamented with numerous short, fine hairs, 15-30 µm long. **Asci** globose to subglobose, hyaline, evanescent, 8-spored, 4-5 x 3-4 µm. **Ascospores** subreniform to allantoid, hyaline, smooth, 2-2.5 x 1.5-1.7 µm. **Anamorph** unknown. Slightly keratinolytic.

No growth at 37°C. Sensitive to 0.04% actidione.

Material examined (dried and lyophilized): FMR 4194, forest soil, Varadero, Cuba, 12 March, 1992, J. Cano.

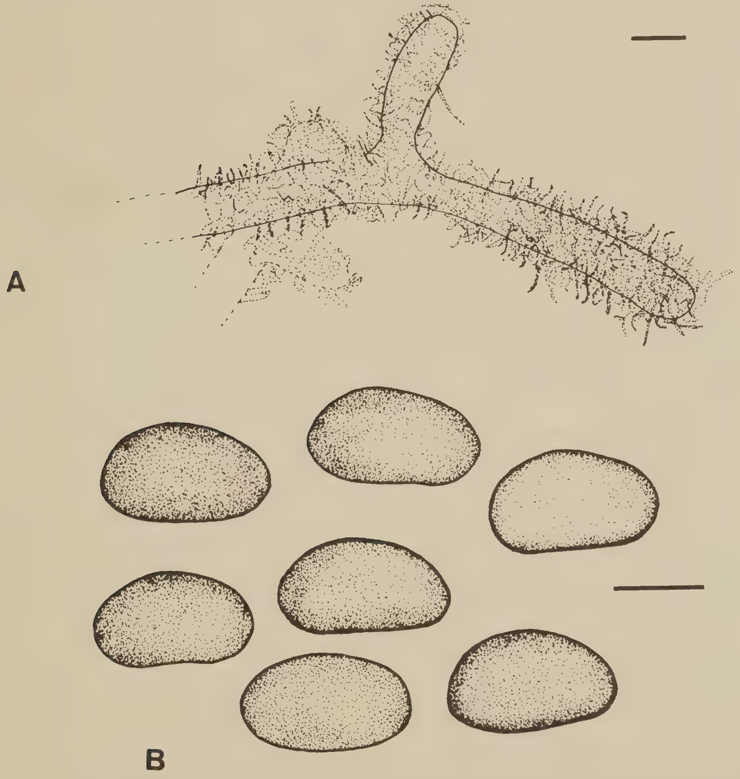


Fig.2.- ***Bifidocarpus cubensis*** (FMR 4194). **A**, Peridial hyphae (bar= 2 µm). **B**, Ascospores (bar= 1 µm).

The taxonomic placement of this new fungus is controversial because its main characteristics do not completely fit those of any of the established families in the Eurotiales (Arx, 1987; Currah, 1985). It could be tentatively included in the Onygenaceae *sensu* von Arx. Their small, hyaline and reniform ascospores make this fungus unique in that family. ***Renispora*** Sigler et Carmichael also have reniform ascospores but these are pigmented and pitted, and in addition it has a typical ***Chrysosporium*** anamorph. ***Onygena corvina*** Albertini et Schweinitz also bears ascospores with some similarities (cylindrical and often curved) to those of ***Bifidocarpus***, but these are bigger (6-8 x 2.5-

3.5 µm) and the ascomata have a distinct stipe.

This fungus is only known from one strain isolated by the "hair baiting method". It could mean that it is very rare, but tropical soil fungi are practically still unexplored, and it is probable that more extensive surveys in Africa, Asia and South America would show that some of the known fungi are more widespread than we actually think. In our studies of tropical soils we have found new strains of keratinophilic fungi considered as rare only because a few isolates existed, as was the case with some species of ***Ascocalvatia, Spiromastix, Gymnoascus***, etc.

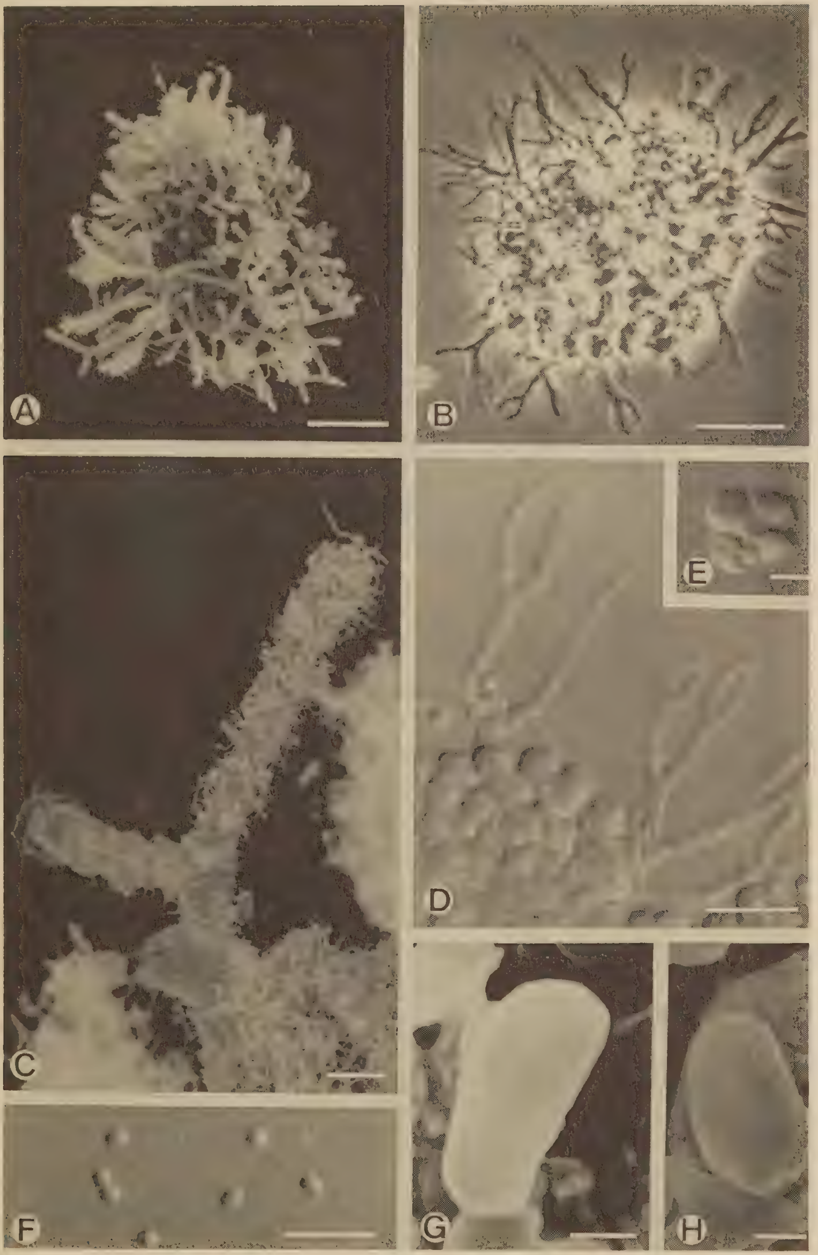
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This work was supported by FIS grant nº 92/0785 from the Ministerio de Sanidad y Consumo, Spain. We gratefully acknowledge Dr. P.F. Cannon (International Mycological Institute) for serving as pre-submission reviewer, Dr. E. Descals (Inst. Estudis Avançats, C.S.I.C.) for improving the English text and the Cuban Ministry of Agriculture for facilities during this work.

REFERENCES

Arx J.A., von. 1987. A re-evaluation of the Eurotiales. **Persoonia 13**:273-300.
Currah R.S. 1985. Taxonomy of the Onygenales: Arthrodermataceae, Gymnoascaceae, Myxotrichaceae and Onygenaceae. **Mycotaxon 24**:1-216.

Fig. 3. ***Bifidocarpus cubensis*** (FMR 4194). **A,B,** Ascoma (A, bar= 20 µm; B, bar= 30 µm). **C**, Peridial hyphae (bar= 2 µm). **D**, Asci and peridial hyphae (bar= 10 µm). **E**, Asci (bar= 5 µm). **F**, **G,H**, Ascospores (F, bar= 10 µm; G,H, bar= 0.5 µm).


A
B
C
D
E
F
G
H

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 59-75 July-September 1994

CULTURE MORPHOLOGY OF CREPIDOTUS SPECIES

BEATRICE SENN-IRLET

Institut de Botanique systématique et de géobotanique
Université de Lausanne, Bâtiment de Biologie
CH - 1015 Lausanne, Switzerland

Abstract

The culture morphology of 9 taxa of *Crepidotus* (Crepidotaceae, Agaricales) is described as developed on three different media (malt extract agar MEA, potato dextrose agar PDA, chemically defined medium PiNL). Diagnostic characters of greatest value include growth rate, color and texture of tissue-type and occurrence of differentiated elements. Stalpers' species code was determined for each species.

Introduction

The genus *Crepidotus* includes species with pleurotoid fruit-bodies with small to medium sized caps which may be white or coloured, fibrillose to tomentose or glabrous, with lamellae radiating from a lateral or eccentric attachment point and with spores whose spore deposit ranges from clay colour to snuff brown or cinnamon. Spore shape, size and ornamentation in combination with size and shape of cheilocystidia are most important distinctive characters for species recognition (Senn-Irlet, in press). Most *Crepidotus* species are saprophytes on rotten wood, more rarely they fruit on dead plant debris or other substrates. No study sofar has ever included morphological characters of the mycelium.

The importance of culture morphology in taxonomy of Basidiomycetes has gained main importance in wood-rotting fungi (Nobles, 1948; Stalpers, 1978), where documentation of culture features is now considered essential in species description. Culture features helped to clarify generic delimitations in the Agaricales (eg. Redhead & Ginns,1985).

The potential value of culture characters in taxonomy of Agaricales has never been opposed, on the contrary several authors stress the importance of such characters (Pantidou et al., 1983; Singer,1975). Nevertheless, up to date such studies are still rare. Recent investigations include *Collybia* (Vilgalys & Miller, 1983), *Lyophyllum* p.p. (Moncalvo et al., 1989), *Marasmius* (Desjardin, 1990), *Mycena* (Treu & Agerer, 1990), *Pholiota* (Jacobsson, 1989), ectomycorrhizal fungi (Hutchison, L.J., 1991)

The research documented here was designed to answer the following questions: Does culture morphology support the contemporary delimitations of *Crepidotus* species (Senn-Irlet, in press)? Are there specific characters that strengthen species concepts and faciliate separation of closely related species? Can *Crepidotus* species be recognized on cultural characteres alone?

Material and methods

Suspensions of spores in sterile water or in liquid media were spread onto the agar surface of a petri dish. Spore germination took place within 3 to 8 weeks. The obtained heterocaryotic mycelia were screened for nuclei by staining either by carmin aceto acid (siderophilic reaction see Clémençon, 1978) or by DAPI using fluorescence microscopy.
Three different culture media were used regularly, one occasionally:
PDA: potato/dextrose agar (commercial product, Merck 10130)
MEA: malt-extract agar (commercial product, Merck 5398)
PiNL (chemically defined medium): $(NH_4)_2H_4O_6$ (0.94 g/l) K_2PO_4 (0.037 g/l), KCl (0.031 g/l), $MgCl_2 \cdot 6H_2O$,(0.030 g/l), $CaCl_2 \cdot 6\,H_2O$, (0.0132 g/l), micronutrients (total 0.74 g/10 ml) $MnCl_2 \cdot 4\,H_2O$, H_3BO_3, $ZnCl_2 \cdot 2\,H_2O$, $Na_2MoO_4 \cdot 2\,H_2O$, $NiCl \cdot 6\,H_20$; Fe^{III}NaEDTA , succinate buffer, pH 5.5, 0.2M (10 ml/l); maltose D (5 g/l), glucose D (10 g/l), thiamine HCl (0.1 ml/l); gelose Agar-Agar (15 g/l).
YPSS/2: glucose D (7.5 g), yeast extract (2 g), $K_2HPO_4 \cdot 3H_2O$ (0.5 g), $MgS0_4 \cdot 7\,H_2O$ (0.25 g), gelose Agar-Agar (15 g/l).
The cultures are stored in the culture collection of Departement of Systematic Botany in Lausanne. The original specimens are kept in the herbarium (LAU).

Spot tests for presence or absence of laccase, tyrosinase and peroxidase were performed on 28 days old culture of all isolates grown on PDA, MEA and PiNL using substrate-specific reagents (see Marr, 1979, 1984). 5 replicates were placed in a separate petri dish and the reactions were recorded at 5, 10, 30 minutes, 2 and 24 hours. The intensity of the reaction was classified in 3 categories. A reaction is recorded as negative if no colour changes have been noted at any time observed. With syringaldazine for detecting laccase, a positive reaction took always place within the first 30 minutes whereas weak positive reactions with L-tyrosine detecting tyrosinase took place only after 24 hours. With p-cresol, which reacts in presence of undefined phenoloxydases, positive reactions were occasionally observed immediately but in most cases within 4 hours.

The growth rate indicated refer to the radius of the radiating mycelia.

Results

All isolates on solid agar media formed both submerged and appressed to raised mycelia. Grown simultaneously under equal conditions in numerous test series during the investigation period each species showed an individual growth rate (Table 2), which did not significantly change. However, in all species observed growth rate was fastest after the first inoculation.

Table 1: Isolates of *Crepidotus* species in culture studies.

Without further indications the localities are situated in Switzerland.

species name coll. no	substrate	locality	date
subgenus *Crepidotus*			
mollis			
89/195	stump of *Fraxinus*	Jura, Develier	28.IX.1989
91/149	lying *Fagus*-trunk	Berne Brienz	24.IX.1991
91/226	stump of deciduous tree	France, Boulogne	18.X.1991
92/57	lying *Fagus*-trunk	Berne, Giessbach	24.IV.1992
calolepis			
90/154	lying trunk of deciduous tree	Canada, Alb., Banff	26.VII.1990
subgenus *Dochmiopus*			
section *Dochmiopus*			
applanatus var. applanatus			
89/197	lying trunk	Jura, Caquerelle	28.IX.1989
crocophyllus			
BRNO	*Fraxinus*	Czechia, Lanzhot	10.X.1990
cesatii var. cesatii			
91/198	*Fagus*-twig	Berne, Belp	8.X.1991
92/265	*Salix*-twig	Berne, Belp	1.X.1992
cesatii var. subsphaerosporus			
89/173	twig of *Picea*	Berne, Gurnigel,	6.IX.1989
92/279	lying *Picea* trunk	Berne, Habkern	14.IV.1992
variabilis			
91/197	*Fagus* -twig	Berne, Bremgartenwald	7.X.1991
91/247	*Fagus* -twigs and litter	France, Desvres	17.X.1991
section *Crepidotellae*			
luteolus			
91/195	on dead *Urtica* culm	Berne,Bremgartenwald	7.X.1991
subverrucisporus			
91/151	*Salix*-twig	Berne, Brienz	24.IX.1991
92/264	*Alnus*-twig	Berne, Belp	1.X.1992

Different light conditions, i.e permanent dark in the incubator, permanent daylight conditions in the culture room as well as normal diurnal light changes did not affect the growth rate in a significant way. Nevertheless, a tendency towards a faster growth in permanent daylight conditions has been observed (Table 2).

Fruit-bodies never developed, yet, earliest stages - noduli- have been observed several times. Fruit-bodies in cultures have been obtained by Russel (1978).

Fastest growth was observed between 20 °and 25° C, yet growth was still possible for all species at 10 °C but stopped at temperatures >30 °C.

There was little variation in culture morphology between different isolates of a given species on a given medium. In other words this study indicates rather consistent characters for cultures at given controlled conditions.

The culture media clearly affected the morphology of the isolates. MEA grown isolates revealed very little variation. In contrast PDA grown isolates revealed distinct morphologies such as culture mat colouration and culture mat tissue.

The Bavendamm-test (1928) with which white-rot can be detected by growing the fungus on media containing small amounts of gallic or tannic acid showed in all species examined the same result: the growth was very weak to almost zero but a dark diffusion zone under the fungus appeared. Therefore all Crepidoti examined produce a laccase, which is confirmed by spot tests of syringaldazine (see Table 3). However the presence of tyrosinase could not be proved for *C. calolepis*.

Conventional reagents for microscopy of higher fungi (Melzer' reagent, cresyl bue, cotton blue, congo red, KOH, sudanIII , patent blue) displayed no special reactions. The cell walls remain acyanophilous, the cytoplasma inamyloid, KOH did not evoke colour changes, sudan III and patent blue showed no reaction at all.

No specific smells were noted.

No remarkable differences could be observed between the different strains of one species.

Micromorphological characters (Figs. 1-3, 5)

Expect of *C. calolepis* whose mycelium is very poorly differentiated, all other *Crepidotus* species displayed characteristic micromorphological features in their mycelia such as diverticulate hyphae in the submerged mycelia, ampullate (allocysts sensu Stalpers, 1978) or almost moniliform intercalary cells in the aerial mycelium and cystidia-like terminal swellings (Fig. 1 d). Features which proved to be specific include textura intricata (for *C. calolepis*), textura epidermoidea (for *C. crocophyllus* and *C. subverrucisporus*, see Figs. 2b and 3b) and intracellular pigments (for *C. crocophyllus)*.

Rhizomorphs have not been observed in any species, but strands of 2-4 parallel or twisted hyphae are abundant in several species.

Arthroconidia have not been found.

Hyphal cells in all parts of the mycelium are binuclear.

Table 2: Mean growth rates (mm· d^{-1}) of 9 *Crepidotus* species on petri dishes.

light and temperpature conditions	permanent light conditions 20°; n=3				various light conditions, 18-25°; n= 3-30
period	1 th week	2nd week	3 rd week	4 th week	4 th week
applanatus					
PiNL	0	0.45	0.57	0.78	0.35-0.7
PDA	0	0.23	0.28	0.26	0.25-0.53
MEA	0	0.30	0.24	0.35	0.2-0.35
calolepis					
PiNL	0.5	1.05	1.04	0.56	0.67-1.5
PDA	1.57	1.21	1.09	1	0.78-1.03
MEA	1.43	1.25	1.2	1.17	0.42-0.60
cesatii var. *cesatii*					
PiNL	1.07	0.93	0.88	0.92	1.42
PDA	1.14	1.32	1.48	1.35	1.17-1.35
MEA	1.57	1.89	2	>1.5	0.32-1.17
cesatii var. *subsp.*					
PiNL	0	0.53	0.52	0.75	0.61-0.85
PDA	0	0.35	0.33	0.28	0.17-0.28
MEA	0	0.42	0.42	0.42	0.21-0.39
crocophyllus					
PiNL	0.9	1.35	1.57	1.46	0.96-1.46
PDA	0.43	0.35	0.33	0.30	0.39-1.17
MEA	0.5	0.71	0.85	1.10	1-1.5
luteolus					
PiNL	1.25	1.28	1.66	1.57	1.57
PDA	1.85	1.86	1.95	>1.5	>1.5
MEA	1.71	1.75	1.66	1.48	0.82->1.5
mollis					
PiNL	1.07	1.46	1.64	1.37	0.6-0.85
PDA	0.6	0.71	0.69	0.71	0.71-1.46
MEA	0.71	1.14	1.23	1.23	1.14-1.42
subverrucisporus					
PiNL	1.64	2.14	2.04	>1.5	>1.5
PDA	1.57	1.64	1.5	1.28	1.21-1.53
MEA	1.64	1.5	1.5	1.37	1.2->1.5
variabilis					
PiNL	1.78	1.82	1.64	1.39	1.28-1.53
PDA	1.57	1.64	1.5	1.28	0.71-1.46
MEA	1.5	1.78	1.73	1.48	1.39-1.53

Table 3. Results of spot tests for important extracellular enzymes involved in wood decomposing: p-cresol for phenoloxydases, L-tyrosine for tyrosinase and syringaldazine exclusively for laccase. All observations in pure cultures after 28 days.

+ = weak reaction, ++ positive reaction, +++ strong positive reaction
- = no reaction noted

		phenol oxydases-			tyro-sinase			laccase	
	PiNL	PDA	MEA	PiNL	PDA	MEA	PiNL	PDA	MEA
applanatus	+	+	+	+++	+++	+	++	+++	+
calolepis	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	+
cesatii cesatii	++	+	+++	+	+	++	+++	+	+++
cesatii subsp	++	++	+++	+	++	+++	+++	+++	+++
crocophyllus	++	+	+++	+++	+	++	+++	+	+++
luteolus	+++	+++	+++	-	+++	+	++	+++	++
mollis	+++	+	+++	++	+++	+	++	++	++
subverrucisporus	-	++	+	++	+	-	++	+	+
variabilis	++	+++	++	++	++	+	+	+	+++

Description of culture morphology

Crepidotus applanatus (Pers.) Kummer var. *applanatus*
characteristics: slow to medium growth, aerial mycelium white to dirty cream, formation of stephanocysts in the aerial mycelium.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed, silky to downy, sometimes with long radiating straight hyphae; hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium subfelty to felty, white; reverse white.
PDA: advancing zone appressed to subfelty without single radiating precursory hyphae, white; hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium pellicular to subfelty, glossy, cream to dirty ochraceous; reverse cream to ochraceous.
MEA: advancing zone pellicular to felty without single radiating precursory hyphae, cream, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, slightly zonate cream to apricot; reverse cream, grooved.

Micromorphology
Advancing zone of 1.5-2 µm wide, cylindric, straight hyphae, infrequently branched, on PiNL with very long terminal cells. Aerial mycelium composed of 2-4 µm wide, abundantly branched,thin-walled hyphae, with

numerous segments of inflated, 6-20 µm wide cells, with clusters of 8-10 µm wide stephanocysts with 12-24 small teeth sitting on 15-30 x 4-6 µm large intercalary basal cells (see Senn-Irlet & Scheidegger, 1994); erect terminal cells tapering or rarely clavate, up to 60 x 6-10 µm. Submerged hyphae frequently branched, often flexuose, contorted or diverticulate, thin-walled. Clamps rare.

Crepidotus calolepis (Fr.) Karsten var. *calolepis*
characteristics: growth rate medium, aerial mycelium white, felty, clamps absent, all hyphae rather undifferentiated, weak phenoloxydase reactions, no tyrosinase.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed, sometimes raised with a wollen bulge. Aerial mycelium granular to farinaceous, faintly zonate, white, around inoculum plug sometimes brownish; reverse white to cream, below inoculum plug darkened.
PDA: advancing zone appressed to raised, downy, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium silky to felty, often glossy, white, around inoculum plug sometimes dirty brown; reverse white to darkened.
MEA: advancing zone narrow, appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, faintly zonate, sometimes grooved, cream; reverse cream, with radial grooves.

Micromorphology
Advancing zone of 2-3.5 µm wide, cylindric, long-celled hyphae, subterminal cell sparsely branched. Aerial mycelium of felty zones with interwoven, sparsely branched cylindric hyphae with scattered small knob-like excrescences, at times slightly flexuose and forming a loose textura intricata; inflated up to 5 µm wide plasmatic cells (monilioid hyphae) rare; erect, cystidia-like terminal cells mostly absent; strands of 2-4 parallel or twisted hyphae abundant. Submerged hyphae loose, 2-3 µm wide, distinctly branched, terminal cells blunt, cylindric. On MEA the felty mycelium did not form a conspicuous textura intricata, whereas such a structure was formed on PDA. Clamps absent.

Crepidotus cesatii (Rab.) Sacc. var. *cesatii*
characteristics: growth rate medium, aerial mycelium felty to plumose, white, terminal cells numerous, cystidia-like.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed to raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, thin, appressed, white; reverse white.
PDA: advancing zone raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium subfelty to velvety, white; reverse dense, cream-apricot.
MEA: Advancing zone narrow and dense, raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty to floccose, zonate, around inoculum plug sometimes grooved, white; reverse dense cream-yellowish, grooved.

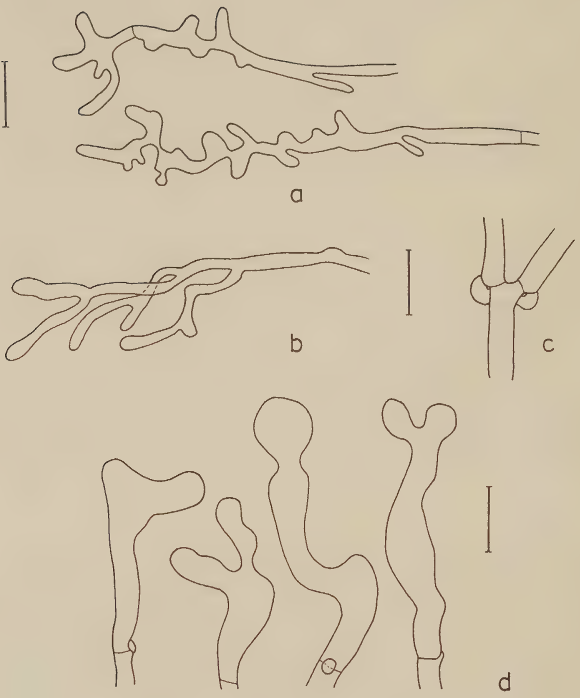


Figure 1: Micromorphological characters of axenic cultures of *Crepidotus*: a = diverticulate hyphae (from *C. mollis)* b = staghorn-like hyphae (from *C. calolepis)* , c = clamp connections (from *C. cesatii* var. *subsphaerosporus*) d = cystidia-like terminal cells (from *C. luteolus*) bar = 10µm

Micromorphology
Advancing zone of 2-4 µm wide, cylindric often flexuose hyphae, terminal cell up to 90 µm long, subterminal cell branched; isoplerous cells present. Aerial mycelium of 2.5-5 µm wide, cylindric radiating hyphae, densely branched, plasmatic up to 11 µm wide swollen cells (physalohyphae, monilioid hyphae) present; granular plasmatic cells abundant; terminal cystidia-like elements, 25-60 x 6-10 µm, clavate and flexuose-lageniform respectively; strands of 2-6, twisted narrow hyphae may be present. Submerged mycelium dense, hyphae frequently branched; cystidia-like terminal cells present. Clamps abundant.

Crepidotus cesatii (Rab.) Sacc. var. *subsphaerosporus* (J. Lange) Senn-Irlet
characteristics: growth rate slow, aerial mycelium felty, white, terminal cells numerous, cystidia-like.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed to raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty to velvety, faintly zonate, white; reverse white.
PDA: advancing zone raised, narrow, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium velvety, cream; reverse cream.
MEA: advancing zone narrowly appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium velvety, isolates granular, at times grooved, faintly zonate, cream; reverse cream-apricot.

Micromorphology
Advancing zone of 1.8-2.5 µm wide, cylindric hyphae; terminal cell straight and regularily clamped, subterminal cell branched and often with 1 to 3, up to 10 µm long finger-like excrescences. Aerial mycelium of 2.8-4 µm wide, cylindric, abundantly branched hyphae; granular plasmatic up to 8 µm wide swollen cells present (monilioid hyphae); cystidia-like erect terminal swellings 30-40 x 5-10 µm clavate and flexuose; hyphal strands of 2-6, 1.5-2.5 µm wide cylindric twisted hyphae present. Submerged mycelium dense, mostly short-branched with many cystidia-like terminal swellings. Clamps abundant.

Crepidotus crocophyllus (Berk.) Sacc.
characteristics: rapid growth, aerial mycelium crustose, brownish; hyphae with yellow brownish intracellular pigment forming textura epidermoidea.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed, fimbriate, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium plumose to floccose, faintly zonate, around inoculum plug crustose, white, at times yellowish; reverse yellow.
PDA: advancing zone appressed or submerged, hyphae cream. Aerial mycelium felty forming a dense mat, cream, around inoculum plug yellow-brown crustose; reverse orange.
MEA: advancing zone broad, appressed. Aerial mycelium felty to loosely floccose or sometimes plumose, faintly zonate, white, reverse orange.

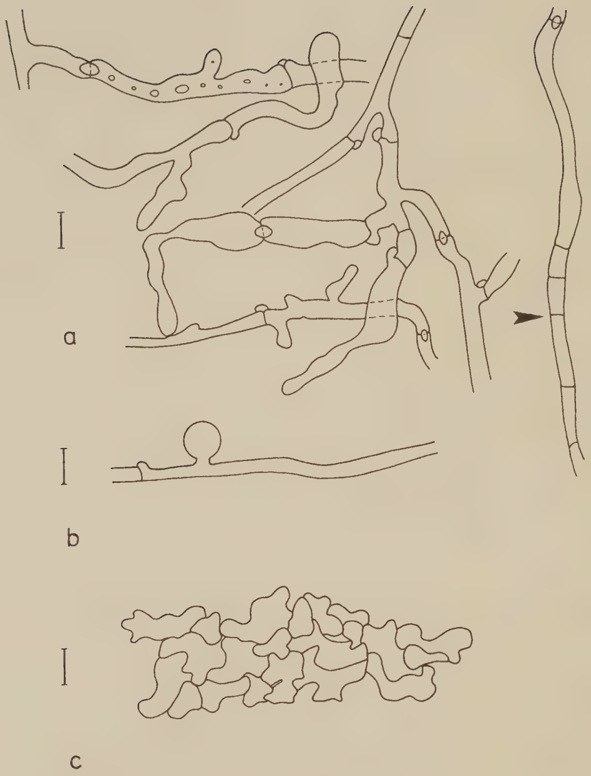


Figure 2: Micromorphological characters of axenic cultures of *Crepidotus crocophyllus*
a = aerial mycelium with hyphae with granular content and with secundary septae (arrowhead), b = hyphae with globose swelling, c = textura epidermoidea with interlocking hyphae.
bar = 10µm

Micromorphology
Advancing zone submerged, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium of 3-5 µm wide, abundantly branched hyphae with many plasmatic cells; scattered main hyphae slightly thick-walled; erect terminal cells cystidia-like, clavate, flexuose and often sligthly monilioid, 27-39 (-76) µm; around inoculum plug textura epidermoidea (see Fig. 2b) with interlocking jig-jaw like cells; old cultures with isoplerous (= "oleiferous") hyphae which stain yellow in KOH and numerous secundary septae; intracelllular pigment yellow to yellow-brown, dissolving in KOH and forming small granules in the whole microscopic preparation. Submerged hyphae regularly branched, with 3-4 µm wide, straight or rarely flexuose hyphae; terminal segments often diverticulate to staghorn-like. Clamps abundant but not at all septae.

Crepidotus luteolus (Lamb.) Sacc.
characteristics: very rapid growth, aerial mycelium pale lemon on MEA, zonate, felty to floccose; terminal cells cystidia-like.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed to raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty to distinctly plumose, zonate, white; reverse white.
PDA: advancing zone appressed to raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty to floccose, faintly zonate, white to cream; reverse white.
MEA: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, faintly zonate, sometimes with exudation droplets (water), sometimes radially grooved, pale lemon to pale yellow at least in parts, towards the margin whitish: reverse yellow-brown, grooved around inoculum plug.

Micromorphology
Advancing zone of 2-3 µm wide, radially spreading cylindric hyphae with tapering ends; terminal cells always clamped; branching behind subterminal cell. Aerial mycelium of 2-4 µm wide, abundantly branched, thin-walled hyphae with several segments of inflated cells, i.e. monilioid hyphae; terminal swellings cystidia-like, 30-55 x 5-10 µm, cylindric to lageniform, flexuose and sometimes branched or capitate (Fig. 1d). Submerged hyphae abundantly branched, often diverticulate to staghorn-like, cystidia-like terminal elements present. Clamps abundant.

Crepidotus mollis (Schaeff.: Fr.) Staude
characteristics: rapid growth; aerial mycelium white, plumose, floccose; clamps absent.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed to raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium floccose to distinctly plumose, often fan-like, zonate or not, pure white, reverse white.
PDA: advancing zone appressed to raised, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty around inoculum plug, floccose to plumose towards the margins, sometimes zonate, pure white; reverse white.

MEA: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, granular to plumose, faintly zonate, sometimes with exudation droplets (water), pure white; reverse white to cream.

Micromorphology

Advancing zone of 1.5-2.5 µm wide, cylindric, straight, long hyphae; subterminal cell at times branched or with scattered small knob-like excrescences. Aerial mycelium of densely packed 1.5-3 µm wide, cylindrical, thin-walled abundantly branched hyphae, never forming a distinct plectenchymatous crust, with scattered segments with short excrescences, at times with coiled isoplerous hyphae (as fig. 25-26 in Hutchison, 1991); ampullate or slightly monilioid up to 8 µm wide segments are very rare; terminal cells erect, cylindrical, tapering or occasionally cystidia-like, 24-50 x 3-6 x 2-3 µm, lageniform, hyaline and thin-walled. Submerged mycelium densely branched, scattered with ampullate cells and often with staghorn-like hyphae (see Fig. 1b) or diverticulate segments (Fig. 1a). Older mycelium exhibit segments which are interpreted as secundary septae.with very short, 5-10 µm long cells. Isoplerous hyphae may be observed in older cultures, too. Clamps always absent.

On a newly tested other culture medium (YPSS/2) small red bulbs were formed, which proved to be true sclerotia with an outermost layer of interlocking thick-walled hyphae.

Crepidotus subverrucisporus Pilát

characteristics: very rapid growth, aerial mycelium cream, crustose, plumose, zonate.

Macromorphology

PiNL: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium floccose, faintly zonate, around inoculum plug crustose, white; reverse white.

PDA: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium floccose to wolly, towards the margin plumose, narrowly zonate, cream to straw-yellow, often yellow spotted.

MEA: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, dense, towards the margin plunose, below inoculum plug grooved, often with colourless droplets; reverse apricot.

Micromorphology

Advancing zone of 2-3.5 µm wide, straight, cylindrical hyphae with tapering or blunt ends, branched behind the subterminal cell only. Aerial mycelium of 2-4 µm wide, abundantly branched hyphae, with scattered hyphal swellings or with one or two short excrescences per cell, up to 20 x 3µm; terminal cells either rather long, undifferentiated, cylindrical and slightly flexuose, up to 65 x 6 µm or more cystidia-like i.e. narrowly lageniform and often angled in the upper part and/or slightly flexuose, 20-45 x 5-8 µm, or occasionally small and sphaeropedunculate, up to 12 µm wide; around the inoculation plug the crustose layer consists of a textura epidermoidea with interlocking jig-jaw like cells (Fig. 3 b). Submerged hyphae abundantly branched, at times flexuose or ampullate, with terminal swellings similar to those of the aerial mycelium or with diverticulate

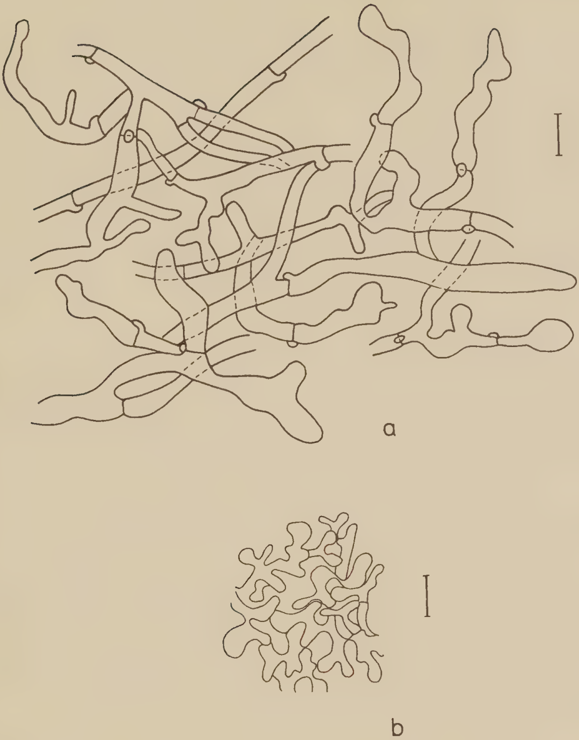


Figure 3: Micromorphological characters of axenic cultures of *Crepidotus subverrucisporus*,
a = aerial mycelium b = textura epidermoidea with interlocking hyphae.
bar = 10μm

terminal segments. Clamps frequent almost at all septae; secundary septae may be present in older cultures

Crepidotus variabilis (Pers.: Fr.) Kummer var. *variabilis*
characteristics: rapid growth, aerial mycelium white or yellow-spotted, granular to felty.

Macromorphology
PiNL: advancing zone appressed to fimbriate, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium floccose, granulate, white; reverse white.
PDA: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, faintly zonate, white; reverse pale orange, apricot.
MEA: advancing zone appressed, hyphae hyaline. Aerial mycelium felty, loose, white; reverse pale orange, apricot.

Micromorphology
Advancing zone of 3-5 µm wide, cylindrical hyphae with tapering ends, abundantly branched behind the subterminal cell, scattered with slightly thick-walled hyaline hyphae. Aerial mycelium of loosely interwoven, 4-6 µm wide hyphae with often slightly thick-walled and very long cells; thin-walled 2-4 µm wide hyphae abundantly branched, occasionally with few short excrescences; cystidia-like terminal swellings 15-32 x 3-4.5 µm, cylindrical and flexuose or slightly moniliform. Submerged mycelium loose, at times with strands of 2-5, 4-6 µm wide hyphe: terminal cells often staghorn-like or diverticulate. In older cultures segments of short, clampless cells which are interpreted as secundary septae are present. In old cultures of MEA globose, terminal or intercalary, slightly thick-walled cells of 15-25 µm diam. with refractive content have been observed, which are interpreted as chlamydospores by several authors (e.g. Jacobsson, 1989). Clamps abundant but not at all septae.

Discussion

All isolates on solid agar media formed both submerged and appressed to raised mycelia. All species showed an characteristic growth rate and constant micromorphological characters. However several micromorphological characters are dependant on a given culture medium (especially PDA), an observation which is in accordance with other studies (e.g. Pantidou et al., 1983; Desjardin 1990). This study makes clear that *Crepidotus* species can be classified by characters of the vegetative part alone (see Table 4). (Micro-)morphological characters which have been observed previously with *Marasmius* (Desjardin, 1990) such as diverticulate hyphae, staghorn-like hyphae, crusts consisting of textura epidermoidea and cystidia-like terminal cells have been observed too. The general micromorphological aspects of most *Crepidotus* species in culture are similar to those described and illustrated by Jacobsson (1989) from *Pholiota*.

Table 4. Stalpers code (1978) for 9 European *Crepidotus* species.

in brackets: character not always present

C. applanatus: 2, 10, 13, 15 (0), 25, 30 (1) 31(1), 40 (1), 44, 52, 53, (61), 75 (2), 77(1), 79 (2), 89 (1), 95(2), 98(2)
C. calolepis: 9, 12, 13, 15(0), 18 (1), 19 (1), 25, 30 (2), 39 (0), 52, 53, 79, 89 (2), 95 (2), 98 (2)
C. cesatii var. cesatii : 2, 9, 12, 13, 15(0), 19, 22, 25, 26, 29 (1), 30 (2), 44, 52, 53, 65(1), 75 (2), 89 (2), 95(2), 98(2)
C.cesatii var. subsphaerosporus: 2, 10, 12,13, 15(0), 18, 25, 26, 29 (1), 30(2), 44, 52, 53, (61), 75(2), 78(2), 90, 95(2), 98(2)
C. crocophyllus: 2, 9, 12, 13, 15(1), 19,23, 25, 28, 31, 32, 38, 44, 53, (61), 64, 67, 75(2), 89(2), 95(2), 98(2)
C. luteolus: 2, 9, 13, 15(0), 22, 29, 30, (35), 44, (61), 72, 75, 89, 91, 95, 98,
C. mollis: 2, 9, 13, 15(1), 19, 23, 25, 29, 30(2), 39(0), 52, (61), 75(2), 79, 89,(2), 95(2), 98(2)
C. subverrucisporus: 2, 8, 13, 15(0), 19, 23, 25, 29, 30, 31, 35, 38, 44, 52, 53, (61), 64, 75(2), 78(2), 89(2), 95(2), 98(2),
C. variabilis: 2, 9, 13, 15(0), 19, 25, 29, 30, 35, 44, 48, 52, (61), 75(2), 78(2), 89, 91, 95(2), 98(2),

Obvious vegetative reproductive structures such as arthroconidia have not been observed. Chlamydospore-like structures, i.e. irregular or moniliform swellings with refractive bodies but without thickened walls have been observed in several species e.g. *C. variabilis* and *C. crocophyllus* However, like Jacobsson (1989) no release of these chlamydospore-like cells could be observed, which makes the interpretation as chlamydospores very doubtful, allocyst sensu Stalpers (1978) seems to be the better, more neutral, term for these structures. A special case of a vegetative reproductive structure was found in *C. applanatus* where the observed stephanocysts (Senn-Irlet & Scheidegger, 1994) may be interpreted as reproductive propagules. Sclerotia have been observed only once: *C. mollis* growing on a new culture medium (YPSS/2) produced on the agar surface in the presence of bacteria small red bulbs which proved to be sclerotia.

Clamp connections were formed in all species of which the basidiomes are characterized by this feature except *C. applanatus*, where the basidiomes exhibit abundant clamp connections but where they are extremely rare on the mycelium.

Many of the characters observed in the mycelia grown on more or less articifial culture media, such as stephanocysts in *Crepidotus applanatus*, textura epidermidea in *C. crocophyllus* and scattered thick-walled hyphae in *C. variabilis*, could be observed also on small wooden sticks of various decayed wood which served as the sole nutrient basis in a large size petri dish. These observations support the assumption that the same morphologies may be observed in the field too.

Field observations of *Crepidotus* species causing white rot could be confirmed by different spot tests indicating the presence of laccase and tyrosinase. According to Harkin et al (1974) and Marr (1979) syringdaldazine may be the best test reagent for detecting total active laccase, and L-tyrosinase or p-cresol the better reagents for detecting total active tyrosinase. All species except *C. calolepis,* showed strong laccase activity as well as tyrosinase activity. In the classification of Marr (1979) *C. calolepis* is best placed in group II, the "laccase-only" specimens, where e.g.*Trametes versicolor* is to be found. In this classification all other *Crepidotus* species are placed in group I, i.e. the group which consists of species containing both laccase and tyrosinase.

As has been noticed before by Hutchison (1990) these spot tests and especially the intensivity of the reaction proved to be dependent of the culture medium. This fact hampers comparisons with similar studies, especially if quantitatvie aspects should be taken into account. Therefore only general statements on absence or presence of specific enzymes can be used in comparative studies.

Acknowledgement

I am much indebted to Thomas W. Kuyper for useful comments on an earlier version of this paper. I thank Vladimir Antonin (Brno) for providing me with fresh spore prints of *Crepidotus crocophyllus.*

References

Bavendamm, W. 1928. Ueber das Vorkommen und den Nachweis von Oxydasen bei holzzerstörenden Pilzen. In Zuschr. Pflanzenkrank. und Pflanzenschutz 38: 257-276.

Clémençon, H. 1978. Siderophilous granules in the basidia of hymenomycetes. Persoonia 10: 83-96.

Desjardin, D.E. 1990. Culture morphology of *Marasmius* species. In Sydowia 42: 17-87.

Harkin, J.M.; M.J. Larsen; J.R. Obst. 1974. Syringaldazine, an effective reagent for detecting laccase and peroxidase in fungi. In Experientia 29: 381-387.

Hutchison, J.L: 1990. Studies on the Systematics of ectomycorrhizal fungi in axenic culture. III. Patterns of polyphenol oxidase activity. Mycologia 82: 424-435.

Hutchison, J.L. 1991. Description and identification of cultures of ectomycorrhizal fungi found in North America. Mycotaxon 42: 387-504.

Jacobsson, S. 1989. Studies on *Pholiota* in culture. Mycotaxon 36: 95-145.

Marr, C.D. 1979. Laccase and Tyrosinase oxydation of spot tests regents. In Mycotaxon 9: 244-276.

Marr, C.D. 1984. Spot tests for detection of Tyrosinase. In Mycotaxon 19: 99-105.

Moncalvo, J.-M. & Toriola, D. & H. Clémençon. 1989. Analyse taxonomique du complexe *Lyophyllum decastes* sensu lato (Agaricales, Basidiomycetès) sur la base de caractères culturaux. In Mycol. Helv. 3: 397-415.

Nobles, M.K. 1948. Studies in forest pathology VI. Identification of cultures of wood-rotting fungi. Can. J. Res. sect. C26: 281-431.

Pantidou, M. & Watling, R. & Z. Gonou. 1983. Mycelial characters, anamorphs and teleomorphs in genera and species of various families of Agaricales in culture. In Mycotaxon 17: 409-432.

Redhead, S.A. & J.H. Ginns. 1985. A reappraisal of agaric genera associated with brown rots of wood. In Trans. mycol. Soc. Japan 26: 349-381.

Russell, D.R. 1978. The effect of light and calcium on fruiting of *Crepidotus mollis*. In Journ. Miss. Acad. Sci. 23: 78-80

Senn-Irlet, B. The genus *Crepidotus* in Europe. Persoonia supplement (in press)

Senn-Irlet, B. & C. Scheidegger. Stephanocysts in *Crepidotus applanatus*. Mycol Res. (in press)

Singer, R. 1975. The Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy 3rd ed Cramer Vaduz 912 pp.

Stalpers, J. A. 1978. Identification of wood-inhabiting fungi in pure culture. In Studies in Mycology 16.

Treu, R. & R.Agerer, 1990. Culture characteristics of some *Mycena* species. Mycotaxon 37: 279-309.

Vilgalys, R.& O.K. Miller. 1983. Biological species in the *Collybia dryophila* group in North America. Mycologia 75: 705-722.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 77-82 July-September 1994

FASCIATISPORA LIGNICOLA SP. NOV. (AMPHISPHAERIACEAE, ASCOMYCOTINA) FROM DRIFT MANGROVE WOOD

SITI AISYAH ALIAS, E.B.G. JONES

School of Biological Sciences, University of Portsmouth, King Henry Building, King Henry I Street, Portsmouth PO1 2DY, U.K.

A.J. KUTHUBUTHEEN

Department of Botany, University of Malaya, 59100 Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia

Abstract

A new ascomycetous fungus *Fasciatispora lignicola* is described from driftwood of the mangrove *Rhizophora apiculata* and unidentified driftwood at Kuala Selangor and Morib, Malaysia. The species is compared with the type species *F. nypae* Hyde.

Introduction

Investigations of the mycota of mangroves and their role in the decomposition of lignocellulose (Jones and Hyde, 1988; Jones and Kuthubutheen, 1989; Tan, Leong and Jones, 1989; Leong, Tan and Jones, 1991; Jones, 1993) revealed the existence of a new ascomycete. In this paper a new species in the genus *Fasciatispora* is described.

Taxonomy

Fasciatispora lignicola Alias, Jones & Kuthub. sp. nov. Figs. 1-5.

Ascocarpi 80-110 x 100-150 μm, in ligno vel cortice immersi, parvi, globosi, solitarii vel gregarii, periphysati, ostiolati, pallide brunnei vel brunnei. Peridium angustum. Paraphyses 0.8-2.2 μm, latae, septatae, ramosae, longitudino ascorum excedentibus. Asci 73-93 x 6.6-9.0 μm ($\bar{x}$ = 79.4 x 6 μm, n = 26), cylindrici, unitunicati, octospori, pedunculati, crassitunicati, cum apparatu apicali, reactione Melzeri coeruleo-colorata. Ascosporae 8.4-14.9 x 3.9-7.5 μm ($\bar{x}$ = 12.1 x 5.6 μm, n = 52), uniseriatae, ellipsoideae, unicellulares, laeves, brunneae vel fuscae, cum zona centrali pallidiora, exappendiculatae.

Ascomata 80-110 μm high x 100-150 μm wide, immersed in wood or bark, small, globose, solitary or gregarious, base flattened and poorly developed, epapillate, periphysate, ostiolate, and pale to dark brown in colour. Peridium a thin layer. Paraphyses present, 0.8-2.2 μm thick, septate, branched and longer than the asci. Asci 73-91 x 6.6-9.1 μm ($\bar{x}$ = 79.4 x 6 μm; n = 26), cylindrical, unitunicate, eight-spored, thick-walled, pedunculate with an apical apparatus staining blue in Melzer's reagent. Ascospores 8.4-14.9 x 3.9-7.5 μm ($\bar{x}$ = 12.1 x 5.6 μm; n = 52), uniseptate, young spores fusiform becoming ellipsoid at maturity, one-celled, dark brown, smooth walled, with a central pallid band, non-appendaged.

DISTRIBUTION: Straits of Malacca.
ETYMOLOGY: from the Latin *lignicola*, in reference to its growth on woody tissue of mangroves.
HOLOTYPE: Straits of Malacca, Malaysia, Morib. I.M.I. 359655, on intertidal *Rhizophora apiculata* Blume. 4 December, 1991, collected by Siti Aisyah Alias.
HABITAT: on mangrove wood, brackish (17-27°/$_{oo}$), saprobic.

OTHER COLLECTIONS: on *Rhizophora apiculata* Blume collected at Morib mangrove stand, Malaysia, 12 December 1991; unidentified driftwood in *Bruguiera* zone, Kuala Selangor (mid tide), Malaysia 4 April 1992, salinity 13-14°/$_{oo}$.

Discussion

Hyde (1991) described *Fasciatispora*, a genus placed in the Amphisphaeriaceae with *Fasciatispora nypae* as the type species. The fungus is characterised by having unicellular brown ascospores with a unique central pallid band (Hyde, 1991). *Fasciatispora lignicola* was found to differ from *F. nypae* in a number of respects: the ascospore measurements are smaller (8.4-14.9 x 3.9-7.5; 11.6-17 x 5.6-7.1); it is found on wood and not on the woody tissue of *Nypa fruticans*; no polar appendages to the ascospores were observed; and *F. lignicola* lacks a stroma. These features are regarded as sufficient to warrant the description of a new species.

Fasciatispora lignicola was recorded on 2 occasions out of 242 samples of drift and mangrove wood collected from Morib and on one occasion on 220 samples collected in Kuala Selangor. These two sites had muddy shores and the fungus occurs at salinities ranging from 13-27°/$_{oo}$. This indicates that the fungus can tolerate a wide range of salinities.

Acknowledgements

It is a pleasure to acknowledge the help of Dr K.D. Hyde in the identification of this species and for reviewing the manuscript. E.B.G. Jones is grateful to the British Council and the University of Malaya for travelling funds to visit Malaysia and to the Natural Environment Research Council for research grant GR3/7122. Siti Aisyah Alias is grateful for the award of a research fellowship by the University of Malaya. We thank Mr C. Derrick for photographic assistance.

References

HYDE, K.D. 1991. A new amphisphaeriaceous fungus from intertidal fronds of *Nypa fruticans*. *Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan* **32**: 265-271.

JONES, E.B.G. 1993. Tropical marine fungi. In: *Aspects of Tropical Mycology* (Eds S. Isaacs, J.C. Frankland, R. Watling and A.J.S. Whalley), pp. 73-89, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge.

JONES, E.B.G. & HYDE, K.D. 1988. Methods for the study of mangrove marine fungi. In: *Mangrove Microbiology: Role of microorganisms in nutrient cycling of mangrove soils and waters* (Eds A.D. Agate, C.V. Subramanian and M. Vanucci), pp. 9-27, UNESCO.

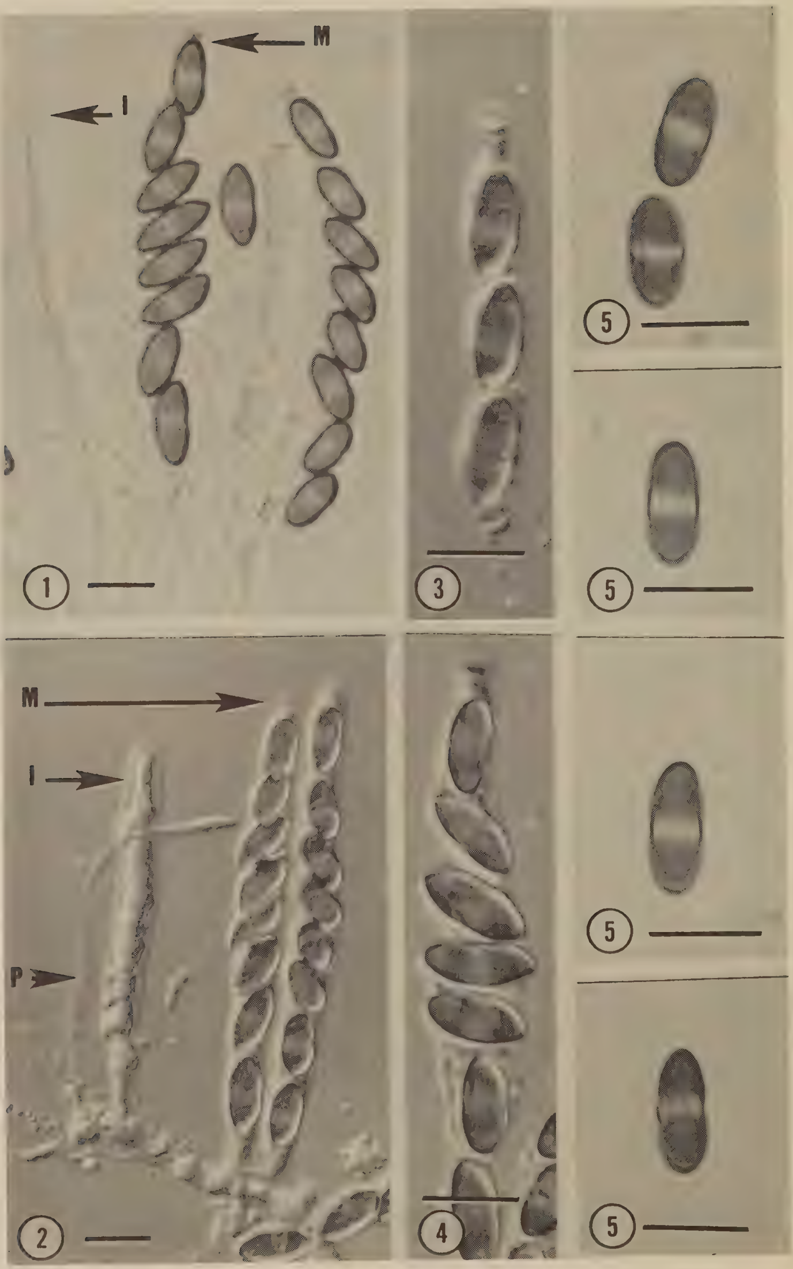
JONES, E.B.G. & KUTHUBUTHEEN, A.J. 1989. Malaysian mangrove fungi. *Sydowia* **41**: 160-169.

LEONG, W.F., TAN, T.K. & JONES, E.B.G. 1991. Fungal colonization of submerged *Bruguiera cylindrica* and *Rhizophora apiculata* wood. *Bot. Mar.* **34**: 69-76.

TAN, T.K., LEONG, W.F. & JONES, E.B.G. 1989. Succession of fungi on wood of *Avicennia alba* and *A. lanata* in Singapore. *Can. J. Bot.* **67**: 2686-2691.

Legends

Figs. 1-5. *Fasciatispora lignicola.*
Figs. 1-2. Immature (I) and mature (M) asci and paraphyses (P); Figs. 3-4. Close-up of ascus tip; Fig. 5. Ascospores, unicellular, with a central pallid ban and smooth-walled. All figures to the same scale, bar = 10 μm.


M
I
1
3
5
5
M
I
P
2
4
5
5

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 83-89 July-September 1994

TWO NEW COPROPHILOUS DISCOMYCETES (PEZIZALES) FROM TAIWAN

YEI-ZENG WANG

National Museum of Natural Science
1, kuan-chien Rd. Taichung, Taiwan, ROC

ABSTRACT

Two new species of coprophilous discomycetes (Pezizales) are described from Taiwan. *Coprotus uncinatus* is characterized by hooked paraphyses, and *Thecotheus formosanus* by verruculous and apiculate ascospores.

Keywords: Discomycetes, Pezizales, Taiwan.

INTRODUCTION

During investigations of the coprophilous fungal flora of Taiwan, an undescribed species each of *Coprotus* Korf & Kimbr. and *Thecotheus* Boud. were collected. North American specis of *Coprotus* was revised by Kimbrough *et al*. (1972). Subsequently, a number of species were added to this genus from various localities (Bell & Kimbrough 1973, Jeng & Krug 1977, Thind *et al*. 1978, Gibson & Kimbrough 1980, Gené *et al*. 1993). After the publication of North American species of *Thecotheus* (Kimbrough 1969), additional species of *Thecotheus* were described (Pfister 1972, 1981, Kaushal 1980, Krug & Khan 1987, Gené *et al*. 1993, Wang & Kimbrough 1993). Since these two recent collections appear to differ from all known species, they are described as new species.

Coprotus uncinatus Wang, sp. nov. Figs. 1,3 & 4

Apothecia alba vel luteola, discoidea, 0.5-0.7 mm diam; margo fimbriatus. Excipulum ectale textura globosa vel angularis, cellulae 10-20 x 12.5-20 µm; excipulum medullare textuis globosa vel angularis, cellulae 5-10 µm diam. Asci octospori, cylindracei, J-, 125-150 x 12.5-17.5 µm. Ascosporae ellipsoideae, laeves, 14-16 x 7.5-10 µm, "de Bary bubble" praeditae. Paraphyses graciles, simplices vel ramosae, apices uncinatae, 2-3 µm diam.

Holotypus: Taiwan. Pingtung: Kangtzu, on cow dung, June 3,1993, Y.Z. Wang F0740 (National Museum of Natural Science, R.O.C.).
Etymology: Latinized from *uncinate*, referring to the hooked paraphyses.

Apothecia white to pale yellow, discoid, constricted below, 0.5-0.7 mm diam; margin fimbriate. Ectal excipulum of a *textura globulosa* to *angularis*, cells 10-20 x 12.5-20 µm; medullary excipulum composed of small polygonal cells, 5-10 µm diam. Asci cylindrical, eight-spored, J-, 125-150 x 12.5-17.5 µm. Ascospores ellipsoid, smooth, 14-16 x 7.5-10 µm, each with a de Bary bubble when mature. Paraphyses slender, simple or branched, tips hooked, 2-3 µm diam.

Coprotus uncinatus is characterized by slender, tip-hooked, and sometimes coiled paraphyses. It is similar to *C. ochraceus* (Cr. & Cr.) Larsen in having apothecia with raised margin, and similar sized asci and ascospores, but the apothecia of the latter are larger and the paraphyses tips are enlarged. *C. glaucellus* (Rehm) Kimbrough also has hooked paraphyses, however the asci and ascospores are smaller (7.5-9.0 x 4.5-5.5 µm, Kimbrough *et al*. 1972).

Habitat: on cow dung.
Specimen examined: see type.

Thecotheus formosanus Wang, sp. nov. Figs. 2 & 5

Apothecia dispersa, primo subglobosa et alba, inmaturitate cupuliformes et brunneola,

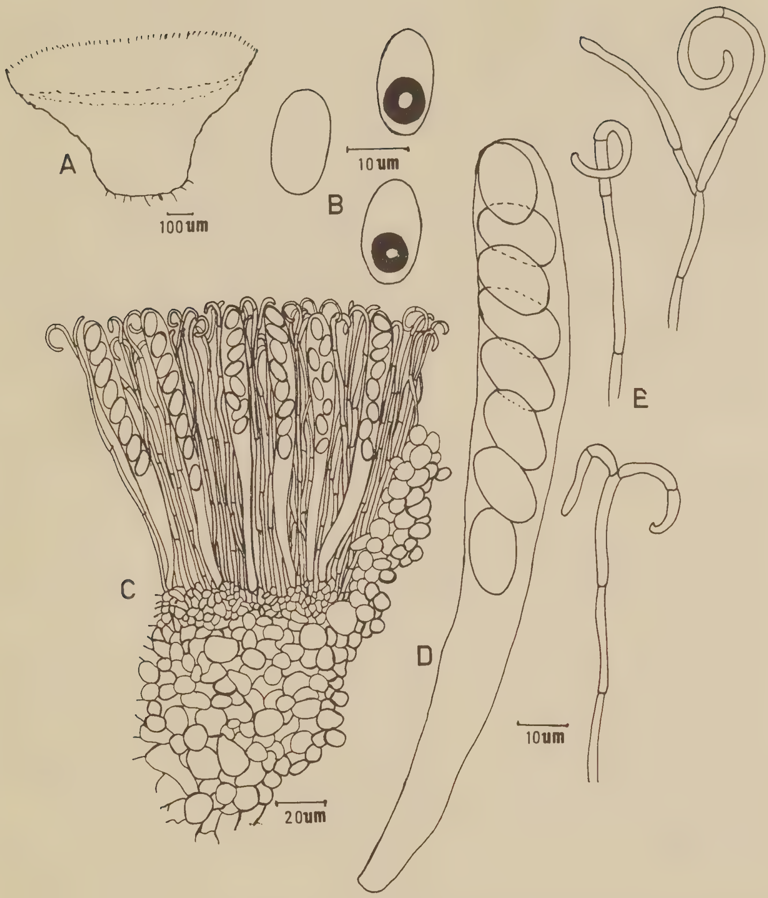

A
100um
B
10um
C
20um
D
10um
E

Fig. 1. *Coprotus uncinatus* A. An apothecium. B. Three ascospores. C. Cross section of an apothecium. D. An ascus. E. Three paraphyses tips.

0.5-1 X 0.2-1.2 mm. Excipulum ectale textura globosa vel angularis 10-45 μm diam, ad marginem cellularum bulborum compositum, 10-15 μm in diam; excipulum medullare cum tuxturis intricatis, hyphae 2-5 μm diam, Asci octospori, cylindracei, J+, 150-250 x 12.5-17.5 μm. Ascosporae ellipsoidae, 18-20 x 7.5-9 μm verruculosa, apiculataes, apiculi hemisphaerici, 1-1.5 x 2-3 μm. Paraphyses, filiformes 2-3 μm diam, vel apice leviter inflati, 4-7.5 μm diam.

Holotypus: Taiwan. Pingtung Co., Kangtzu, on cow dung, May 11,1993, Y.Z. Wang F0744 (National Museum of Natural Science R.O.C.).
Etymology: Latinized from *formosa,* referring to the old name of Taiwan.

Apothecia scattered, at first subglobose and white, becoming cupulate and tan, 0.5-1 X 0.2-1.2 mm, without margin. Ectal-excipulum of a *textura globulosa* to *angularis*, cells 10-45 μm diam; marginal hyphae terminating into globose tips, 10-15 μm diam; medullary excipulum of a textura intricata, hyphae 2-5 μm diam. Asci cylindrical, 150-250 x 12.5-17.5 μm, eight-spored, J+, operculum indistinct. Ascospores ellipsoid, 18-20 x 7.5-9 μm, slightly asymmetrical, verruculous; warts less than 0.5 μm in diam, with or sometimes without apiculi at two ends of the spores, apiculi hemispherical, 1-1.5 x 2-3 μm, surrounded with a gelatinous sheath. Paraphyses two types, one type filiform 2-3 μm, the second type enlarged at the apex, 4-7.5 μm diam.

Thecotheus formosanus is characterized by apiculate and verruculous ascospores. *T. apiculatus* Kimbrough also has apiculate ascospores, but which are smooth and the apiculi are narrower. *T. harasisus* Gené et al has larger (23-28 x 12-13.5 μm) and warty (4.5-6.5 μm diam.) ascospores.

Habitat: on cow dung.
Specimens examined: Taiwan. Pingtung Co: Kangtzu, on cow dung, June 8,1993, Y.Z. Wang F0739 (N.M.N.S.) and holotype.

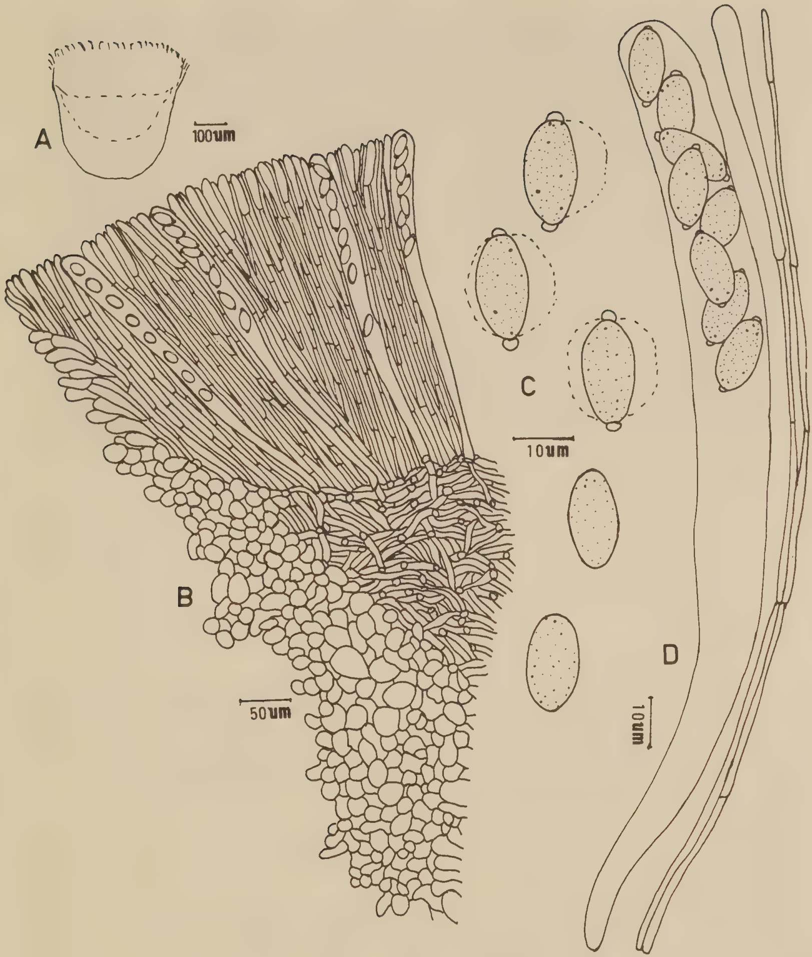
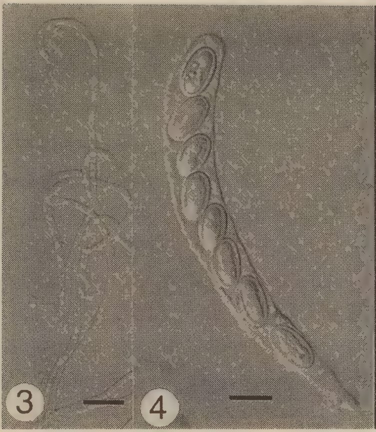

A
100um
B
50um
C
10um
D
10um

Fig. 2. *Thecotheus formosanus* A. An apothecium. B. Cross section of an apothecium. C. Five ascospores; upper three with apiculi and the other two without apiculi. D. An ascus and two paraphyses tips.



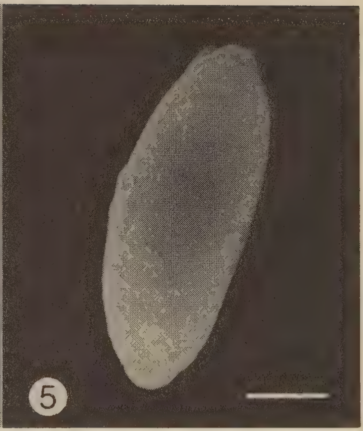


Fig. 3-4. *Coprotus uncinatus* (Holotype). 3. A paraphysis tip, scale bar = 10 μm. 4. An ascus, scale bar = 10 μm. Fig. 5. *Thecotheus formosanus* (Holotype). An ascospore (SEM), scale bar= 3 μm.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

The author thanks Dr. S. H. Wu for making constructive comments and Dr. James W. Kimbrough for his review of this manuscript. This research was funded by National Science Council, ROC (NSC82-0211-B-178-007).

LITERATURE CITED

Bell, A., and J. W. Kimbrough. 1973. *Coprotus trichosurus* sp. nov. from New Zealand. Trans. Br. mycol. Soc. 61:190-193.

Gené, J., A. E. Elshafie, and J. Guarro. 1993. Two new coprophilous Pezizales from the Sultanate of Oman. Mycotaxon 46: 275-284.

Gibson, J. L. and J. W. Kimbrough. 1980. A new spherical spored species of *Coprotus* (Pezizales). Mycotaxon 11:376-380.

Jeng, R. S. and J. C. Krug. 1977. New records and new species of coprophilous Pezizales from Argentina and Venezuela. Can. J. Bot. 55:2987-3000.

Kaushal, S. C. 1980. A new species of *Thecotheus* (Pezizales) from the western Himalayas. Bot. Not. 133: 319-321.

Kimbrough, J. W. 1969. North American species of *Thecotheus* (Pezizeae, Pezizaceae). Mycologia 61: 99-114.

Kimbrough, J. W., E. R. Luck-Allen, and R. F. Cain. 1972. North American species of *Coprotus* (Thelebolaceae: Pezizales). Can. J. Bot. 50:957-971.

Krug, J. C., and R. S. Khan. 1987. A new species of *Thecotheus* from east Africa. Mycologia 79:200-203.

Pfister, D. H. 1972. The psilopezioid fungi. II. *Thecotheus rivicola* comb. nov. and other Iodophaneae (Pezizales) occurring on water-soaked wood. Bull. Torrey Bot. Club 99: 198-200.

______. 1981. A new noncoprophilous species of *Thecotheus, T. phycophilus*. Mycologia 73: 1001-1004.

Thind, K. S., S. C. Kaushal and R. Kaushal. 1978. The genus *Coprotus* in India. J. Ind. Bot. Soc. 57:63-67.

Wang, Y. Z. & J. W. Kimbrough. 1993. A new species of *Thecotheus* (Pezizales) from Taiwan. Mycologia 85: (in press)

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 91-94 July-September 1994

EDMUNDMASONIA GAMUNDIAE SP. NOV. A NEW HYPHOMYCETE FROM TIERRA DEL FUEGO (ARGENTINA)

ARAMBARRI, A.M. * AND GODEAS , A.M. **

* INSTITUTO "SPEGAZZINI" 53 #477, 1900 LA PLATA. ARGENTINA
** FACULTAD DE CIENCIAS EXACTAS Y NATURALES. UBA.

SUMMARY

A new species of **Edmundmasonia** Subram., **E. gamundiae**, is illustrated and described from **Nothofagus** sp. decaying bark collected in Tierra del Fuego, Argentina.

Exsiccata are available at the Spegazzini Institute (LPS).

Furthering our research on lignicolous **Hyphomycetes** from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina) a new species, namely **Edmundmasonia gamundiae**, is herein described from observations on natural media. This fungus was initially disposed in **Brachysporiella** Batista. Subsequent analysis of the material showed that it fits better with the concept of **Edmundmasonia** discussed by Holubová-Jechová (1983). Rao and De Hoog (1986) considered that there were not fundamental differences between **Dendryphiosphaeria** and the type species of **Brachisporiella, B. gayana** Bat. Hughes (1978) also regarded **Edmundmansonia** Subram. with light conidiogenous cells in more or less drepanoid arrangement, as a synonym of **Brachisporiella**. We agree in some way with Rao and De Hoog (op.cit.) since they are reluctant to lump all Brachisporiella-like organisms into a single genus, and maintain **Dendryphiosphaeria** as conceived by Lunghini & Rambelli (1978), and **Edmundmansonia**, in the Holubová-Jechobá concept.

Edmundmasonia gamundiae Arambarri & Godeas sp. nov.

Hyphae basales brunneae vel atrobrunneae, septatae ramosae, 2-5 um latae, stromata parvula formantes. Conidiophora singularia, erecta, recta, ramosa, septata, brunnea vel atro-brunnea, crassitunicata, laevia, 150-300 um longa ad basim 7-10 um lata, ad apicem 5-6 um lata. Cellulae conidiogenae terminales et laterales, monotreticeae, ampulliformes ad apicem truncatae, aseptatae, brunneae, crassitunicatae, 5-12 um longae, 2.5-3.5 um latae interdum

per proliferationes percurrentes vel sympodiales, saepe faciliter secedentes. Conidia obovoidea, 3-septata, brunnea, crassitunicata, laevia, 31-36 um longa, cellulam apicalem 12-14um lata, cellulam basalem 2-3 um lata, pallidora et tenuitunicata, cum cicatrice basali prominente planaque, usque 1.8 um lata, conidia faciliter secedentibus.
Holotypus: ARGENTINA, Provincia Tierra del Fuego, Departamento Ushuaia, Lago Roca, leg. A.M.Arambarri, 3-93, in Herb. LPS 45266 conservatus est.

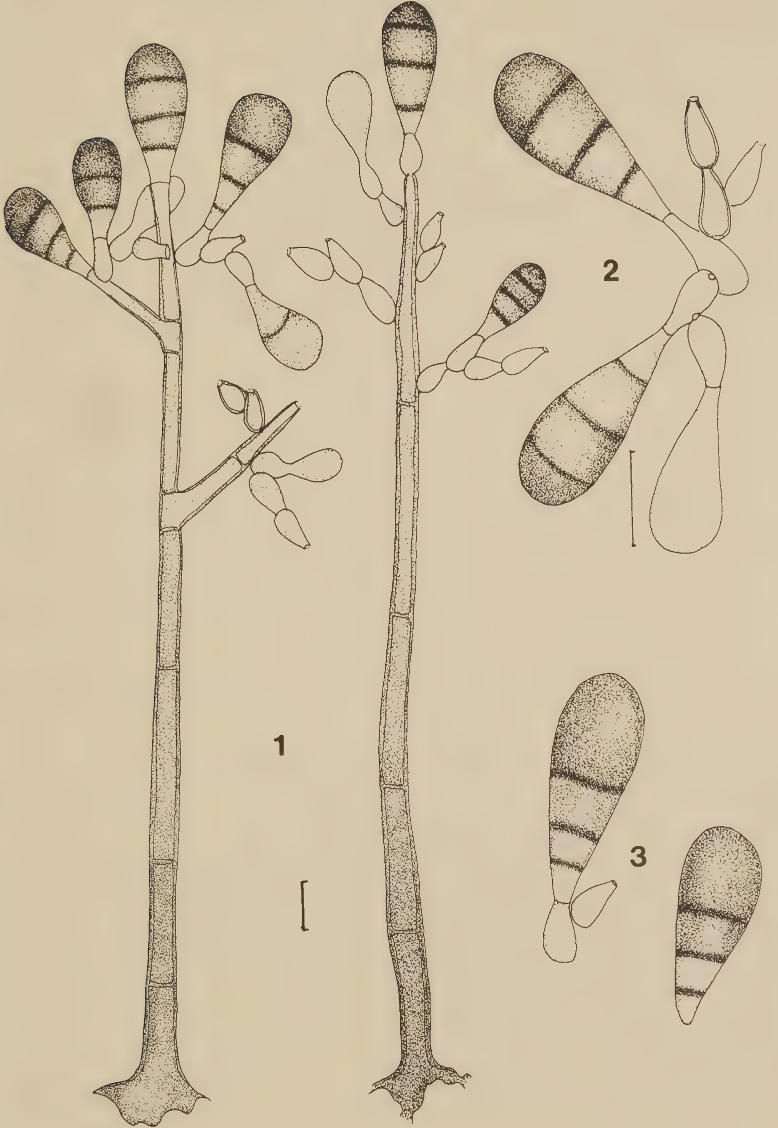
Etimology: In honour of the Argentine mycologist Dr. Irma J. Gamundí.

Mycelium composed of branched, septate hyphae ,2-5 um wide, thick-walled, aggregated and forming small stromata. Conidiophores macronematous, mononematous, erect, straight, branched, septate, brown to dark brown, thick-walled, smooth, 150-300 um long, 7-10 um wide towards the base and 5-6 um wide at the apex. Conidiogenous cells monotretic, ampulliform, brown, thick-walled, aseptate, narrow at the truncate tip, 5-12 um long, 2.5-3.5 um wide, sometimes proliferating percurrently and sympodially forming a short and branched chain. Conidia obovoid, 3-septate, brown, thick-walled, smooth, 31-36 um long, their apical cell being the widest, 12-14 um wide, narrow below and tapering to the obconical basal cell, 3-7 um wide, with a prominent basal, flat scar, up to 1.8-2 um wide, conidia dark-brown becoming paler towards the base.

This species clearly belongs to the genus **Edmundmasonia** described by Subramanian (1958). At present, four other species: **E. pulchra** Subram., **E. bulbosa** D.Rao and P.R.Rao (1964), **E. villosa** Hol.-Jech. (1983), **E. biseptata** Hol.-Jech. (1983) are referred to this genus.

The differences between **Brachysporiella**, **Dendryphiosphaeria** and **Edmundmasonia** are based on the arrangement of the conidiogenous cells and the conidial ontogeny. In **Brachysporiella**, the conidiogenous cells have proliferation percurrent and holoblastic ontogeny, while in **Dendryphiosphaeria** and **Edmundmasonia** they may have percurrent and sympodial proliferations. In **Dendryphiosphaeria** the conidiogenesis is phialidic, not tretic as it was suggested firstly by Holubová-Jechová (1983) and we have observed tretic ontogeny in our collection.

Edmundmasonia gamundiae. 1. General aspect of the conidiophore. 2. Conidiogenous cells and conidia. 3. Conidia.
Bars indicate 15 um



These concepts can be summarized these concepts as follows :

A.- Conidiogenous cells with percurrent proliferations. Conidial ontogeny holoblastic.

BRACHYSPORIELLA

A'.- Conidiogenous cells with percurrent and sympodial proliferations.

B.- Conidial ontogeny enteroblastic tretic

EDMUNDMASONIA

B'.- Conidial ontogeny enteroblastic phialidic

BRACHYSPORIELLA

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We thank Dr. J. E. Wright and Dr. M. N. Cabello for their critical review of the manuscript and Sr. Daniel Melendi for his help with photographic pictures.

REFERENCES

HOLUBOVA-JECHOVA, V. 1983. New species of **Edmundmasonia**. Fol. Geobot. et Phyto. 18:199-202.

HUGHES, S.J. 1978. New Zealand Fungi 25. Miscellaneous species. New Zealand Jour. of Botany 16: 311-370.

LUNGHINI,D. AND A. RAMBELLI. 1978. Ifomiceti nuovi o rari rinvenuti nella foresta tropicale africana. Giorn. Bot. Ital., 112: 175-195.

RAO, V. & G.S.DE HOOG, 1986. New or critical Hyphomycetes from India. Studies in Mycology # 28.

RAO,D. AND P.R.RAO, 1964. A new species of Edmundmasonia Subram. from Hyderabad. Mycopath. Mycol. Appl., Den Haag, 22(4): 242-244.

SUBRAMANIAN, C.V. 1958. Hyphomycetes VI. Two new genera Edmundmasonia and Iyengarina. Journ. Indian Bot. Soc., Madras, 37(3): 401-404.

MYCOTAXON
Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 95-98 July-September 1994

MENISPORA FUEGIANA SP. NOV. A NEW HYPHOMYCETE FROM TIERRA DEL FUEGO (ARGENTINA).

ARAMBARRI, A.M.* AND GODEAS, A.M. **

* INSTITUTO "SPEGAZZINI" 53 #477, 1900 LA PLATA. ARGENTINA
** FACULTAD DE CIENCIAS EXACTAS Y NATURALES. UBA.

SUMMARY

Menispora fuegiana a new species of dematiaceous Hyphomycete, found on decaying bark, in Tierra del Fuego, Argentina, is proposed.

Exsiccata are available at the Spegazzini Institute (LPS).

An undescribed **Hyphomycete** belonging to the genus ***Menispora*** Persoon was found in decaying bark of **Nothofagus** sp. in Tierra del Fuego (Argentina), Nothofagus forest.

The morphological characteristics were drawn from material in nature. Every attempt at cultivation on standard media proved unsuccessful.

Menispora fuegiana Arambarri et Godeas sp. nov.

Mycelium ex hyphis ramosis, septatis, pallide-brunneis, laevibus, 1,5-2 um lat., compositum. Setae basis versus rectae, apicem versus sinuatae singulariter orientes vel 2-3 aggregatae basim versus brunneae vel atrobrunneae, apicem versus rotundatum, subhyalinae, crasse tunicatae, usque ad 140 um supra basim 3-3.5 um gradatim, subhyalinae, usque ad 1.4-2 um lat. angustatae. Conidiophora recta, singulariter orientia vel 2-4 aggregata cum seta consociata basim versus brunnea, apicem versus pallide brunnea, 3-4 septata, 70-75 um long., 4.5-5 um lat. Phialides plus minusve cylindricae, 20-25 um long, 4.5 um lat., cun um collum laterale ferentes. Phialosporae hyalinae, 0-2 septatae, curvatae, 22-27 um x 2.1-2.7 um, in capitulum mucosum, incoloratum productae.
Holotypus: ARGENTINA, Tierra del Fuego, departamento Ushuaia, Paso Garibaldi, leg. A. Godeas, 3/93, ad ligno putrido Nothofagus sp.

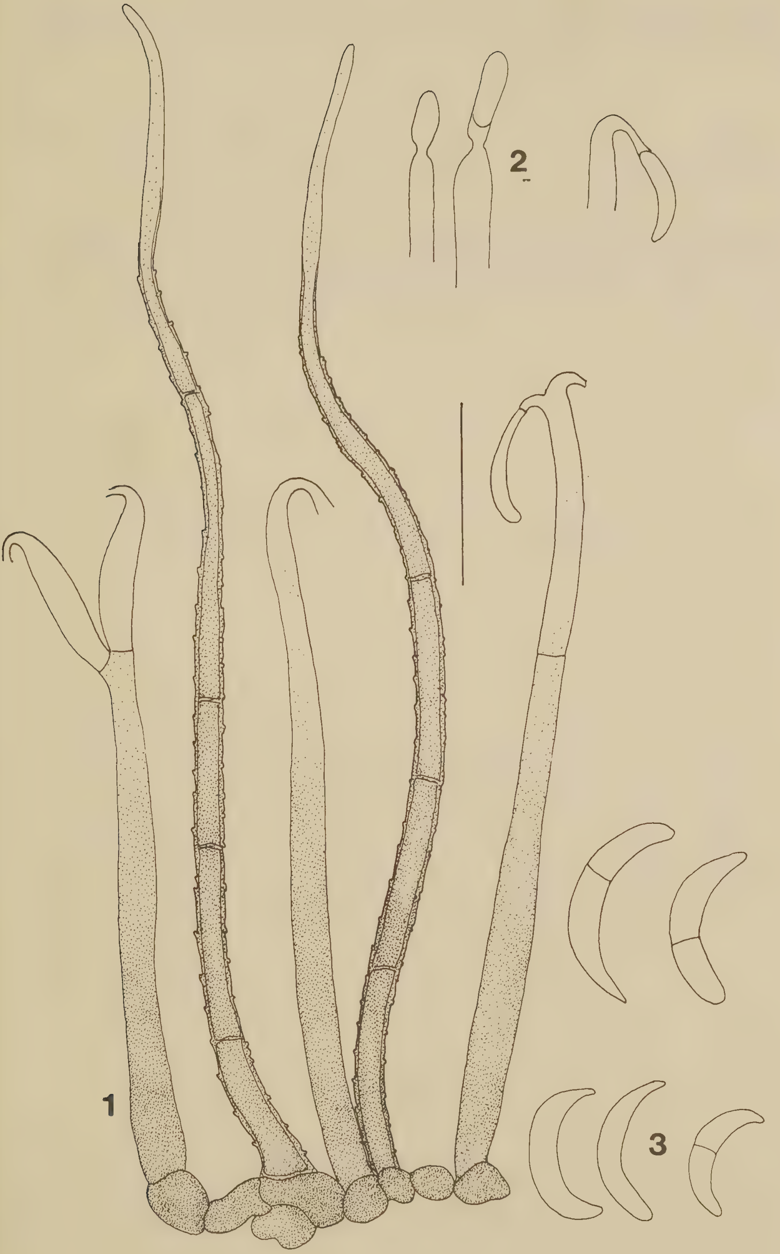
Etymology: *fuegiana* in relation to the place where it was found.

Mycelium composed of branched, septate, subhyaline to brown hyphae, 1.5-2 um wide. Setae distinct from conidiophores, straight to sinuous, unbranched, scattered or in groups of 2 or 3, with small warts and brown at the base, smooth and paler towards the apex, regularly septate up to 140 um long, 3-3.5 um wide and 1.4-2 um at the apex. Conidiophores macronematous, mononematous, erect, straight, unbranched, arising in number of 2 to 4 at the base of the seta, brown at the base pale brown to subhyaline towards the apex, 3-4 septate, 70-75 um long, 4.5-5 um wide. Conidiogenous cells mono or polyphialidic, terminal, 1 or 2 at the end of the conidiophore, discrete, with a long collarete, which may be recurved during production of the conidia, sometimes with sympodial proliferation. Collarete cylindrical, 3-4 um long, 1.5-2 um wide. Conidia aggregate in slimy masses, hyaline, smooth, 0-2 septate, curved, without setulae, 22-27 um x 2.1-2.7 um.

Our species can be placed in the genus **Menispora** specially taking into account the morphology of the conidia that is curved and the conidiogenous cell with long recurved collarete. Among the species of this genus, our species is closely related with **M. britannica** and **M. uncinata** since they have the conidiogenous cell integrated to the conidiophore and also they have sympodial proliferations and independant setiform structures. Arambarri & Cabello (1989) curried out a numerical studies of some phialidic genera of Hyphomycetes and found that **M. britannica** and **M. uncinata** differed of the other species of **Menispora** for the above mencioned characters.

On the other hand our species resemble in some aspects the conidiogenous cell of some species of **Cylindrotrichum** such as **C. menisporoides** Cabello & Arambarri, and **C. probosciophorum** (DiCosmo, Berch & Kendrick) Arambarri & Cabello, specially for the long collarete, that is recurved after the conidiogenesis and in this aspect it is more similar to **C. menisporoides** (Arambarri, Cabello and Cazau 1991), but it belongs to a different genus on account of the morphology of the conidia. The closest species is **M. britannica** (Ellis) Kirk (Kirk 1985), but has different conidia ; they are 0-septate and setulate at both ends in **M. britannica**, for all these reasons **M. fuegiana** could integrate this group of **Menispora** species.

MENISPORA FUEGIANA 1.-Conidiophores and setae, 2.-Cellula conidiogenae, 3.- Conidia.
Bars indicate 20 um.



We thank Dr. Jorge Wright and Dr. Marta N. Cabello for their critical review of the manuscript and A.C.Liberman for inking the drawings.

REFERENCES

ARAMBARRI, A.M. & M.N. CABELLO. 1989. A numerical taxonomic study of some phialidic genera of **Hyphomycetes**: cluster analysis. Mycotaxon 34:679-696.

ARAMBARRI, A.M.,CABELLO, M.N. & C. CAZAU. 1991. Estudio sistemático de los **Hyphomycetes** del rio Santiago V (Buenos Aires, Argentina). Bol. Soc. Argent. Bot. 27 (1-2) :1-5.

KIRK, P.M. 1985. New or interesting microfungi XIV. Dematiaceous **Hyphomycetes** from Kenya. Mycotaxon 23: 305-352.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 99-107 July-September 1994

GLOMUS CLARUM (GLOMALES, ZYGOMYCETES), A NEW VESICULAR–ARBUSCULAR FUNGUS TO POLAND

JANUSZ BŁASZKOWSKI

Department of Plant Pathology, Academy of Agriculture,
Słowackiego 17, PL–71434 Szczecin, Poland

Abstract

Morphological features of spores of *Glomus clarum* Nicol. & Schenck are described and illustrated. This fungus was isolated from the root zone of *Ammophila arenaria* Link colonizing maritime sand dune soils and then propagated in pot cultures with *Sorghum sudanense* (Piper) Staph. *Glomus clarum* forms hyaline to pale yellow spores with three walls, an evanescent outermost wall adherent to two laminated walls. This fungus occurred only in one of over 500 soil samples examined coming from 143 localities of Poland. *Glomus clarum* was for the first time found in Poland and probably is a new fungus to Europe.

Key Words: Glomales, *Glomus clarum*, occurrence, Poland

Introduction

Glomus clarum Nicol. & Schenck has originally been described as forming hyaline to yellow spores with two walls, an outer 5–20 μm thick wall and an inner 2–9 μm thick wall consisting of two to five layers

(Nicolson and Schenck, 1979). According to Schenck and Perez (1990), the spore wall structure of *G. clarum* is composed of a unit outer wall and a laminated inner wall. Morton (1989, pers. comm.) found *G. clarum* spores to possess three walls, a mucilagenous evanescent outer wall staining pink to red in Melzer's reagent and two adherent laminated walls.

Examination of a soil sample recovered from the root zone of *Ammophila arenaria* Link colonizing maritime sand dune soils adjacent to Świnoujscie, Poland revealed spores of *G. clarum*. The aim of this paper is to describe and illustrate these spores as well as to present the distribution of *G. clarum* in the world.

Materials and methods

Soils were collected from around plant roots and then refrigerated until processing. Spores were extracted by wet sieving and decanting (Gerdemann and Nicolson, 1963). Spores were propagated in 500 cm^3 pot cultures containing an autoclaved soil:sand mixture (1:3, v/v) as the pot medium. The inoculum consisted of ca 200 field–collected spores that were placed in a hole at a depth of 5 cm. The potting medium was then seeded with *Sorghum sudanense* (Piper) Staph. Plants were grown in a greenhouse at 18–30^{o}C with 12 h photoperiod (combined incandescent and cool white fluorescent light) and watered twice a week. Pot cultures were harvested after five months, spores extracted, roots stained (Phillips and Hayman, 1970) and examined for the presence of mycorrhizae. About 100 and 20 pot–collected spores were mounted in polyvinyl alcohol/lactic acid/glycerol, PVLG (Koske and Tessier, 1983) and a mixture of PVLG and Melzer's reagent (1:1, v/v), respectively. Wall description and terminology follow those suggested by Walker (1983). Spore colour was examined under a dissecting microscope on freshly collected specimens immersed in water. Colours are from Kornerup and Wanscher (1983). Specimens have been preserved in PVLG and deposited in the Department of Plant Pathology (DPP), Academy of Agriculture, Szczecin, Poland. Spelling of scientific names is according to Walker and Trappe (1993). Classification is that of Morton and Benny (1990).

Description and discussion

Glomus clarum Nicol. & Schenck

Figs. 1–4.

Spores formed singly or in loose clusters in the soil on a thin–walled, coenocytic to sparsely septate subtending hypha; hyaline to pale yellow (2A3); globose to subglobose; (70–) 106 (–150) µm diam; sometimes irregular; 90–100 x 140–180 µm.

Spore wall structure of three walls (1–3) in one group (A). Wall 1 evanescent, hyaline, (0.3–) 0.6 (–0.9) µm thick before disintegration, closely adherent to wall 2, staining pinkish white (8A2) in Melzer's reagent, usually sloughed in mature spores. Wall 2 laminated, smooth, hyaline, (2.5–) 5.8 (–11.0) µm thick. Wall 3 laminated, smooth, hyaline to pale yellow (2A3), (2.9–) 5.9 (–10.0) µm thick.

Subtending hypha hyaline to pale yellow (2A3); straight or recurved; funnel–shaped; (11.3–) 13.3 (–15.7) µm diam at the spore base. Wall of subtending hypha hyaline to pale yellow (2A3), (5.7–) 6.6 (–8.6) µm thick at the spore base; continuous with spore walls 2 and 3.

Pore 1.0–4.8 µm wide, occluded by a curved septum continuous with the innermost lamina of spore wall 3. Spore contents of hyaline oil droplets.

COLLECTION EXAMINED. POLAND, Świnoujście, under *Ammophila arenaria* Link, 22 Sept. 1992, *Błaszkowski, J. 1933–1940* (DPP).

OTHER MATERIALS EXAMINED. U.S.A. WEST VIRGINIA: Morgantown, under pot–cultured *S. sudanense*, 2 Feb. 1987, *Morton, J. B. T190* (DPP).

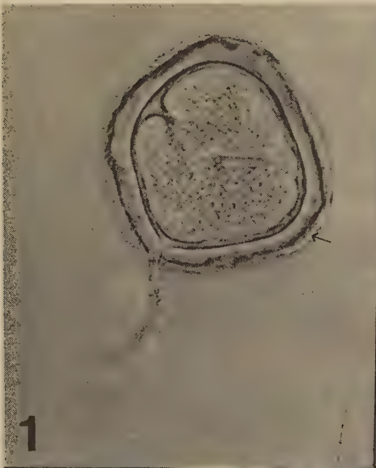
DISTRIBUTION AND HABITAT. *Glomus clarum* was found only in one of over 500 soil samples examined coming from 143 localities of Poland. This species was associated with roots of *A. arenaria* colonizing maritime sand dune soils adjacent to Świnoujście. The spore density of *G. clarum* in the soil sample harbouring this fungus was 62 in 100 g dry soil. The proportion of spores of this species in the spore population of all arbuscular fungi recovered was 34.6%. The fungus accompanying *G. clarum* was *Glomus* 100, an undescribed species.

Glomus clarum has earlier been found in cultivated and uncultivated soils of Florida, Kansas, Kentucky, West Virginia, U.S.A. (Day et al., 1987; Hetrick and Bloom, 1983; Miller et al., 1985; Morton, 1985; Nicolson and Schenck, 1979; Schenck and Kinloch, 1980; Schenck and Smith, 1981), Colombia, South America (Schenck et al., 1984; Sieverding, 1989), Adelaide, South Australia (McGee, 1986), Singapore (Louis and Lim, 1988) and in soils of maritime dunes and shores of Québec, New Brunswick, New Scotia, Canada (Dalpé, 1989), and Madras, India (Mohankumar et al., 1988). This suggests that this species is physiologically and genetically adapted to different environmental conditions (Stahl et al., 1988), although examination of the occurrence of arbuscular fungi in 158 cultivated sites of Poland did not reveal *G. coronatum* spores (Błaszkowski, 1993). This paper for the first time reports the occurrence of *G. clarum* in Europe.

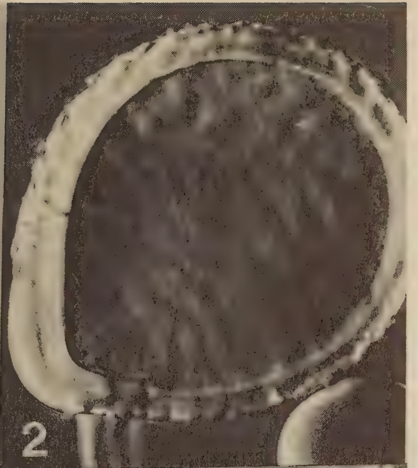
MYCORRHIZAL ASSOCIATIONS. *Glomus clarum* was associated in the field with vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizae of *A. arenaria*. This species formed vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizae in pot cultures with *S. sudanense*.

Glomus clarum is easily recognizable by its distinctive spore wall structure. The evanescent wall 1 tightly adheres to wall 2. It usually is absent in field–collected spores. This wall swells and somewhat detaches in spores stored in lactic acid for a few days, becoming more visible. Additionally, the dextrinoid reaction of wall 1 in Melzer's reagent improves its recognition. The laminae of wall 2 are very thin and tightly adherent to each other. Hence, wall 2 resembles a unit wall. Examination

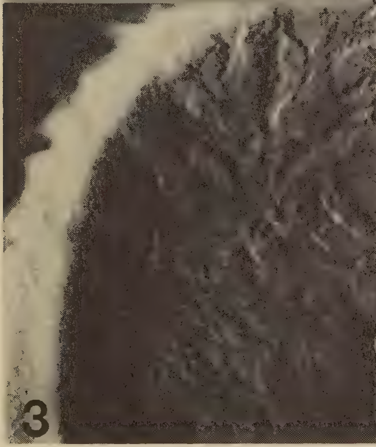
Figs. 1–4. *Glomus clarum.* 1. Intact spore in lactic acid, the swollen evanescent wall 1 is arrowed, bright–field microscopy, x424. 2. Spore with tightly adherent wall 1 (arrow), differential interference contrast (DIC), x896. 3. Surface of spore wall 1, DIC, x1724. 4. Cross–section of spore wall at subtending hypha occluded by a septum (s), numbers indicate spore wall arrangement, DIC, x1724.



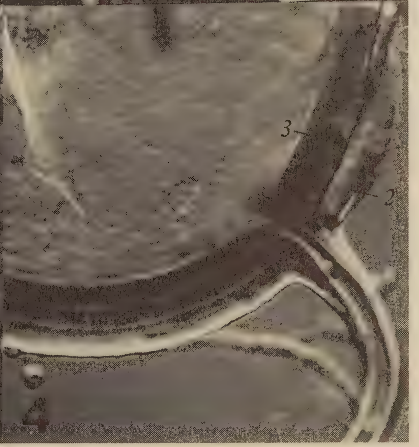
1



2



3



4

of spores under a light microscope equipped with Nomarski interference optics reveals the laminated nature of this wall. However, the swell of the laminae and their decomposition in spores stored in lactic acid for a few weeks suggest that the composition of wall 2 differs from that of typical laminated wall. This wall may mistakenly be considered an evanescent wall. Recognition of the presence of the laminated wall 3 improves its pigmentation and separation from wall 2 in crushed spores.

At the spore base, the subtending hypha is composed of two walls continuous with spore walls 2 and 3, a hyaline outer wall and a coloured inner wall. However, the inner wall rapidly diminishes. Therefore, the colour of the whole subtending hypha quickly changes from pale yellow to hyaline.

When examined under a dissecting microscope, spores of *G. clarum* most resemble in colour, shape, and appearance those of *G. caledonium* (Nicol. & Gerd.) Trappe & Gerd., *G. etunicatum* Becker & Gerd., *G. halonatum* Rose & Trappe, and *G. lamellosum* Dalpé, Koske & Tews. Spores of these species are brightly coloured and have a thick hyaline outer wall (Becker and Gerdemann, 1977; Dalpé et al., 1992; Gerdemann and Trappe, 1974; Rose and Trappe, 1980).

Based on the properties of the spore wall structure, *G. clarum* is most closely related to *G. lamellosum*. Walls 2 and 3 of *G. clarum* spores are similar in the nature and colour to walls 1 and 2 of *G. lamellosum* spores. However, the latter species forms an additional membranous innermost wall that is absent in *G. clarum* spores. According to Rose and Trappe (1980), the outer wall of mature spores of *G. halonatum* is 8–12(–20) μm thick, hyaline, amorphous and roughened. Thus, this wall is reminiscent of wall 2 of *G. clarum* spores. However, the laminated inner wall of *G. halonatum* spores is darker (brown vs. hyaline to pale yellow in *G. clarum*) and ornamented with short, crowded spines projecting into the hyaline outer wall (vs. smooth in *G. clarum* spores). The features separating spores of *G. clarum* from those of *G. caledonium* and *G. etunicatum* are the number and nature of spore walls. Spores of *G. clarum* are three–walled, whereas those of the latter two species are two–walled. The structural wall in all these species is of the laminated wall type, but the contiguous outer walls of spores of *G. caledonium* and *G. etunicatum* are a unit wall and an evanescent wall, respectively.

According to Morton et al. (1992), *G. manihotis* Howeler, Sieverding & Schenck should be synonymized with *G. clarum*, because the small difference in spore colour between the two species is an insufficient feature to establish a new species taxon.

Acknowledgement

I would like to thank Dr. J. B. Morton, West Virginia University, for providing some specimens of *Glomus clarum* and an anonymous reviewer for the valuable comments on this manuscript. This research was financially supported in part by The Committee of Scientific Researches, grant no. 5.0271.91.01.

Literature cited

Błaszkowski, J. 1993. Comparative studies of the occurrence of arbuscular fungi and mycorrhizae (Glomales) in cultivated and uncultivated soils of Poland. *Acta Mycol.* 28: 93–140.

Dalpé, Y. 1989. Inventaire et répartition de la flore endomycorhizienne de dunes et de rivages maritimes du Québec, du Nouveau–Brunswick et de la Nouvelle–Écosse. *Naturaliste can.* (Rev. Écol. Syst.) 116: 219–236.

Dalpé, Y., R. E. Koske, and L. L. Tews. 1992. *Glomus lamellosum* sp. nov.: a new Glomaceae associated with beach grass. *Mycotaxon* 43: 289–293.

Day, L. D., D. M. Sylvia, and M. E. Collins. 1987. Interactions among vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizae, soil, and landscape position. *Soil Sci. Am. J.* 51: 635–639.

Gerdemann, J. W., and T. H. Nicolson. 1963. Spores of mycorrhizal *Endogone* species extracted from soil by wet sieving and decanting. *Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 46: 235–244.

Gerdemann, J. W., and J. M. Trappe. 1974. The Endogonaceae in the Pacific Northwest. *Mycologia Mem.* 5: 1–76.

Hetrick, B. A. D., and J. Bloom. 1983. Vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi associated with native tall grass prairie and cultivated winter wheat. *Canad. J. Bot.* 61: 2140–2146.

Kornerup, A., and J. H. Wanscher. 1983. *Methuen Handbook of Colour.* 3rd Ed. E. Methuen and Co., Ltd., London. 252 p.

Koske, R. E., and B. Tessier. 1983. A convenient, permanent slide mounting medium. *Newsl. Mycol. Soc. Am.* 34: 59.

Louis, I., and G. Lim. 1988. Observations on in vitro sporulation of *Glomus clarum*. *Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 91: 698–699.

McGee, P. A. 1986. Further sporocarpic species of *Glomus* (Endogonaceae) from South Australia. *Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 87: 123–129.

Miller, D. D., P. Domoto, and C. Walker. 1985. Mycorrhizal fungi at eighteen apple rootstock plantings in the United States. *New Phytol.* 100: 379–391.

Mohankumar, V., S. Ragupathy, C. B. Niemala, and A. Mahadevan. 1988. Distribution of vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizae (VAM) in the sandy beach soils of Madras coast. *Current Sci.* 57: 367–368.

Morton, J. B. 1985. Variation in mycorrhizal and spore morphology of *Glomus occultum* and *Glomus diaphanum* as influenced by plant host and soil environment. *Mycologia* 77: 192–204.

Morton, J. B., and G. E. Benny. 1990. Revised classification of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (Zygomycetes): A new order, Glomales, two new suborders, Glomineae and Gigasporineae, and two new families, Acaulosporaceae and Gigasporaceae, with an emendation of Glomaceae. *Mycotaxon* 37: 471–491.

Morton, J. B., M. Franke, and G. Cloud. 1992. The nature of fungal species in Glomales (Zygomycetes). *In*: Read, D. J., D. H. Lewis, A. H. Fitter, and I. J. Alexander (eds.), *Mycorrhizas in Ecosystems*. C.A.B. International, Wallingford, Oxon OX10 8DE, UK, pp. 65–73.

Nicolson, T. H., and N. C. Schenck. 1979. Endogonaceous mycorrhizal endophytes in Florida. *Mycologia* 71: 178–198.

Phillips, J. M., and D. S. Hayman. 1970. Improved procedures for clearing roots and staining parasitic and vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi for rapid assessment of infection. *Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 55: 158–161.

Rose, S. L., and J. M. Trappe. 1980. Three new endomycorrhizal *Glomus* spp. associated with actinorrhizal shrubs. *Mycotaxon* 10: 413–420.

Schenck, N. C., and R. A. Kinloch. 1980. Incidence of mycorrhizal fungi on six field crops in monoculture on a newly cleared woodland site. *Mycologia* 72: 445–456.

Schenck, N. C., and Y. Perez. 1990. *Manual for the identification of VA mycorrhizal fungi*. 3rd Ed., University of Florida, Gainesville, Fla.

Schenck, N. C., and G. S. Smith. 1981. Distribution and occurrence of vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi on Florida agricultural crops. *Soil and Crop Sci. Soc. Florida, Proc.* 40: 171–175.

Schenck, N. C., J. L. Spain, E. Sieverding, and R. H. Howeler. 1984. Several new and unreported vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (Endogonaceae) from Colombia. *Mycologia* 76: 685–699.

Sieverding, E. 1989. Ecology of VAM fungi in tropical agrosystems. *Agric., Ecosyst. and Environment.* 29: 369–390.

Stahl, P. D., S. E. Williams, and M. Christensen. 1988. Efficacy of native vesicular–arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi after severe soil disturbance. *New Phytol.* 110: 347–354.

Walker, C. 1983. Taxonomic concepts in the Endogonaceae: Spore wall characteristics in species descriptions. *Mycotaxon* 18: 443–455.

Walker, C., and J. M. Trappe. 1993. Names and epithets in the Glomales and Endogonales. *Mycol. Res.* 97: 339–344.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 109-112 July-September 1994

TOMENTELLA OLIGOFIBULA SP. NOV. (APHYLLOPHORALES, THELEPHORACEAE S. STR.), FROM THE CANARY ISLANDS

MICHAEL J. LARSEN

Intermountain Research Station, Forest Service, U. S.
Department of Agriculture, Moscow, ID 83843-4298, formerly
with Forest Service's Center for Forest Mycology Research,
Forest Products Laboratory, Madison, WI 53705.

E. BELTRÁN-TEJERA and J. L. RODRÍGUEZ-ARMAS

Departmento de Biología Vegetal (Botánica). Universidad de
La Laguna. 38271 La Laguna, Tenerife. Islas Canarias.
España.

ABSTRACT

A new species, *Tomentella oligofibula*, from the Canary Islands, is characterized by infrequent occurrence of clamp connections and basidiospores with echinuli that are frequently bifurcate.

Key words: Fungi, scanning electron microscopy.

INTRODUCTION

During continuing and ongoing studies of the fungal flora of the Canary Islands, one of us (E. Beltrán Tejera) collected a specimen of *Tomentella* that proved to be an undescribed species. *Tomentella oligofibula* is described herein.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Data on microscopic characteristics were obtained from small portions of the basidiocarp squash-mounted in 5 percent KOH (w/v) and stained with 1 percent Phloxine B (w/v), Melzer's reagent (Melzer, 1924) or lactophenol cotton blue (Johansen, 1940). Material for scanning electron microscopy was rehydrated in 10 percent KOH for 5 minutes, followed by sequential dehydration in 25, 50, 75, and 95 percent ethanol for 5 minutes at each concentration, and 100 percent ethanol for two changes at 5 minutes each, critical point dried, and gold coated. Micrographs were taken with a Hitachi S530 scanning electron microscope at an accelerating voltage of 25 kV. Capital letters used to designate herbaria are those of Holmgren et al. (1981). Color designations are of Munsell (1929-1942).

Tomentella oligofibula M. J. Larsen, Figs. 1-5
E. Beltrán-Tejera et J. L. Rodríguez-Armas,
sp. nov.

(Etymology: From **oligo** (Gr. comp., few) and **fibula** (L., n., clamp connection of fungal hyphae).

Basidioma effuso, brunneo; hyphis subiculis 3-5 µm diam, oligofibulis, leviter vel incrustatis; basidiis 35-40 x 6-7 µm; basidiosporis 5.5-6.5 (-7.5) µm lastis, irregularis vel lobatis.

Holotypus: *habitat in reliquiis lignosis ex Myrica faya Ait. (Fayo-Ericion arboreae), in loco dicto Reserva de la Biosfera "El Canal y Los Tiles," ad 1350 m supra mare, Junonia major (Insula La Palma dicta), Islas Canarias, leg E. Beltrán Tejera, 2-XII.1989. In Herbario TFC Mic. nº 5122 conservatus est (Isotypus in Herbario CFMR).*

Basidioma effuse, occurring in small patches: fertile area continuous, smooth at 10x, pale to dull brown (near 7.5 YR/4); margin farinaceous to arachnoid, narrow, paler than the fertile area; subiculum extremely thin to appearing absent, somewhat darker than the fertile area. **Subicular hyphae** 3-5 µm diam, simple-septate with infrequent clamp connections, thin to somewhat thick-walled, wall thickening frequently irregular, sometimes with a fine rod-like encrusting material, tan to pale brown; **subhymenial hyphae** 2.5-4 µm diam, simple-septate with infrequent clamp connections; **basidia** 35-40 x 6-7 µm, 4-sterigmate, simple-septate at the base or infrequently with clamp connections, some parts infrequently blue to bluish green in KOH; **basidiospores** 5.5-6.5 (-7.5) µm across, irregular to lobed, echinulate with the echinuli frequently bifurcate, pale brown.

Remarks: *Tomentella oligofibula* is characterized by the infrequent occurrence of clamp connections throughout the structure of the basidioma and nature of basidiospore ornamentation, which is frequently bifurcate. It is best placed in the section *Brunneolae* (Bourd. et Galz.) Donk (Larsen, 1974). Basidiospores of *Tomentella oligofibula* are superficially similar to those of *Tomentella radiosa* (Karst.) Rick and *Tomentella schmoranzeri* (Bres.) M. Lars., where echinuli also become bifurcate. However, the size range of the spore body of these two species of 7.5-11.5 µm is much greater than that of *Tomentella oligofibula*. *Tomentellastrum cinereo-umbrinum* (Bres.) M. Lars. shares the characteristic with *Tomentella oligofibula* of possessing few clamp connections. However, the basidiospores of *Tomentellastrum cinereo-umbrinum* are much larger, being 9-10 (-10.5) µm across. The large spores and rare to mostly absent clamp connections are characteristic for *Tomentellastrum* (Larsen, 1981).

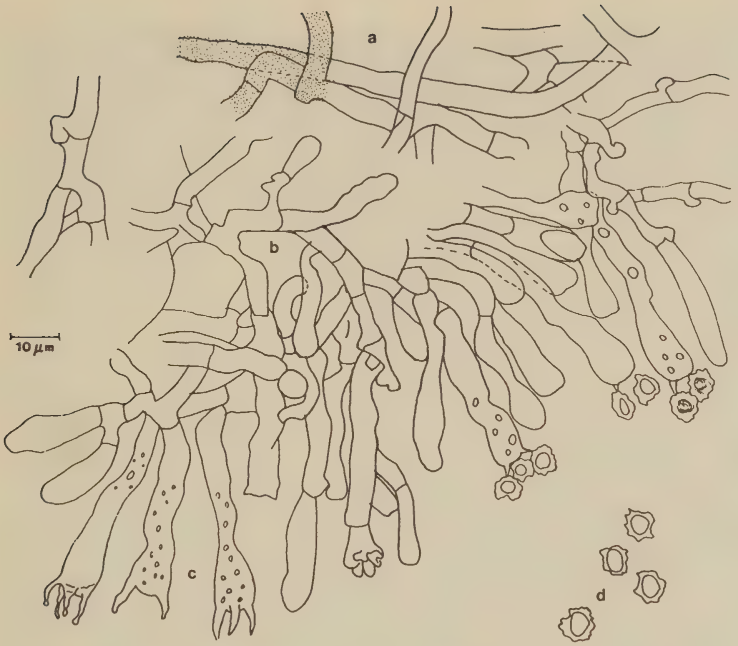


Fig. 1. Microscopic characteristics of *Tomentella oligofibula*. a: subicular hyphae; b: subhymenial hyphae; c: basidia; d: basidiospores (from holotype).

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Ms. R. Rentmeester of the Center for Forest Mycology Research. We gratefully acknowledge for taking the scanning electron micrographs and for preparation of figures. This work has been partly subsidized by one research grant proposal of the Ministerio de Educación y Ciencias of the Spanish Government [PB-87/1004 (DGICYT)].

LITERATURE CITED

HOLMGREN, P.K., W. KEUKEN & K. SCHOFIELD, 1981. Index herbariorum. Part I. The herbario of the world. Reg. Veget. 106: 1-452.

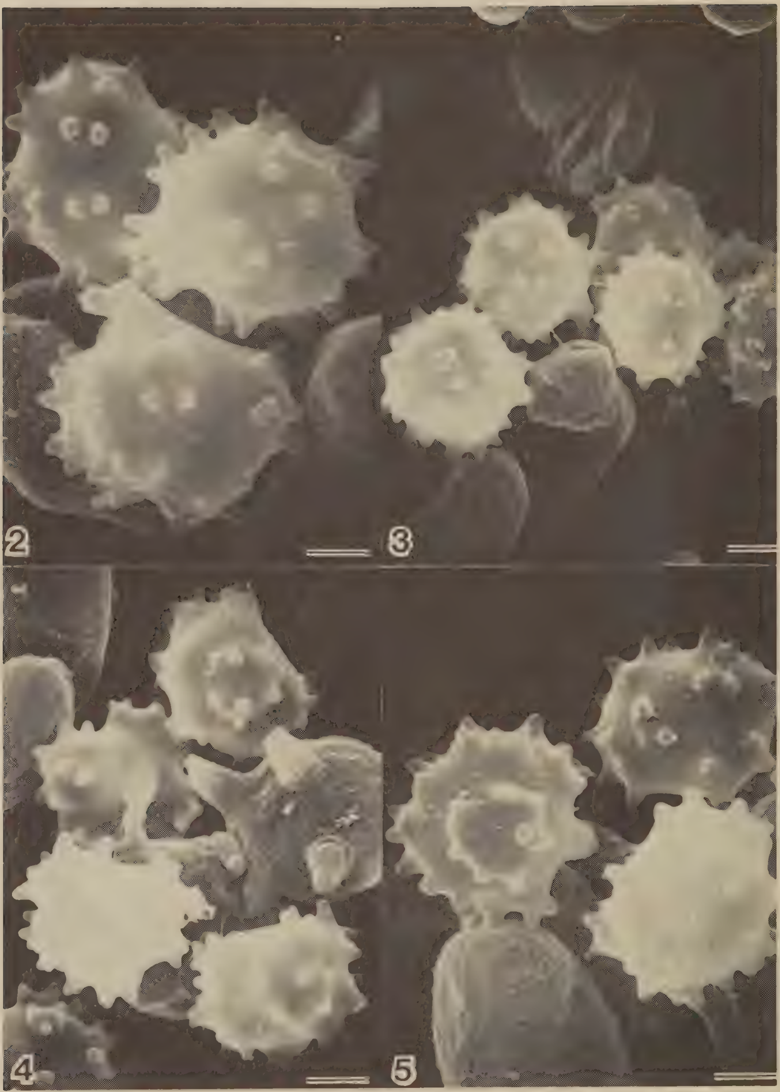
JOHANSEN, D.A., 1940. Plant Microtechnique. McGraw-Hill Book Co., New York-London. 523 pp.

LARSEN, M.J., 1974. A contribution to the taxonomy of the genus *Tomentella*. Mycol. Mem. 4: 1-145.

LARSEN, M.J., 1981. The genus *Tomenstellastrum* (Aphyllophorales, Thelephoraceae s. str.). Nova Hedw. 35: 1-16.

MELZER, V., 1924. L'ornamentation des spores des *Russules*. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 40: 78-81.

MUNSELL COLOR COMPANY, 1929-1942. Munsell Book of Color. Munsell Color Co., Inc., Baltimore, MD.



Figs. 2-5. Scanning electron micrographs of basidiospores of *Tomentella oligofibula*. Note the bifurcation of some of the echinuli (Scale bars = 1 μm ; from holotype).

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1., pp. 113-115 July-September 1994

A NEW SPECIES OF *DACTYLARIA* FROM CHINA

Zong Jiao
Department of Plant Protection, Shanxi Agricultural University,
Taigu, Shanxi 030801, China

Xing-Zhong Liu[1] and Yu-Tian Wang
Institute of Biological Control,
Chinese Academy of Agricultural Sciences, Beijing 100081, China

During a survey of nematode-trapping fungi in the orchard soils from Xinjiang Autonomous Region, a *Dactylaria* species with short and erect conidiophores and fusiform conidia was observed and isolated. After study of the fungus and literature survey (De Hoog, 1985; Tzean & Chen, 1991; Upadhyal & Mankau, 1991), we believe the fungus to be hitherto undescribed. Herein we describe the fungus as a new species and compare it with the somewhat similar species, *D. irregularis* and *D. fusiformis*.

Dactylaria xinjiangensis sp. nov.(Fig. 1)

Coloniis in extracto granorum zeae mayodis cum agaro agar albidis. Mycelium sparsum, hyphis sterilibus incoloratis, septatis. Conidiophora adscendentia ad erecta, basi dilute brunnea, cylindrica, 0-5 septata, 23.5-34.0-44.5 µm longa, basi 2.5-3.4-4.7 µm crassa, sursum leniter attenuata, apice circa 2.0-2.5-3.0 crassa, in parte superiore tenuitunicata, subhyalina, cylindrica et paulo angustata, irregularia vel expansa, ad 14 denticulos conidiiferos habent. Conidia hyalina, fusiformia, 34.6-43.1-54.3 µm longa, latissima 2.0-2.6-3.7 µm in parte media, 3-7, praecipue 5 septata.

---

[1] corresponding author

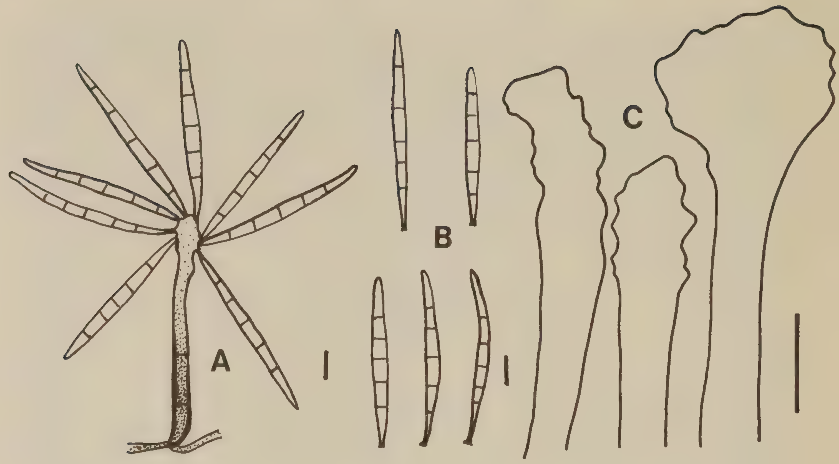


Fig. 1 *Dactylaria xinjiangensis*. A) condiophore and conidia; B) conidia, C) apical portion of condiophore. Bar=5 μm.

Habitat in pomarium soli, Urumchi, Xinjiang, 21-IX-1991, Xiu-yin Wu, XJ146-3, Typus HMAS 67040.

Colonies on Difco CMA whitish or pale brown, slow-growing extending a diam. of 4-5 cm within two weeks at 25°C, producing spare aerial mycelium. Conidiophores erect, pale brown at the base, cylindrical, 23.5-34.0-44.5 μm long, 2.5-3.4-4.7 μm wide at the base and 2.0-2.6-3.7 μm at the tip, apical portion cylindrical, irregular or broadening, with up to 14 blunt conidium-bearing denticles. Conidia hyaline, fusiform, straight or slightly curved, 3-7-septate, mainly 5-septate, 34.6-43.1-54.3 x 2.0-2.6-3.7 μm.

The fungus was isolated from the orchard soil of Urumchi, Xinjiang Autonomous Region. The type specimen is deposited in the Herbarium Mycologicum, Instituti Microbiologici, Academiae Sinicae (HMAS 67040).

Dactylaria xinjingensis resembles most closely *Dactylaria fusiformis* Shearer et Crane (Shearer & Crane, 1971) in conidial shape, but *D. fusiformis* has a broadening apical portion of conidiophores and conidia mainly 3-septate (Shearer & Crane, 1971) or 3-4(-6)-septate (Onifri & Zucconi, 1984) while the new species has a cylindrical, irregular or sometimes broadening apical portion of conidiophore and mainly 5-septate conidia. *D. xinjiangensis* also resembles *D. irregularis*, the distinctions between them are that the conidiophores of *D. irregularis* are not broadening at the apical portion and its conidia are not curved, 1-6 septate and narrower (1.8 μm).

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors are indebted to Dr. J. Y. Zhuang, Institute of Microbiology, Academia Sinica, for preparing the Latin diagnosis and Prof. S. S. Tzean, Department of Plant Pathology, National Taiwan University, for kindly reviewing the manuscript and Dr. W. Y. Zhuang, Institute of Microbiology, Academia Sinica, for correction of English, The present project is sponsored by the National Natural Science Foundation of China.

REFERENCES

De Hoog, G.S. 1985. Taxonomy of the *Dactylaria* complex, IV. *Dactylaria*, *Neta*, *Subulispora* and *Scolecobasidium*. Stud. Mycol. 26:1-60.

Onifri, S. and L. Zucconi. 1984. Rare or interesting Hyphomycetes from tropical forest litter. V. *Dactylaria fusiformis*. Notes on the generic concept of *Dactylaria*. Mycotaxon 9: 523-528.

Shearer, C.A. and J. L. Crane. 1971. Fungi of the Chesapeake Bay and its tributaries. I. Patuxent River. Mycologia 63:237-260.

Tzean, S. S. and J. L. Chen. 1991. Two new species of *Dactylaria* from Taiwan. Mycol. Res. 95(8):1000-1004.

Upadhyay, H. P. and R. Mankau. 1991. *Dactylaria nervicola* sp. nov. and *Exserohilum novae-zelandlae* comb. nov. from Mexica. Mycologia 83:371-376.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 117-185 July-September 1994

A CHECKLIST OF MYXOMYCETES OF THE MEDITERRANEAN COUNTRIES

C. LADO

Real Jardín Botánico, C.S.I.C.
Plaza de Murillo, 2, 28014 Madrid. Spain

ABSTRACT

This checklist attempts to sinthesize the currently available chorological, taxonomic and nomenclatural information on 421 species of myxomycetes cited from countries bordering the Mediterranean sea. Species names are listed with synonyms used in Mediterranean literature, an updated nomenclature, and distribution by regions within.

RESUMEN

Se presenta una checklist que intenta sintetizar la información corológica, taxonómica y nomenclatural de 421 especies de Myxomycetes citadas de los paises que bordean el mar Mediterráneo. Se realiza una puesta al día de su nomenclatura y de su distribución por regiones. Los nombres de las especies se ordenan alfabéticamente y van acompañados de los sinónimos empleados en la literatura mediterránea.

INTRODUCTION

Current knowledge of the world myxomycete flora is far from complete or precise. As opposed to some well surveyed countries or regions such as the Netherlands (Nannenga-Bremekamp, 1974, 1979, 1983), United Kingdom (Ing, 1968, 1980, 1982), Finland (Härkönen, 1979, 1989), Germany (Neubert, 1980; 1985, Neubert & Baumann, 1986, 1987; Neubert et al., 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992), Austria (Nowotny, 1983, 1986, 1987, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992a, 1992b, 1993), Japan (Yamamoto, 1988), Hawaii Islands (Eliasson, 1991), some of the United States (e.g. Kowalski, 1966, 1967; Blackwell & Gilbertson, 1980; Mitchel et al., 1980; Whitney, 1982; Stephenson, 1982, 1984, 1985)and Neotropical areas (e.g. Braun & Keller, 1976, 1986; Keller & Braun, 1977; Farr, 1976), there are others, such as the Mediterranean countries with very few exceptions (e.g. Faurel et al., 1964; Cochet, 1977; Cochet & Bozonnet; 1980, 1984; Lado, 1991, 1993), which have barely been explored and lack publications synthesizing the available taxonomic and phytogeographic information.

In order to correct these deficiences we have compiled the present checklist. It was not conceived as a simple catalogue, but rather as a computerized database, open to additions or corrections, and represents an effort to bring together all chorological, taxonomic and nomenclatural information on Myxomycetes from countries encircling the Mediterranean. For data presentation we follow the format described by Greuter et al. (1984), due to its simplicity and clarity. The checklist is basically intended to be a species listing including synonyms used in Mediterranean literature, an updated nomenclature, and distribution by areas.

We point out that the information may not be equally accurate for all the taxa treated herein, as it pretends to reflect our present state of knowledge and the main areas in need of research. We also point out that although we could have included a complete reference to types, Mediterranean herbaria, ecological notes and citations to pertinent literature, we have opted for a checklist which, still being rigorous, could be completed in reasonable time in order to render it as a working tool for the scientific community. Its degree of acceptance may encourage further completions.

CRITERIA FOLLOWED

The taxa are arranged alphabetically by genera and species. The generic treatment follows Martin et al. (1983) with some modifications proposed by Nannenga-Bremekamp (1967) for some members of the Stemonitales. Species are those accepted by Martin & Alexopoulos (1969) and Nannenga-Bremekamp (1991). Infraspecific taxa have not been considered, due to the inconsistency of distinctive characters in many of the cases. We thus hope to avoid error and imprecision. We have nevertheless compiled varieties cited in Mediterranean literature at hand, but without considering their distribution.

With regard to nomenclature, all species names adopted in some of the consulted sources have been compiled and verified, or they have otherwise been annotated as "*non vidi*". Orthographic variants and transcriptional errors have been corrected. The accepted names appear in bold characters, and basionyms [basion.] and synonym from Mediterranean texts in italics.

Author names, sites and years of publication are stated. We have found useful the works of Rostafinsky (1874, 1875, 1876), Lister (1894, 1911, 1925), Martin & Alexopoulos (1969) for pre-1968 taxa, and Nannenga-Bremekamp (1991) and *Index* *of Fungi* for later ones. Author names preceded by "*ex*" have been included. Following the Botanical Code of Nomenclature (1988), in the case of more than two authors, the first one is followed by "*et al.*" Author abbreviations are given according to Brummitt & Powell (1992), and when not included there in, we procede by analogy. Book titles are abbreviated as in Stafleu & Cowan (1976, 1979, 1981, 1983, 1985, 1986, 1988), and those of periodicals, as given in Bridson & Smith (1991).

Names of difficult interpretation or attributed to taxa of dubious identity come under "*Excluded or doubtful names*". They are followed by the literature citation of the author who uses the name, plus another reference, generally Martin & Alexopoulos (1969), where more data on their identity are to be found.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

The sources of information are arranged by countries, and they include larger floras and catalogues as well as more restricted ones with valuable information. We have ignored only those citing accepted synonyms.

ALGERIA (ALG).-
FAUREL, L., FELDMANN, J. & SCHOTTER, G. (1964). Catalogue des Myxomycètes de l'Afrique du Nord. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N.* 55: 7-39.

CYPRUS (CYP).-
ING, B. (1987). Corticolous Myxomycetes from Cyprus. *Mycotaxon* 30: 195.

FRANCE (FRA).-
PAVILLARD, J. & LAGARDE, J. (1903). Myxomycètes des environs de Montpellier (1). *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 19: 81-105.
BUCHET, S., CHERMEZON, H. & EVRARD, F. (1912). Matériaux pour la flore francçise des Myxomycètes. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 28: 299-325.
BUCHET, S., CHERMEZON, H. & EVRARD, F. (1920). Matériaux pour la flore française des Myxomycetes (II). *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 36: 106-121.
POUCHET, A. (1925). Contribution a l'étude des Myxomycètes du Département du Rhöne. *Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon* 72: 42-66.
POUCHET, A. (1929). Contribution a l'étude des Myxomycètesdu Département du Rhöne (Deuxième Série). *Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon* 75: 94-100.
CORBIERE, L. (1931). Les Myxomycètes de la Manche. *Lab. Cryptog. Mus. Paris* : 313-329.
BUCHET, S. (1941). Los Myxomycètes pyrénéens de l'Herbier-Doassans. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 56: 125-130.
BUCHET, S. (1942). Nouveaux matériaux pour la flore française des Myxomycetes. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 57: 56-103.
MAYOR, E. & VIENNOT-BOURGIN, G. (1950). Contribution à l'étude des micromycètes de Corse. *Rev. Mycol. (Paris)* 15(2): 80-118.
CHASSAIN, M. (1971). *Arcyria stipata* (Schw.)A. Lister. Myxomycète non signalé en France, trouvé en Loire-Atlantique. *Bull. Soc. Sci. Nat. Ouest France* 69: 7-13.
CHASSAIN, M. (1972). Inventaire des especes de Myxomycetes signales en Loire-Atlantique. *Doc. Mycol.* 5: 43-49.
COCHET, S. & MONIER, C. (1975). *Physarum albescens* Ellis ex Macbr., Myxomycète nouveau pour la France. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 91(3): 153-154.

MITCHELL, D. W. & NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E. (1976). Myxomycetes collected in France and preserved in our private collections. *Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C* 79(4): 381-392.

COCHET, S. (1977). Les Myxomycètes de France. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 93(3): 159-200.

COCHET, S. & BOZONNET, J. (1980). Les Myxomycètes de France. Nouveautés et compléments.. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 96(4): 115-120.

CHASSAIN, M. (1981). Myxomycetes de France. *Doc. Mycol.* 11(44): 11-18.

COCHET, S. & BORZONNET, J. (1984). Les Myxomycètes de France. Nouveautés et compléments (II). *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 100(3): 39-64.

MITCHELL, D. W., NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E., CHAMPION, C. L. & CLARK, M. C. (1984). Myxomycota ramassés en France et conservés dans nos collections privées. *Doc. Mycol.* 14(54-55): 51-60.

BOZONNET, J., MELLER, M. & POULAIN, M. (1991). Especes nivales de Myxomycetes. *Soc. Hist. Nat. Pays Montbéliard* 1991: 51-72.

MORNAND, J. (1993). Contribution a la connaissance des champignons de Maine-et-Loire. 3. Myxomycetes. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 109(3): 63-75.

GREECE (GRC).-

MAIRE, R. & POLITIS, J. (1940). Funghi Hellenici. Catalogue raisonné des champignons connus jusqu'ici en Grèce. *Actes Inst. Bot. Univ. Athènes* 1: 27-179.

ALEXOPOULOS, C. J. (1958). Three new species of Myxomycetes from Greece. *Mycologia* 50(1): 52-56.

ALEXOPOULOS, C. J. (1959). Myxomycetes from Greece. *Brittonia* 11(1): 25-40.

ALEXOPOULOS, C. J. (1961). A New Species of Echinostelium from Greece. *Amer. Midl. Naturalist* 66(2): 391-394.

ITALY (ITA).-

SACCARDO, P. A. (1877). Fungi Veneti novi vel critici. Ser. VI. *Michelia* 1: 71-72.

SACCARDO, P. A. (1879). Fungi Veneti novi vel critici. Ser. X. *Michelia* 1: 545-546.

SACCARDO, P. A. (1880). Fungi Veneti novi vel critici. Ser. XI. *Michelia* 2: 166.

SACCARDO, P. A. (1881). Fungi Veneti novi vel critici. Ser. XII. *Michelia* 2: 262-263.

BRESADOLA, G. & SACCARDO, P. A. (1897). Enumerazione dei Funghi della Valsesia. *Malpighia* 11: 3-87.

SACCARDO, P. A. & TROTTER,A. (1920). I. Funghi de l'Avellinese. *Avellino* : 166-167.

PIROLA, A. (1968). Una lista di Mixomiceti italiani. *Giorn. Bot. Ital.* 102: 21-32.

PIROLA, A. H. & CREDARO, V. (1971). Contributo alla flora Mixomicetologica italiana. *Giorn. Bot. Ital.* 105(4): 157-165.

PIROLA, A. & CREDARO, V. (1975). Tentativo di inquadramento sinecologico di mixomiceti italiani. *Not. Fitosociol.* 10: 111-130.

ORSINO, F. (1980). Macromiceti e mixomiceti dell'Orto Botanico di Genova. *Informatore Bot. Ital.* 12: 53-60.

ORSINO, F. & TRAVERSO, M. (1983). Mixomiceti della Liguria. *Rivista Micol. Ital.* 12(3): 23-28.

INTINI, M. (1984). Contributo alla conoscenza della flora micologica lignicola del Parco delle Cascine di Firenze. *Boll. Gruppo Micol. G. Bressadola. Trento* 27(5-6): 259-271.

CREDARO, V. & PIROLA, A. (1984). Aggiunte alla flora mixomicetologica italiana. *Atti. Ist. Bot. "Giovanni Briosi"* 7(3): 103-108.

LAZZARI, G. (1985). *Atlante iconografico 1981-1983.* Gruppo Micologico G.Bressadola. Trento : 12-13.

CREDARO, V. & PIROLA, A. (1986). Nuove acquisizioni mixomicetologiche per l'Italia settentrionale. *Atti Ist.Bot.Lab.Crittog.Univ.Pavia, Ser. 7,* 5: 111-125.

ORSINO, F. & TRAVERSO, M. (1986). I Mixomiceti. *Monti e Boschi* 37(3): 1-8.

ORSINO, F. & TRAVERSO, M. (1987). I Mixomiceti-II. *Monti e Boschi* 38(3): 1-8.

ORSINO, F. & TRAVERSO, M. (1987). Nouvi Mixomiceti della Liguria. *Rivista Micol. Ital.* 16(2): 3-7.

ORSINO, F. & TRAVERSO, M. (1988). I Mixomiceti - III. *Monti e Boschi* 39(5): 1-8.

PIROLA, A. & CREDARO, V. (1988). Intorno a *Lamproderma pulchellum* Meylan. *Atti. Ist. Bot. Lab. Crittog. Univ. Pavia. Ser. 7*, 6: 83-86.

PIROLA, A. & CREDARO, V. (1988). Osservazioni sulla distribuzione e sull'ecologia dei Mixomiceti in Italia. *Braun-Blanquetia* 2: 203-222.

ORSINO,F. & TRAVERSO,M. (1991). I Mixomiceti - IV. *Monti e Boschi* 42: 1-8.

LIBYA (LBY).-

RATTAN, S. S. & EL-BUNI, M. (1979). Some new records of coprophilous fungi from Libya. *Sydowia* 32: 260-270.

EL-BUNI, A. M. & RATTAN, S. S. (1981). *Check list of Libyan Fungi.* Al Faateh University, Faculty of Science. Tripoli : 119.

MOROCCO (MOR).-

MAIRE, R., PATOUILLARD, N. & PINOY, E. (1926). Myxomycètes de l'Afrique du Nord. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N.* 17: 38-43.

FAUREL, L., FELDMANN, J. & SCHOTTER, G. (1964). Catalogue des Myxomycètes de l'Afrique du Nord. Bull. *Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N.* 55: 7-39.

BERTAULT, M. (1965). Excursion mycologique dans la forêt de Lalla Mimouna (5 décembre 1965). *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 31: 22-24.

BERTAULT, M. (1965). Séance du 3 février 1965. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 31: 43-44.

MALENÇON, G. & BERTAULT, R. (1968). Champignons du Maroc. *Bull. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 47: 237-282.

MALENÇON, G. & BERTAULT, R. (1969). Champignons du Maroc II. *Bull. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 49: 69-80.

BERTAULT, M. (1971). Excursion au parc Donabo. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 37: 142.

BERTAULT, M. (1971). Excursion à Akbâa-Hamra. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 37: 129.

BERTAULT, M. (1971). Excursion dans le Parc Donabo. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 37: 121.

BERTAULT, M. (1972). Excursion à Jbel Kbir. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 38: 84.

BERTAULT, M. (1972). Excursion dans le Forêt de Ferjana. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 38: 85.

BERTAULT, M. (1972). Excursion à Perdicaris. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 38: 83.

BERTAULT, M. (1972). Excursion à Akbâa-Hamra. *Compt.-Rend. Séances Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 38: 79.

RAMMELOO, J. (1973). Contribution a la connaissance des Myxomycetes du Maroc (1er note). Resultats scientifiques de l'expedition biologique de l'universite de Gand au Maroc, juillet-août 1971,No 10. *Bull. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc* 53: 31-35.

PALESTINE (PAL).-

RAMON, E. (1968). Myxomycetes of Israel. *J. Bot. (Israel)* 17: 207-211.

BINYAMINI, N. (1986). Myxomycetes from Israel - I. *Nova Hedwigia* 42(1-4): 379-386.

BINYAMINI, N. (1987). Myxomycetes from Israel - II. *Nova Hedwigia* 44(3-4): 351-364.

BINYAMINI, N. (1991). Myxomycetes from Israel III. *Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan* 32: 485-493.

PORTUGAL (POR).-
LADO, C. (1991). Catalogo comentado y síntesis corológica de los Myxomycetes de la Península Ibérica e Islas Baleares (1788-1990). *Ruizia* 9: 1-142.
LADO, C. (Ed.) (1993). Bases Corológicas de Flora Micológica Ibérica. Números 376-693. *Cuad. Trab. Fl. Micol. Ibér.* 7: 1-305.

SPAIN (SPA).-
LADO, C. (1991). Catalogo comentado y síntesis corológica de los Myxomycetes de la Península Ibérica e Islas Baleares (1788-1990). *Ruizia* 9: 1-142.
LADO, C. (Ed.) (1993). Bases Corológicas de Flora Micológica Ibérica. Números 376-693. *Cuad. Trab. Fl. Micol. Ibér.* 7: 1-305.

TUNISIA (TUN).-
PATOUILLARD, N. (1892). *Enumération des Champignons observés en Tunisiè*. Exploration scientifique de la Tunisie. Ed. Imprimiere National, Paris.
PATOUILLARD, N. (1897). Additions au catalogue des Champignons de la Tunisiè. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 13: 197-216.
PATOUILLARD, N. (1897). *Catalogue raisonne, des plantes cellulaires de la Tunisiè.* Ed. Imprimerie Nationale. Paris : 84-87.
MITCHELL, D. W. & KYLIN, H. (1984). Some Tunisian Myxomycetes. *Bull. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 18(1): 64-65.

TURKEY (TUR).-
HÄRKÖNEN, M. & UOTILA, P. (1983). Turkish Myxomycetes developed in moist chamber cultures. *Karstenia* 23: 1-9.
HÄRKÖNEN, M. (1988). Some additions to the knowledge of Turkish Myxomycetes [1987]. *Karstenia* 27: 1-7.
ERGUL, C. (1993). *The taxonomic investigations of the Myxomycetes which have been collected on the Marmara region of Anatolian division.* Ph. doctoral (unpublished). Bursa Univestity.

YUGOSLAVIA (YUG).-
BUBAK, F. (1915). Dritter Beitrag zur Pilzflora von Montenegro.. *Bot. Közlem.* 3-4: 39-83.

GEOGRAPHIC AREA COVERED

The area covered is a well defined biogeographic unit limited to countries bordering the Mediterranean sea as well as Portugal and Jordania. The area has been divided according to practical criteria into sixteen regions which largely conform to political circumscriptions (Fig. 1). They are designated with the 3-letter code of Hollis & Brummitt (1992). We have without exception included records from islands under their countries, hence the Balearic Islands are under Spain, Corsica under France, Sardinia and Sicilia under Italy, and the Aegean Islands under Greece. Malta has been placed under Italy, the Asiatic and European regions of Turkey are treated as one, and Sinai has been included under Palestine. We point out that these decisions do not reflect any political views of the author. Abbreviations used herein are listed below.

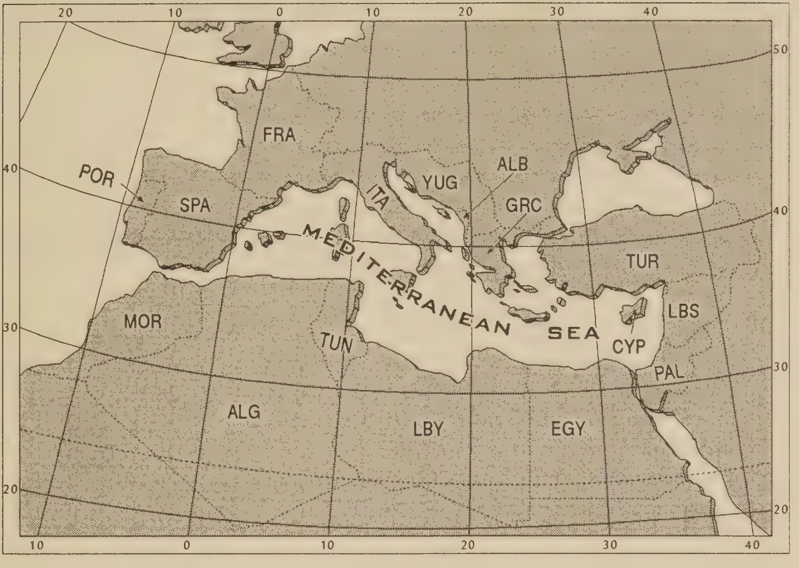


Fig. 1. Geographic area

ALB	Albania
ALG	Algeria
CYP	Cyprus
EGY	Egypt
FRA	France (inc. the Channel Islands, Corsica and Monaco)
GRC	Greece (inc. the Aegean Islands)
ITA	Italy (inc. Malta, San Marino, Sardinia, Sicily and Vatican)
LBS	Lebanon and Syria
LBY	Lybia
MOR	Morocco (inc. Ceuta and Melilla)
PAL	Palestine (Israel, Jordan and Sinai)
POR	Portugal
SPA	Spain (inc. Andorra, the Balearic Islands and Gibraltar)
TUN	Tunis
TUR	Turkey (inc. European territory)
YUG	Yugoslavia

Regions are tabulated clockwise from Portugal to Morocco. Plus and minus signs denote presence or absence of a species in any particular region. A query means doubt as to its presence due generally to imprecision by its author or collector. The figures for number of species by region given at the end of the table highlights priority for further study, not at all a poor myxomycete flora. We hope that the present work will contribute to a more complete understanding of this flora and will be a useful starting point for updates and more detailed studies.

LIST OF SPECIES

AMAUROCHAETE Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 8. 1873.
atra (Alb. & Schwein.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 211. 1874.
≡ *Lycogala atrum* Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 83. 1805 [basion.]
≡ *Reticularia atra* (Alb. & Schwein.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 86. 1829.
= *Amaurochaete fuliginosa* (Sowerby) T.Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 109. 1899.
comata G.Lister & Brandza in G.Lister, J. Bot. 64: 225. 1926.

ARCYODES O.F. Cook, Science 15: 651. 1902.
incarnata (Alb. & Schwein.) O.F. Cook, Science 15: 651. 1902.
≡ *Licea incarnata* Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 109. 1805 [basion.]
= *Arcyria cinerea* var. *subleionema* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 274. 1874.
= *Lachnobolus congestus* (Sommerf.) G. Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 246. 1911.
luteola (Kowalski) Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 88: 127. 1985.
≡ *Calonema luteolum* Kowalski, Madroño 20: 229. 1969 [basion.]

ARCYRIA F.H. Wigg., Prim. Fl. Holsat. 109. 1780.
affinis Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 276. 1875.
afroalpina Rammeloo, Bull. Jard. Bot. Natl. Belg. 51: 229. 1981.
annulifera Lister & Torrend in Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 42. 1908.
cinerea (Bull.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 84. 1801.
≡ *Trichia cinerea* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 120. 1791 [basion.], non *T. cinerea* Trentep. 1797.
= *Arcyria albida* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794.
= *Arcyria cinerea* var. *subleionema* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 274. 1874.
= *Arcyria digitata* (Schwein.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 274. 1875.
denudata (L.) Wettst., Verh. Zool.-Bot. Ges. Wien 35, Abh.: 535. 1886.
≡ *Clathrus denudatus* L., Sp. Pl. 1179. 1753 [basion.].
= *Trichia cinnabaris* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 121. 1791.
= *Arcyria punicea* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794.
ferruginea Saut., Flora 24: 316. 1841, non *A. ferruginea* Fuckel 1870.
= *Arcyria lateritia* de Bary, Mycetozoen, 2 ed., 21. 1864. (non vidi)
= *Arcyria intricata* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 37. 1876.
glauca Lister, in Minakata, Bot. Mag. (Tokyo) 22: 322. 1908.
globosa Schwein., Schriften Naturf. Ges. Leipzig 1: 64. 1822, non *A. globosa* Weinm. 1829.
≡ *Lachnobolus globosus* (Schwein.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 283. 1875.
helvetica (Meyl.) Neubert et al., Carolinea 47: 43. 1989.
≡ *Arcyria incarnata* var. *helvetica* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 46: 55. 1910 [basion.]
incarnata (Pers. ex J.F. Gmel.) Pers., Observ. Mycol. 1: 58. 1796.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Stemonitis incarnata* Pers. ex J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1467. 1792 [basion.]
= *Arcyria incarnata* var. *fulgens* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 242. 1911.
insignis Kalchbr. & Cooke in Kalchbr., Grevillea 10: 143. 1882.
leiocarpa (Cooke) G.W. Martin & Alexop., Myxomycetes 88. 1969.
≡ *Hemiarcyria leiocarpa* Cooke, Ann. Lyceum Nat. Hist. New York 11: 405. 1877 [basion.]
major (G. Lister) Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 50: 556. 1967.
≡ *Arcyria insignis* var. *major* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 236. 1925 [basion.]
minuta Buchet in Pat., Mém. Acad. Malgache 6: 42. 1927.
= *Arcyria carnea* (G. Lister) G. Lister, J. Bot. 59: 92. 1921.
= *Arcyria gulielmae* Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 74: 358. 1971.
obvelata (Oeder) Onsberg, Mycologia 70: 1286. 1979. [“1978”].
≡ *Embolus obvelatus* Oeder, Fl. Dan. 3(9): 8. tab. 536. 1770 [basion.]
= *Arcyria flava* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794.
= *Trichia nutans* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 122. 1791.
= *Arcyria nutans* (Bull.) Grev., Fl. Edin. 455. 1824.
occidentalis (T. Macbr.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 245. 1911.
≡ *Lachnobolus occidentalis* T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 188. 1899 [basion.]
oerstedii Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 278. 1875.
= *Arcyria punicea* var. *vermicularis* (Schumach.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 178. 1829.
oerstedioides Flatau & Schirmer, Z. Mycol. 49(2): 179. 1983.
pomiformis (Leers) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 271. 1875.
≡ *Mucor pomiformis* Leers, Fl. Herborn. 284. 1775 [basion.]
= *Arcyria ochroleuca* (Trentep.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 181. 1829.
stipata (Schwein.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 189. 1894.
≡ *Leangium stipatum* Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc., ser. 2, 4: 258. 1832 [basion.]
versicolor W. Phillips, Grevillea 5: 115. 1877.
virescens G. Lister, J. Bot. 59: 252. 1921.

BADHAMIA Berk., Trans. Linn. Soc. London 21: 153. 1853.
affinis Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 143. 1874.
= *Badhamia affinis* var. *orbiculata* (Rex) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 16. 1925.
capsulifera (Bull.) Berk., Trans. Linn. Soc. London 21: 153. 1853.
≡ *Sphaerocarpus capsulifer* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 139. 1791 [basion.]
≡ *Trichia capsulifer* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç. 254. 1805.
= *Physarum hyalinum* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1. 88. 1794.
= *Badhamia hyalina* (Pers.) Berk., Trans. Linn. Soc. London 21: 153. 1853.
cinerascens G.W. Martin, J. Wash. Acad. Sci. 22(4): 88. 1932.
delicatula D.W. Mitch. & Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 79(4): 383. 1976.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

dubia Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 71: 49. 1968.
foliicola Lister, J. Bot. 35: 209. 1897.
goniospora Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 56: 66. 1925.
= *Badhamia dearnessii* Hagelst., Mycologia 34: 117. 1942.
gracilis (T. Macbr.) T. Macbr. in T. Macbr.. & G.W. Martin, Myxomycetes 35. 1934.
≡ *Badhamia macrocarpa* var. *gracilis* T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 37. 1922 [basion.]
grandispora Illana & G. Moreno in Illana et al., Mycotaxon 45: 241. 1992.
lilacina (Fr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 145. 1874.
≡ *Physarum lilacinum* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 141. 1829 [basion.], non *Ph. lilacinum* Sturgis & Bilgram in Sturgis 1917.
macrocarpa (Ces.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 143. 1874.
≡ *Physarum macrocarpon* Ces. in Rabenh., Klotzschii Herb. Viv. Mycol. n.° 1968.1855, in sched. [basion.]
nitens Berk., Trans. Linn. Soc. London 21: 153. 1853.
= *Badhamia inaurata* Curr., Trans Linn. Soc. London 24: 156. 1864.
obovata (Peck) S.J. Sm. in G.W. Martin, Brittonia 13: 112. 1961.
≡ *Craterium obovatum* Peck, Bull. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci. 1: 64. 1873 [basion.]
= *Physarum rubiginosum* Chevall., Fl. Gén. Env. Paris 1: 338. 1826. Non *Ph.rubiginosum* Fr. 1817.
= *Badhamia rubiginosa* (Chevall.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 5. 1876.
= *Badhamia rubiginosa* var. *globosa* Lister & G. Lister, J. Bot. 42: 130. 1904.
= *Badhamia rubiginosa* var. *dictyospora* (Rostaf.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 35. 1894.
= *Badhamia obovata* var. *dictyospora* (Rostaf.) Lister ex Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 273. 1974.
= *Craterium obovatum* var. *dictyospora* (Rostaf.) Lister ex Nann.-Bremek., Guide Temperate Myxomycetes 179. 1991.
ovispora Racib., Rozpr. Akad. Umiejetn. Wydz. Mat.-Przyr. 12: 72. 1884.
panicea (Fr.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 27-28: 71. 1873.
≡ *Physarum paniceum* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 141. 1829 [basion.]
populina Lister & G. Lister, J. Bot. 42: 129. 1904.
rugulosa T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 67(6):1219. 1976.
utricularis (Bull.) Berk., Trans. Linn. Soc. London 21: 153. 1853.
≡ *Sphaerocarpus utricularis* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 128. 1791 [basion.]
≡ *Trichia utricularis* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç. 251. 1805.
≡ *Physarum utriculare* (Bull.) Chevall., Fl. Gén. Env. Paris 1: 337. 1826.
= *Physarum utriculare* var. *sessile* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 139. 1829.
= *Badhamia utricularis* var. *schimperiana* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 142. 1874.
= *Badhamia magna* (Peck) Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 31: 57. 1879.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-
-	+	+		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

versicolor Lister, J. Bot. 39: 81. 1901.
viridescens Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 53: 452. 1921.

BADHAMIOPSIS T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 68: 835. 1976.
ainoae (Yamash.) T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 68: 836. 1976.
≡ *Badhamia ainoae* [“*ainoi*”] Yamash., J. Sci. Hiroshima Univ., Ser. B, Div. 2, Bot.3: 28. 1936 [basion.]

BREFELDIA Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 8. 1873.
maxima (Fr.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 27-28: 70. 1873.
≡ *Reticularia maxima* Fr., Syst. Orb. Veg. 147. 1825. [basion.]

CALOMYXA Nieuwl., Amer. Midl. Naturalist 4: 335. 1916.
≡ *Margarita* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 203. 1894, non *Margarita* Gaudin 1829.
metallica (Berk.) Nieuwl., Amer. Midl. Naturalist 4: 335. 1916.
≡ *Physarum metallicum* Berk., Mag. Zool. Bot. 1: 49. 1837. [“1836”] [basion.]
≡ *Margarita metallica* (Berk.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 203. 1894.

CLASTODERMA A.Blytt, Bot. Zeitung (Berlin) 38: 343. 1880.
debaryanum [“*debaryianum*”] A. Blytt, Bot. Zeitung (Berlin) 38: 343. 1880.
= *Clastoderma debaryanum* var. *imperatorium* ["*imperatoria*"] Emoto, Bot. Mag. (Tokyo) 43: 169. 1929.
pachypus Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 71: 44. 1968.

COLLARIA Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70: 208. 1967.
arcyrionema (Rostaf.) Nann.-Bremek. ex G.W. Martin & Alexop., Myxomycetes 212. 1969
≡ *Lamproderma arcyrionema* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 208. 1874 [basion.]
chionophila Lado, Anales Jard. Bot. Madrid 50(1): 9. 1992.
rubens (Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 236. 1974.
≡ *Comatricha rubens* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 123. 1894 [basion.]

COLLODERMA G. Lister, J. Bot. 48: 312. 1910.
macrotubulatum Nann.-Bremek. & Lado, Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 88: 222. 1985.
oculatum (C. Lippert) G. Lister, J. Bot. 48: 312. 1910.
≡ *Didymium oculatum* C. Lippert, Verh. Zool.-Bot. Ges. Wien 44, Abh.: 72. 1894 [basion.]

COMATRICHA Preuss, Linnaea 24: 140. 1851.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

acanthodes Alexop., Mycologia 50(1): 55. 1958.

aequalis Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 31: 42. 1879.

≡ *Stemonitis aequalis* (Peck) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 80. 1892.

≡ *Comatricha nigra* var. *aequalis* (Peck) Sturgis, Colo. Coll. Publ. Sci. 12: 34. 1907 [non vidi].

afroalpina Rammeloo, Bull. Jard. Bot. Nat. Belg. 53: 297. 1983.

alpina Kowalski, Madroño 22(3): 152. 1973.

≡ *Comatricha suksdorfii* var. *aggregata* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 53: 455. 1921 [basion.]

alta Preuss, Linnaea 24: 141. 1851.

≡ *Comatricha nigra* var. *alta* (Preuss) G. Lister, in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 152. 1911.

anomala Rammeloo, Bull. Jard. Bot. Natl. Belgique 46: 237. 1976.

dictyospora L.F. Celak., Arch. Naturwiss. Landesdurchf. Böhmen 7(5): 49. 1893.

elegans (Racib.) G. Lister in Lister, Guide Brit. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 31. 1909.

≡ *Rostafinskia elegans* Racib., Rozpr. Akad. Umiejetn., Wydz. Mat.-Przyr. 12: 78. 1884 [basion.]

≡ *Collaria elegans* (Racib.) Dhillon & Nann.-Bremek. ex Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 78: 444. 1982.

ellae Härk., Karstenia 18(1): 23. 1978.

≡ *Comatricha nannengae* Härk., Karstenia 17(2): 87. 1977 [basion.], non *C. nannengae* T.N. Lakh. & Mukerji 1977.

filamentosa Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 53: 456. 1921 ["1920"].

fusiformis (Kowalski) Kowalski, Mycologia 60(4): 763. 1968.

≡ *Lamproderma fusiforme* Kowalski, Mycologia 58(5): 808. 1966 [basion.]

laxa Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 201. 1874.

longipila Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 11: 31. 1962.

lurida Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 119. 1894.

≡ *Collaria lurida* (Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 236. 1974.

meandrispora A. Castillo et al.,.Mycotaxon 46: 315. 1993.

mirabilis R.K. Benj. & Poitras, Mycologia 42(4): 515. 1950.

nigra (Pers. ex J.F. Gmel.) J. Schröt., Krypt.-Fl. Schlesien 3(1): 118. 1885.

≡ *Stemonitis nigra* Pers. ex J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1467. 1792 [basion.]

≡ *Comatrichoides nigra* (Pers. ex J.F. Gmel.) Hertel, Dusenia 7: 348. 1956.

= *Stemonitis ovata* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 189. 1801.

= *Stemonitis oblonga* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3. 159. 1829.

= *Comatricha obtusata* (Fr.) Preuss, Linnaea 24: 141. 1851.

= *Comatricha friesiana* (de Bary) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 199. 1874.

pellucida G. Moreno & Illana in G. Moreno et al., Cryptog. Mycol. 13(4): 299. 1992.

pulchella (C. Bab. ex Berk.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 27. 1876.

≡ *Stemonitis pulchella* C. Bab., Proc. Linn. Soc. London 1: 32. 1839[nomen nudum].

≡ *Stemonitis pulchella* C. Bab. ex Berk., Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. 1. 6: 431-432. 1841 [basion.]

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	?	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

= *Comatricha pulchella* var. *gracilis* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 156. 1911.
= *Comatricha persoonii* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 201. 1874.
reticulospora Ing & Holland, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 50(4): 685. 1967.
rigidireta Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69(3): 352. 1966.
suksdorfii Ellis & Everh., Bull. Washburn Lab. Nat. Hist. 1: 5. 1884.
tenerrima (M.A. Curtis) G. Lister in Lister, Guide Brit. Mycetozoa, ed. 4, 39. 1919.
≡ *Stemonitis tenerrima* M.A. Curtis, Amer. J. Sci. Arts, ser. 2, 6: 352. 1848 [basion.]
≡ *Comatricha pulchella* var. *tenerrima* (M.A. Curtis) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 156. 1911.
≡ *Comatricha persoonii* var. *tenerrima* (M.A. Curtis) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 122. 1894.

CRATERIUM Trentep. in Roth, Catal. Bot. 1: 224. 1797.
aureum (Schumach.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 124. 1874.
≡ *Trichia aurea* Schumach., Enum. Pl. (Pars posterior) 208. 1803 [basion.]
= *Craterium mutabile* Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 3: 19. 1818.
= *Cupularia mutabile* (Fr.) Rabenh., Deutsch. Krypt.-Fl. 1: 271. 1844.
brunneum Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 76: 481. 1973.
concinnum Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 45: 370. 1893.
leucocephalum (Pers. ex J.F. Gmel.) Ditmar in Sturm, Deutschl. Fl. 3(1): 21. 1813.
≡ *Stemonitis leucocephala* Pers. ex J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1467. 1792 [basion.]
= *Craterium leucocephalum* var. *scyphoides* (Cooke & Balf.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 97. 1911.
minutum (Leers) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 151. 1829.
≡ *Peziza minuta* Leers, Fl. Herborn. 277. 1775 [basion.]
= *Craterium pedunculatum* Trentep. in Roth, Catal. Bot. 1: 224. 1797.
= *Craterium turbinatum* (Schumach.) Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 18. 1818.

CRIBRARIA Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 91. 1794, non *Cribraria* Schrad. ex J.F.Gmel., 1792 (cf. Martin, 1966).
= *Dictydium* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 11. 1797.
argillacea (Pers. ex J.F. Gmel.) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 91. 1794.
≡ *Stemonitis argillacea* Pers. ex J.F.Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1469. 1792 [basion.]
≡ *Cribraria vulgaris* var. *argillacea* (Pers. ex J.F. Gmel.) Amo, Fl. Crypt. Penín. Ibér. 583. 1870.
atrofusca G.W.Martin & Loevejoy in G.W. Martin, J. Wash. Acad. Sci. 22(4): 92. 1932.
aurantiaca Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 5. 1797.
≡ *Cribraria vulgaris* var. *aurantiaca* (Schrad.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 194. 1801.
cancellata (Batsch) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 92. 1974.
≡ *Mucor cancellatus* Batsch, Elench. Fung. Continuatio secunda 135. 1789 [basion.]

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Dictydium cancellatum* (Batsch) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 172. 1899.
= *Dictydium umbilicatum* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 11. 1797.
= *Dictydium cernuum* (Pers.) Nees, Syst. Pilze 120. 1817.
= *Cribraria cancellata* var. *fusca* (Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 93. 1974.

confusa Nann.-Bremek. & Y. Yamam., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 86: 212. 1983.

ferruginea Meyl., Annuaire Conserv. Jard. Bot. Genève 15-16: 319. 1913.

intricata Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 7. 1797.

languescens Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 394. 1891.

lepida Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 56: 326. 1927.

macrocarpa Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 8. 1797.

meylanii Brândza, Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 44: 274. 1929.

microcarpa (Schrad.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 190. 1801.
≡ *Dictydium microcarpum* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 13. 1797 [basion.]

minutissima Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc., Ser. 2. 4: 260. 1834.

mirabilis (Rostaf.) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 60. 1892.
≡ *Heterodictyon mirabile* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 231. 1875 [basion.]
≡ *Dictydium mirabile* (Rostaf.) Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 305. 1931.
= *Dictydium cancellatum* var. *alpinum* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 185. 1911.

montana Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 76(5): 476. 1973.

pachydictyon Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69(3): 342. 1966.

paucicostata Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 74(4): 356. 1971.

persoonii Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 74: 353. 1971.

piriformis Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 4. 1797.
= *Cribraria piriformis* var. *notabilis* Rex ex G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 182. 1911.

purpurea Schrad., Nov. Gen, Pl. 8. 1797.

rubiginosa Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 172. 1829.

rufa (Roth) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 232. 1875.
≡ *Stemonitis rufa* Roth, Tent. Fl. Germ. 1: 548 ["448"]. 1788 [basion.]
= *Cribraria rufescens* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 91. 1794.

rutila (G. Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 11: 22. 1962.
≡ *Dictydium rutilum* G. Lister, J. Bot. 71: 222. 1933 [basion.]

splendens (Schrad.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 191. 1801.
≡ *Dictydium splendens* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 14. 1797 [basion.]

tenella Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 6. 1797.
= *Cribraria tenella* var. *concinna* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 175. 1925.

violacea Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 393. 1891.

vulgaris Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 6. 1797.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

POR SPA FRA ITA YUG ALB GRC TUR CYP LBS PAL EGY LBY TUN ALG MOR

= *Cribraria oregana* H.C. Gilbert in Peck & H.C. Gilbert, Amer. J. Bot. 19: 142. 1932.
= *Cribraria vulgaris* var. *oregana* (H.C. Gilbert) Nann.-Bremek. & Lado, Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 88: 224. 1985.

DIACHEA Fr., Syst. Orb. Veg. 143. 1825.
leucopodia ["*leucopoda*"] (Bull.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 190. 1874.
≡ *Trichia leucopodia* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 121. 1791 [basion.]
≡ *Stemonitis leucopodia* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., 3 ed., 2: 257. 1805.
= *Stemonitis leucostyla* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 186. 1801.
= *Diachea elegans* (Trentep.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 156. 1829.
radiata G. Lister & Petch in Farqharson & G. Lister, J. Bot. 54: 130. 1916.
subsessilis Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 31: 41. 1879.

DIACHEOPSIS Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 149. 1930.
metallica Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 149. 1930.
nannengae G. Moreno et al., Mycotaxon 34: 626. 1989.
reticulospora Mar.Mey. & Poulain, Beitr. Kenntn. Pilze Mitteleurop. 6: 35. 1990.

DIANEMA Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 397. 1891.
corticatum Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 205. 1894.
depressum (Lister) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 204. 1894.
≡ *Cornuvia depressa* Lister, J. Bot. 29: 264. 1891 [basion.]
harveyi Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 397. 1891.
nivale (Meyl.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 258. 1911.
≡ *Lamprodermopsis nivalis* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 46: 56. 1910 [basion.]
subretisporum Kowalski, Mycologia 59(6): 1080. 1967.

DICTYDIAETHALIUM Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 5. 1873.
ferrugineum Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69: 345. 1966.
plumbeum (Schumach.) Rostaf. ex Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 157. 1894.
≡ *Fuligo plumbea* Schumach., Enum. Pl. 2: 193. 1803 [basion.]
= *Licea applanata* Berk., London J. Bot. 4: 67. 1845.
= *Lycogala lenticulare* Durieu & Mont. in Durieu, Expl. Sci. Algérie [Botanique I] 1(11): 401. 1848.
= *Clathroptychium rugulosum* (Wallr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 225. 1875.
= *Clathroptychium cinnabarinum* (Berk. & Broome) Sacc., Michelia 1: 545. 1879.
= *Dictydiaethalium plumbeum* var. *enthoxanthum* (Berk.) G. Lister, J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 46:95. 1922. 46: 95. 1922.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

DIDERMA Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 89. 1794.

= *Leangium* Link, Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. Neuesten Entdeck. Gesammten Naturk. 3: 26. 1809.

= *Chondrioderma* Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 13. 1873.

alpinum (Meyl.) Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 51: 261. 1917.

≡ *Diderma globosum* var. *alpinum* Meyl., Annuaire Conserv. Jard. Bot. Genève 15-16: 310. 1913 [basion.]

asteroides (Lister & G. Lister) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 113. 1911.

≡ *Chondrioderma asteroides* Lister & G. Lister, J. Bot. 40: 209. 1902 [basion.]

chondrioderma (de Bary & Rostaf.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 258. 1925.

≡ *Didymium chondrioderma* de Bary & Rostaf. in Aleksandrovich, Stroj. Miksom. 89. 1872 [basion., non vidi].

cinereum Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 154. 1894.

cingulatum Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 71(2): 191. 1968.

crustaceum Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 26: 74. 1874.

darjeelingense K.S. Thind & H.S. Sehgal, Mycologia 56: 562. 1964.

deplanatum Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 110. 1829.

≡ *Chondrioderma deplanatum* (Fr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 17. 1876.

≡ *Chondrioderma niveum* var. *deplanatum* (Fr.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, 80. 1894.

≡ *Diderma niveum* subsp. *deplanatum* (Fr.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 106. 1911.

= *Diderma deplanatum* f. *pulverulenta* Meslin, Bull. Soc. Linn. Normandie 7: ??. 1925.

effusum (Schwein.) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 155. 1894.

≡ *Physarum effusum* Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc. 4: 257. 1832 [basion., non vidi]

= *Chondrioderma reticulatum* (Rostaf.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 170. 1874.

floriforme (Bull.) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 89. 1794.

≡ *Sphaerocarpus floriformis* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 142. 1791 [basion.]

≡ *Leangium floriforme* (Bull.) Link ex Gray, Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. 1: 574. 1821.

≡ *Chondrioderma floriforme* (Bull.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 184. 1874.

fragile Aramb., Bol. Soc. Argent. Bot. 15: 175. 1973.

globosum Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 89. 1794.

≡ *Chondrioderma globosum* (Pers.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 180. 1874.

≡ *Reticularia globosa* (Pers.) Poir. in Lam., Encycl. 6: 182. 1804.

= *Didymium candidum* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 25. 1797.

hemisphaericum (Bull.) Hornem., Fl. Dan. 11(33): 13. 1829.

≡ *Reticularia hemisphaerica* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 93. 1791 [basion.]

≡ *Physarum hemisphaericum* (Bull.) Chevall., Fl. Gén. Env. Paris 1: 340. 1826.

≡ *Didymium hemisphaericum* (Bull.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 115. 1829.

≡ *Chondrioderma hemisphaericum* (Bull.) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 103. 1908.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

= *Chondrioderma michelii* (Lib.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Vereins Naturk. Herzogth. Nassau 27-28: 74. 1873.

lyallii (Massee) T. Macbr., N. Am. Slime-Moulds 99. 1899.

≡ *Chondrioderma lyallii* Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 201. 1892 [basion.]

montanum (Meyl.) Meyl., Annuaire Conserv. Jard. Bot. Genève 16: 311. 1913.

≡ *Chondrioderma montanum* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Bot. Genève 2: 262. 1910 [basion.]

= *Chondrioderma radiatum* var. *album* Torrend, Broteria, Sér. Bot. 7: 108. 1908.

= D*iderma montanum* var. *album* (Torrend) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 84. 1925.

= *Diderma album* (Torrend) Buchet, Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon 72: ??. 1926.

microcarpum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 55: 240. 1924.

nivale (Meyl.) Nowotny et al. in H. Neubert et al., Carolinea 49: 24. 1991.

≡ *Diderma trevelyanii* var. *nivale* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 50: 8. 1914 [basion.]

= *Lepidoderma peyerinhoffii* Maire & Pinoy in Maire et al., Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N. 17: 40. 1926.

niveum (Rostaf.) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 100. 1899.

≡ *Chondrioderma niveum* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 170. 1874 [basion.]

= *Chondrioderma physaroides* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 170. 1874.

ochraceum Hoffm., Deutch. Fl. 2: pl. 9, f. 2b. 1795.

platycarpum Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69: 359. 1966.

radiatum (L.) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 151. 1894.

≡ *Lycoperdon radiatum* L., Sp. Pl., ed. 2, 1654. 1763 [basion.]

≡ *Chondrioderma radiatum* (L.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 182. 1874.

= *Diderma stellare* (Schrad.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 164. 1801.

= *Leangium stellare* (Schrad.) Link ex Gray, Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. 1: 573. 1821.

roanense (Rex) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 104. 1899.

≡ *Chondrioderma roanense* Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 45: 368. 1893 [basion.]

rufostriatum Nann.-Bremek. & Lado, Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 88: 225. 1985.

sauteri (Rostaf.) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 103. 1899.

≡ *Chondrioderma sauteri* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 181. 1874 [basion.]

simplex (J.Schröt.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr.Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 107. 1911.

≡ *Chondrioderma simplex* J. Schröt. in Cohn, Krypt.-Fl. Schles. 3(1): 123. 1885 [basion.]

spumarioides (Fr.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 104. 1829.

≡ *Didymium spumarioides* Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 3: 20. 1818 [basion.], non *D. spumarioides* Fr. 1829.

≡ *Carcerina spumarioides* (Fr.) Fr., Summa Veg. Scand. 451. 1849.

≡ *Chondrioderma spumarioides* (Fr.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 27-28: 74. 1873.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	?	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

subfloriforme ["*subfloriformis*"] Candoussau & Nann.-Bremek., Crypt. Mycol. 1: 201. 1980.
testaceum (Schrad.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 167. 1801.
≡ *Didymium testaceum* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 25. 1797 [basion.]
≡ *Chondrioderma testaceum* (Schrad.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 179. 1874.
trevelyanii (Grev.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 105. 1829.
≡ *Leangium ? trevelyanii* Grev., Scott. Crypt. Fl. 2(27), pl. 132. 1824 [basion.]
umbilicatum Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 165. 1801.
≡ *Diderma radiatum* var. *umbilicatum* (Pers.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 96. 1925.

DIDYMIUM Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 20. 1797.
anellus Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 148. 1894.
annulisporum H.W.Keller & Schoknecht, Mycologia 81(2): 249. 1989.
applanatum Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 75(4): 352. 1972.
bahiense Gottsb., Nova Hedwigia 15: 365. 1968.
clavus (Alb. & Schwein.) Rabenh., Deutsch. Krypt.-Fl. 1: 280. 1844.
≡ *Physarum clavus* Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 96. 1805 [basion.]
comatum (Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69: 361. 1966.
≡ *Didymium difforme* var. *comatum* Lister, J. Bot. 39: 8. 1901 [basion.]
crustaceum Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 124. 1829.
= *Didymium confluens* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 164. 1874.
decipiens Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 58: 319. 1935.
difforme (Pers.) Gray, Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. 1: 571. 1821.
≡ *Diderma difforme* Pers., Tent. Disp. Meth. Fung. 9. 1797 [basion.]
≡ *Chondrioderma difforme* (Pers.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Vereins Naturk. Herzogth. Nassau 27-28: 74. 1873.
= *Physarum album* (Nees) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 147. 1829.
dubium Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 152. 1874.
= *Didymium wilczekii* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 44: 290. 1908.
eximium Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 31: 41. 1879.
≡ *Didymium nigripes* var. *eximium* (Peck) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 98. 1894.
flexuosum Yamash., J. Sci. Hiroshima Univ., Ser. B Div. 2, Bot. 3(1): 31. 1936.
iridis (Ditmar) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 120. 1829.
≡ *Cionium iridis* Ditmar in Sturm, Deutschl. Fl. 3(1)(1): 13. 1813 [basion.]
= *Didymium xanthopus* (Ditmar) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 120. 1829.
≡ *Didymium nigripes* var. *xanthopus* (Ditmar) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 98. 1894.
karstensii Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 13: 247. 1964.
laxifilum G. Lister & J.Ross in G. Lister, Essex Naturalist 27: 264. 1945.
leoninum Berk. & Broome, J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 14: 83. 1873.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	+	?	+	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

leptotrichum (Racib.) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 243. 1892.
≡ *Chondrioderma leptotricha* Racib., Rozpr. Akad. Umiejetn., Wydz. Mat. Przyr. 12: 75. 1884 [basion.]
listeri Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 244. 1892.
marineri G. Moreno et al., Mycotaxon 34: 630. 1989.
megalosporum Berk. & M.A. Curtis, Grevillea 2: 53. 1873. (?)
melanospermum (Pers.) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 88. 1899.
≡ *Physarum melanospermum* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 88. 1794 [basion.], non *Ph. melanospermum* Sturgis 1917.
= *Didymium farinaceum* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 22 ["26"]. 1797.
= *Physarum capitatum* Link, Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. 3: 27. 1809.
= *Didymium physaroides* (Pers.) Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 3: 21. 1818.
= *Didymium lobatum (*Spreng.) Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc., Ser. 2, 4: 257. 1832.
= *Didymium sinuosum* (Link) Durieu & Mont. in Durieu, Expl. Sci. Algérie [Botanique I] 1(11): 411. 1848.
= *Didymium melanospermum* var. *bicolor* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 115. 1925.
= *Didymium melanospermum* f. *erytropus* Buchet, Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 57: 75. 1942.
minus (Lister) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 145. 1894.
≡ *Didymium farinaceum* var. *minus* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 97. 1894 [basion.]
≡ *Didymium melanospermum* var. *minus* (Lister) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 129. 1911.
muscorum T.N. Lakh. & Mukerji, Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan 17: 123. 1976.
nigripes (Link) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 119. 1829.
≡ *Physarum nigripes* Link, Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. Neuesten Entdeck. Gesammten Naturk. 3: 27. 1809 [basion.]
= *Didymium porphyropus* Durieu & Mont. in Durieu, Expl. Sci. Algérie [Botanique I] 1(11): 409. 1848.
= *Didymium microcarpon* (Fr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 157. 1874.
nivicolum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 40. 1929.
obducens P. Karst., Not. Sällsk. Fauna Fl. Fenn. Förh., 9(n.s.6): 356. 1868. [see Härkönen, 1979: 3]
= *Didymium fulvum* Sturgis, Mycologia 9: 327. 1917.
ochroideum G. Lister, J. Bot. 69: 297. 1931.
ovoideum Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 7: 780. 1958.
quitense (Pat.) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 90. 1908.
≡ *Chondrioderma quitense* Pat. in Pat. & Lagerh., Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 11: 212. 1895 [basion.]
rugulosporum Kowalski, Mycologia 61(3): 636. 1969.
serpula Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 126. 1829.
= *Didymium complanatum* (Batsch) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 151. 1874,non *D. complanatum* Schrad. 1797.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	+
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

= *Lycoperdon complanatum* Batsch, Elench. Fung. Continuatio prima. 1: 251. 1786.

squamulosum (Alb. & Schwein.) Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 3: 19. 1818.

≡ *Diderma squamulosum* Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 88. 1805 [basion.]

= *Didymium effusum* Link, Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. Neuesten Entdeck. Gesammten Naturk. 7: 42. 1816.

= *Didymium costatum* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 118. 1829.

= *Didymium herbarum* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 120. 1829.

sturgisii Hagelst., Mycologia 29: 397. 1937.

≡ *Didymium anomalum* Sturgis, Colorado Coll. Publ. Sci. 12: 444. 1913 [basion.], non *D. anomalum* (Rostaf.) Massee 1892.

trachysporum G. Lister, Essex Naturalist 20: 113. 1923.

tubulatum E. Jahn, Ber. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 36: 663. 1919.

vaccinum (Durieu & Mont.) Buchet in Buchet et al., Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 36: 110. 1920.

≡ *Diderma vaccinum* Durieu & Mont. in Durieu, Expl. Sci. Algérie [Botanique I.] 1(11): 407. 1848 [basion.]

= *Didymium trochus* Lister, J. Bot. 36: 164. 1898.

verrucosporum A.L. Welden, Mycologia 46: 98. 1954.

ECHINOSTELIUM de Bary in Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 7. 1873.

apitectum K.D. Whitney, Mycologia 72: 954. 1980.

arboreum H.W. Keller &T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 68: 1207. 1977. ["1976"].

brooksii K.D. Whitney, Mycologia 72: 957. 1980.

coelocephalum T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 68: 1212. 1977.

colliculosum K.D. Whitney & H.W. Keller, Mycologia 72: 641. 1980.

corynophorum K.D. Whitney, Mycologia 72: 963. 1980.

cribrarioides Alexop., Amer. Midl. Naturalist 66(2): 391. 1961.

elachiston Alexop., Mycologia 50: 52. 1958.

fragile Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 10: 65. 1961.

minutum de Bary in Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 215. 1874.

vanderpoelii Nann.-Bremek. et al., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch. 94(3): 411. 1991.

ELAEOMYXA Hagelst., Mycologia 34: 593. 1942.

cerifera (G. Lister) Hagelst., Mycologia 34: 593. 1942.

≡ *Diachea cerifera* G. Lister, J. Bot. 51: 3. 1913 [basion.]

= *Lamproderma physaroides* var. *sessile* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 126. 1894.

= *Lamproderma columbinum* var. *sessile* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 165. 1911.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-

POR SPA FRA ITA YUG ALB GRC TUR CYP LBS PAL EGY LBY TUN ALG MOR

ENERTHENEMA Bowman, Trans. Linn. Soc. London 16: 152. 1830.
melanospermum T.Macbr. & G.W. Martin, J. Wash. Acad. Sci. 22: 91. 1932.
papillatum (Pers.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 28. 1876.
≡ *Stemonitis papillatum* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794 [basion.]
= *Enerthenema elegans* Bowman, Trans. Linn. Soc. London 16: 152. 1830.

ENTERIDIUM Ehrenb., Jahrb. Gewächsk. 1(2): 55. 1819.
= *Liceopsis* Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 61. 1908.
intermedium (Nann.-Bremek.) M.L. Farr, Taxon 25: 514. 1976.
≡ *Reticularia intermedia* Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 7: 773. 1958 [basion.]
liceoides (Lister) G. Lister in Lister, Guide Brit. Mycetozoa, ed. 4, 48. 1919.
lobatum (Lister) M.L. Farr, Taxon 25: 514. 1976.
≡ *Reticularia lobata* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 161. 1894 [basion.]
≡ *Liceopsis lobata* (Lister) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 61. 1908.
lycoperdon (Bull.) M.L. Farr, Taxon 25: 514. 1976.
≡ *Reticularia lycoperdon* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 95. 1791 [basion.]
= *Lycogala argentea* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 87. 1794.
= *Reticularia argentea* (Pers.) Poir. in Lam., Encycl. 6: 183. 1804.
= *Lycogala punctata* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 158. 1801.
= *Reticularia umbrina* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 87. 1829.
olivaceum Ehrenb., Jahrb. Gewächsk. 1(2): 57. 1819.
≡ *Reticularia olivacea* (Ehrenb.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 89. 1829.
= *Enteridium minutum* Sturgis, Mycologia 9: 329. 1917.
= *Reticularia applanata* Berk. & Broome, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. III. 18: 56. 1866.
Non *R. applanata* Schwein., 1832.
splendens (Morgan) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 151. 1899
≡ *Reticularia splendens* Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 15: 137. 1893 [basion.]
= *Enteridium rozeanum* (Rostaf.) Wingate, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 41:156. 1889 [non vidi]. Non *R. rozeana* Rostaf., 1876.
= *Enteridium splendens* var. *juranum* (Meyl.) Härk., Karstenia 19: 5. 1979.

FULIGO Haller, Hist. Stirp. Helv. 3: 110. 1768.
cinerea (Schwein.) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 19: 33. 1896.
≡ *Enteridium cinereum* Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc. 4: 261. 1832 ["1834"] [basion.]
= *Fuligo ellipsospora* (Rostaf.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 67. 1894.
intermedia T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 30. 1922.
= *Fuligo cinerea* var. *ecorticata* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 88. 1911.
megaspora Sturgis, Colo. Coll. Publ. Sci. 12: 443. 1913
muscorum Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 86. 1805.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	+
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
?	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Reticularia muscorum* (Alb. & Schwein.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 91. 1829.
septica (L.) F.H. Wigg., Prim. Fl. Holsat. 112. 1780.
≡ *Mucor septicus* L., Sp. Pl., ed. 2, 1656. 1763 [basion.]
≡ *Aethalium septicum* (L.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 93. 1829.
= *Reticularia carnosa* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 85. 1791.
= *Reticularia hortensis* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 86. 1791.
= *Reticularia lutea* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 87. 1791.
= *Fuligo rufa* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 88. 1794.
= *Fuligo septica* var. *rufa* (Pers.) Lázaro Ibiza, Comp. Fl. Españ. 381. 1896.
= *Fuligo flava* Pers., Neuess Mag. Bot. 1: 88. 1794.
= *Aethalium flavum* (Pers.) Link in Nees, Syst. Pilze 99. 1816.
= *Fuligo septica* var. *flava* (Pers.) Lázaro Ibiza, Comp. Fl. Españ. 381. 1896.
= *Fuligo candida* Pers., Obs. Mycol. 1: 92. 1796.
= *Aethalium candidum* (Pers.) Schlect. in Spreng., Syst. Veg. 4(1): 533. 1827.
= *Fuligo septica* var. *candida* (Pers.) R.E. Fr., Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 6: 744. 1912.
= *Fuligo vaporaria* Pers., Obs. Mycol. 1: 92. 1796.
= *Aethalium vaporarium* (Pers.) Becker, Fl. Frankfurt 2(1): 345. 1828.
= *Fuligo septica* var. *vaporaria* (Pers.) Lázaro Ibiza, Comp. Fl. Españ. 381. 1896.
= *Fuligo violacea* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 160. 1801.
= *Aethalium violaceum* (Pers.) Spreng., Syst. Veg. 4(1): 533. 1827.
= *Fuligo septica* var. *violacea* (Pers.) Lázaro Ibiza, Comp. Fl. Españ. 381. 1896.
= *Fuligo varians* Sommerf., Suppl. Fl. Lapp. 239. 1826.

HEMITRICHIA Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 14. 1873.
abietina (Wigand) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 227. 1911
≡ *Trichia abietina* Wigand, Jahrb. Wiss. Bot. 3: 33. 1863 [basion.]
= *Hemitrichia ovata* (Pers.) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 261. 1922.
= *Trichia nana* Massee, J. Roy. Microscop. Soc. London 1889: 336. 1889, non *T. nana* Zukal 1885.
= *Hemitrichia ovata* var. *nana* (Massee) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 9: 46. 1910.
calyculata (Speg.) M.L. Farr, Mycologia 66: 887. 1974.
≡ *Hemiarcyria calyculata* Speg., Anales Soc. Ci. Argent. 10: 152. 1880 [basion.]
= *Hemitrichia stipitata* (Massee) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 207. 1899.
chrysospora (Lister) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 180. 1894.
≡ *Hemiarcyria chrysospora* Lister, Grevillea 15: 126. 1887 [basion.]
clavata (Pers.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 27-28: 75. 1873.
≡ *Trichia clavata* Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794 [basion.]
intorta (Lister) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 176. 1894.
≡ *Hemiarcyria intorta* Lister, J. Bot. 29: 268. 1891 [basion.]

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-

POR SPA FRA ITA YUG ALB GRC TUR CYP LBS PAL EGY LBY TUN ALG MOR

leiotricha (Lister) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 224. 1911.
≡ *Hemitrichia intorta* var. *leiotricha* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 176. 1894 [basion.]
minor G. Lister, J. Bot. 49: 62. 1911.
≡ *Perichaena minor* (G. Lister) Hagelst., Mycologia 35: 130. 1943.
= *Perichaena minor* var. *pardina* Minakata in G. Lister, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 5: 82. 1915.
montana (Morgan) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 208. 1899.
≡ *Hemiarcyria montana* Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 18: 40. 1895 [basion.]
serpula (Scop.) Rostaf. ex Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 179. 1894.
≡ *Mucor serpula* Scop., Fl. Carniol., ed. 2, 2: 493. 1772 [basion.]
≡ *Trichia serpula* (Scop.) Pers., Tent. Disp. Meth. Fung. 10. 1797.
= *Trichia spongioides* Vill., Hist. Pl. Dauphiné 3: 1061. 1789.
= *Trichia reticulata* Pers., Tent. Disp. Meth. Fung. 10. 1797.

LAMPRODERMA Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 7. 1873.
acanthosporum Kowalski, Mycologia 60(4): 762. 1968.
atrosporum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 46: 51. 1910.
= *Lamproderma atrosporum* var. *debile* G. Lister & Howard in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 160. 1925.
arcyrioides (Sommerf.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 206. 1874.
≡ *Stemonitis arcyrioides* Sommerf., Mag. Naturvidensk. 7: 298. 1827 [basion.]
= *Stemonitis violacea* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 162. 1829. Non *S.violacea* Roth, 1788, nec *S. violacea* Schumach., 1803.
= *Lamproderma violaceum* (Fr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monor. 204. 1874.
= *Lamproderma nigrescens* Sacc., Michelia 2: 262. 1881, non *L. nigrescns* Rostaf. 1874.
biasperosporum Kowalski, Mycologia 60(4): 758. 1968.
carestiae (Ces. & De Not.) Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 368. 1932.
≡ *Stemonitis carestiae* Ces. & De Not., Erb. Crit. Ital. 888. 1879. [in schedis, basion.]
≡ *Lamproderma violaceum* var. *carestiae* (Ces. & De Not.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 130. 1894.
columbinum (Pers.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Vereins Naturk. Herzogth. Nassau 27-28: 69. 1873.
≡ *Physarum columbinum* Pers., Ann. Bot. (Usteri) 15: 5. 1795 [basion.]
= *Stemonitis physaroides* Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 103. 1805.
= *Comatricha physaroides* (Alb. & Schwein.) Sacc., Michelia 1: 72. 1877.
= *Lamproderma schimperi* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr., 203. 1874.
= *Lamproderma columbinum* var. *iridescens* (Berk.) G. Lister, Trans Brit. Mycol. Soc. 9: 34. 1923.
= *Lamproderma columbinum* var. *brevipes* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 155. 1925.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	?
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

cribrarioides (Fr.) R.E. Fr., Svensk Bot. Tidskr. 4: 259. 1911. ["1910"].
≡ *Stemonitis cribrarioides* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 163. 1829 [basion.]
cristatum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 53: 457. 1921.
disseminatum Kowalski, Mycologia 62(4): 663. 1970.
echinosporum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 55: 241. 1924.
elasticum Nann.-Bremek. & Bozonnet in Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 92(4): 509. 1989.
fuscatum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 372. 1932.
gulielmae Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 52: 449. 1919.
maculatum Kowalski, Mycologia 62(4): 654. 1970.
nigricapillitium Nann.-Bremek. & Bozonnet in Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 92(4): 510. 1989.
ovoideum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 373. 1932.
pulchellum Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 369. 1932.
pulveratum Mar.Mey. & Poulain in Bozonnet et al., Soc. Hist. Nat. Pays Montbéliard 1991: 54. 1991.
puncticulatum Härk., Karstenia 18(1): 20. 1978.
sauteri Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 205. 1874.
≡ *Lamproderma violaceum* var. *sauteri* (Rostaf.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 129. 1894.
scintillans (Berk. & Broome) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 131. 1894.
≡ *Stemonitis scintillans* Berk. & Broome, J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 15: 84. 1876 [basion.]
= *Lamproderma irideum* (Cooke) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 95. 1892.
splendens Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 44. 1929.

LEOCARPUS Link, Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. Neuesten Entdeck. Gesammten Naturk. 3: 25. 1809.
fragilis (Dicks.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 132. 1874.
≡ *Lycoperdon fragile* Dicks., Fasc. Pl. Crypt. Brit. 1: 25. 1785 [basion.]
= *Leocarpus vernicosus* (Pers.) Link ex Nees, Syst. Pilze 115. 1816.

LEPIDODERMA de Bary in Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 13. 1873.
aggregatum Kowalski, Mycologia 63(3): 511. 1971.
carestianum (Rabenh.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 188. 1874.
≡ *Reticularia carestiana* Rabenh., Fung. Europ. 436. 1862 [in schedis, basion.]
= *Lepidoderma chailletii* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 189. 1874.
crustaceum Kowalski, Mycologia 59: 167. 1967.
granuliferum (W. Phillips) R.E. Fr., Ark. Bot. 6(7): 3. 1906.
≡ *Didymium granuliferum* W. Phillips, Grevillea 5: 114. 1877 [basion.]
tigrinum (Schrad.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Vereins Naturk. Herzogth. Nassau 27-28: 73. 1873.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Didymium tigrinum* Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 22 ["26"]. 1797 [basion.]

LEPTODERMA G. Lister, J. Bot. 51: 1. 1913.
iridescens G. Lister, J. Bot. 51: 1. 1913

LICEA Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 16. 1797.
biforis Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 15: 131. 1893.
bryophila Nann.-Bremek. in D.W. Mitch. & Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 79(4): 382. 1976.
castanea G. Lister, J. Bot. 49: 61. 1911.
castaneoides Y. Yamam. & Nann.-Bremek. in Nann.-Bremek. & Y. Yamam., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch. 93(3): 269. 1990.
denudescens H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 69: 668. 1977.
iridis Ing & McHugh, Proc. Roy. Irish Acad. 88B: 102. 1988.
kleistobolus G.W. Martin, Mycologia 34: 702. 1942.
≡ *Kleistobolus pusillus* C. Lippert, Verh. Zool.-Bot. Ges. Wien 44: Abh. 70. 1894 [basion.], non *L. pusilla* Schrad. 1797.
marginata Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 14: 144. 1965.
minima Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 199. 1829.
nannengae Pando & Lado, Mycotaxon 31: 299. 1988.
operculata (Wingate) G.W. Martin, Mycologia 34: 702. 1942.
≡ *Orcadella operculata* Wingate, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 41: 280. 1889 [basion.]
parasitica (Zukal) G.W. Martin, Mycologia 34: 702. 1942.
≡ *Hymenobolus parasiticus* Zukal, Oesterr. Bot. Z. 43: 73. 1893 [basion.]
pedicellata (H.C. Gilbert) H.C. Gilbert in G.W. Martin, Mycologia 34: 702. 1942.
≡ *Hymenobolina pedicellata* H.C. Gilbert, Stud. Nat. Hist. Iowa Univ. 16(2): 153. 1934 [basion.]
perexigua T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 69: 674. 1977.
pseudoconica T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 69(4): 678. 1977.
punctiformis G.W. Martin in G.W. Martin & Alexop., Myxomycetes 49. 1969
pusilla Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 19. 1797.
pygmaea (Meyl.) Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 78(3): 443. 1982.
≡ *Licea pusilla* var. *pygmaea* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 58: 89. 1933 [basion.]
scyphoides T.E. Brooks & H.W. Keller in H.W. Keller & T.E. Brooks, Mycologia 69(4): 679. 1977.
synsporos Nann.-Brem., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 71: 42. 1968.
tenera E. Jahn, Ber. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 36: 665. 1919.
testudinacea Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 14: 141. 1965.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

variabilis Schrad., Nov. Gen. Pl. 18. 1797.
= *Licea flexuosa* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 197. 1801.

LINDBLADIA Fr., Summa Veg. Scand. 449. 1849.
tubulina Fr., Summa Veg. Scand. 449. 1849.
= *Lindbladia effusa* (Ehrenb.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 27-28: 68. 1873.

LYCOGALA P. Micheli ex Adans., Fam. Pl. 2: 7. 1763.
≡ *Lycoperdon* L., Sp. Pl. 1183. 1753 [by lectotypification], non *Lycoperdon* Pers. 1801. [cf. Martin (1966: 22, 23)].
conicum Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 159. 1801.
≡ *Dermodium conicum* (Pers.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 284. 1874.
epidendrum (L.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 80. 1829.
≡ *Lycoperdon epidendrum* L., Sp. Pl. 1184. 1753 [basion.]
= *Lycoperdon pisiforme* Jacq., Misc. Austr. 1: 137. 1778.
= *Lycogala miniatum* ["*miniata*"] Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 87. 1794.
= *Reticularia miniata* (Pers.) Poir. in Lam., Encycl. 6: 184. 1804.
= *Reticularia rosea* DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 259. 1805.
exiguum Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 15: 134. 1893.
≡ *Lycogala epidendrum* var. *exiguum* (Morgan) G. Lister in Minakata, Bot. Mag. (Tokyo) 27: 415. 1913.
flavofuscum (Ehrenb.) Rostaf. in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 27-28: 68. 1873.
≡ *Diphtherium flavofuscum* Ehrenb., Sylv. Mycol. Berol. 27. 1818 [basion.]
≡ *Reticularia flavofusca* (Ehrenb.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 88. 1829.

MACBRIDEOLA H.C. Gilbert, Stud. Nat. Hist. Iowa Univ. 16: 155. 1934.
cornea (G. Lister & Cran) Alexop., Mycologia 59: 112. 1967.
≡ *Comatricha cornea* G. Lister & Cran in G. Lister, J. Bot. 55: 121. 1917 [basion.]
decapillata H.C. Gilbert, Stud. Nat. Hist. Iowa Univ. 16: 158. 1934.
macrospora (Nann.-Bremek.) Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 78: 444. 1982.
≡ *Macbrideola cornea* var. *macrospora* Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 74: 363. 1971 [basion.]
oblonga Pando & Lado, Mycotaxon 31: 302. 1988.
synsporos (Alexop.) Alexop., Mycologia 59: 115. 1967.
≡ *Comatricha synsporos* Alexop., Mycologia 50: 54. 1958 [basion.]

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	?	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

METATRICHIA Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 47: 51. 1964.

floriformis (Schwein.)Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 85: 556. 1982.

≡ *Craterium floriforme* Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc. 4: 258. 1832 ["1834"] [basion.]

≡ *Trichia floriformis* (Schwein.) G. Lister, J. Bot. 57: 110. 1919.

= *Trichia botrytis* var. *lateritia* (Lév.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 217. 1911.

vesparium (Batsch) Nann.-Bremek. ex G.W. Martin & Alexop., Myxomycetes 143. 1969.

≡ *Lycoperdon vesparium* Batsch, Elench. Fung. Continuatio prima 253. 1786 [basion.]

≡ *Hemitrichia vesparium* (Batsch) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 203. 1899.

= *Trichia pyriformis* Hoffm., Veg. Crypt. 2: 1. 1790. Not. *T. pyriformis* Pers., 1799.

= *Trichia neesiana* Corda, Icon. Fung. 1: 23. 1837.

= *Hemiarcyria rubiformis* (Pers.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 262. 1875.

= *Hemitrichia rubiformis* (Pers.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 175. 1894.

MUCILAGO Micheli ex Battarra, Fungi Arimin. 76. 1755.

= *Spumaria* Pers. ex J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1466. 1792.

crustacea F.H. Wigg., Prim. Fl. Holsat. 112. 1780. non *M. crustacea* (L.) Schrank 1789.

= *Spumaria alba* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., 3 ed., 2: 261. 1805, non *S. alba* Schumach. 1803.

= *Reticularia alba* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 92. 1791.

= *Didymium spumarioides* Fr., Syst. Mycol., 3: 121. 1829, non Fr., 1818.

= *Mucilago spongiosa* (Leyss.) Morgan, Bot. Gaz. (London) 24: 56. 1897.

= *Mucilago spongiosa* var. *dictyospora* R.E. Fr., Ark. Bot. 1: 66. 1903.

= *Mucilago crustacea* var. *solida* (Sturgis) Lister ex Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 390. 1974.

OLIGONEMA Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 291. 1875.

flavidum (Peck) Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 31: 42. 1879.

≡ *Perichaena flavida* Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 26: 76. 1874 [basion.]

fulvum Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 36. 1893.

= *Perichaena annulifera* Boud., Bull. Soc. Myc. France 18: 144. 1903.

schweinitzii (Berk.) G.W .Martin, Mycologia 39: 460. 1947.

≡ *Physarum schweinitzii* Berk., Grevillea 2: 66. 1873 [basion.]

= *Oligonema nitens* (Lib.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 291. 1875.

= *Oligonema nitens* var. *annomalum* A. Pouchet, Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon 72: 60. 1926.

PARADIACHEOPSIS Hertel, Dusenia 5: 191. 1954.

acanthodes (Alexop.) Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70(2): 209. 1967.

≡ *Comatricha acanthodes* Alexop., Mycologia 50: 55. 1958 [basion.]

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

cribrata Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 71(1): 47. 1968.
fimbriata (G. Lister & Cran) Hertel ex Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 232. 1974.
≡ *Comatricha fimbriata* G. Lister & Cran in G. Lister, J. Bot. 55: 122. 1917 [basion.]
rigida (Brândza) Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70(2): 209. 1967.
≡ *Comatricha laxa* var. *rigida* Brândza, Ann. Sci. Univ. Jassy 11(1-2): 126. 1921 [basion.]
solitaria (Nann.-Bremek.) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 232. 1974.
≡ *Comatricha solitaria* Nann.-Bremek., Acta Bot. Neerl. 11: 31. 1962 [basion.]

PERICHAENA Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 2: 11. 1817.
chrysosperma (Curr.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 196. 1894.
≡ *Ophiotheca chrysosperma* Curr., Quart. J. Microscop. Sci. 2: 240, 241. 1854 [basion.]
= *Trichia curreyi* P. Crouan & H. Crouan, Fl. Finistère 16. 1867.
= *Perichaena chrysosperma* var. *wrightii* (Berk. & M.A. Curtis) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 31. 1908.
= *Perichaena pedata* (Lister & G. Lister) G. Lister, J. Bot. 75: 326. 1937.
corticalis (Batsch) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 293. 1875.
≡ *Lycoperdon corticale* Batsch, Elench. Fung. 155. 1783.[basion.]
= *Sphaerocarpus sessilis* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 132. 1791.
= *Licea circumscissa* (Schrad.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 196. 1801.
= *Perichaena populina* Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 12. 1817.
= *Perichaena liceoides* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 295. 1875.
= *Perichaena corticalis* var. *liceoides* (Rostaf.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 251. 1911.
= *Perichaena corticalis* var. *affinis* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 251. 1911.
depressa Lib., Pl. Crypt. Arduenna 4: 378. 1837.
= *?Cornuvia circumscissa* (Wallr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 290. 1875.
microspora Penz. & Lister in Penz., Myxomyc. Fl. Buitenzorg 76. 1898.
pedata (Lister & G. Lister) G. Lister, J. Bot. 75: 326. 1937.
≡ *Perichaena variabilis* var. *pedata* Lister & G. Lister, J. Bot. 42: 139. 1904 [basion.]
quadrata T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 184. 1899.
vermicularis (Schwein.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 34. 1876.
≡ *Physarum vermiculare* Schwein., Trans. Amer. Philos. Soc. 4: 257. 1832 [basion.]
≡ *Ophiotheca vermicularis* (Schwein.) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr.. 134. 1892.
= *Perichaena variabilis* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 295. 1875.

PHYSARELLA Peck, Bull. Torrey Bot. Club 9: 61. 1882.
oblonga (Berk. & M.A. Curtis) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 19: 7. 1896.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Trichamphora oblonga* Berk. & M.A. Curtis in Berk., Grevillea 2: 66. 1873 [basion.]
= *Physarella lusitanica* (Torrend) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 113. 1908.
= *Physarella oblonga* var. *lusitanica* Torrend, Bol. Soc. Portug. Ci. Nat. 2: 68. 1909 ["1908"].

PHYSARUM Pers., Neues Mag. Bot.1: 88. 1794.
= *Tilmadoche* Fr., Summa Veg. Scand. 454. 1849.
aeneum (Lister) R.E. Fr., Ark. Bot. 1: 62. 1903.
≡ *Physarum murinum* var. *aeneum* Lister, J. Bot. 36: 117. 1898 [basion., cf. Farr (1976: 121)].
albescens Ellis ex T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 86. 1922.
≡ *Leocarpus fulvus* T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, 82. 1899 [basion.]
≡ *Physarum fulvum* (T. Macbr.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 60. 1911, non *Ph. fulvum* Fr., 1829.
= *Physarum rubronodum* G.W. Martin, J. Wash. Acad. Sci. 38: 238. 1948.
alpestre Mitchel, S.W. Chapm. & M.L. Farr, Mycologia 78(1): 68. 1986.
alpinum (Lister & G. Lister) G. Lister, J. Bot. 48: 73. 1910.
≡ *Physarum virescens* var. *alpinum* Lister & G. Lister, J. Bot. 46: 216. 1908 [basion.]
= *Physarum alpinum* var. *pallidosporeum* Illana & G. Moreno in Illana et al.,Mycotaxon 45: 245. 1992.
bethelii T. Macbr. ex G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 57. 1911.
bitectum G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 78. 1911.
bivalve Pers., Ann. Bot. (Usteri) 15: 5. 1795.
= *Reticularia sinuosa* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 94. 1791.
= *Physarum sinuosum* (Bull.) Weinm. in Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 145. 1829, non *Ph. sinuosum* Link 1809.
bogoriense Racib., Hedwigia 37: 52. 1898.
brunneolum (W. Phillips) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 280. 1892.
≡ *Diderma brunneolum* W. Phillips, Grevillea 5: 114. 1877 [basion.]
carneum G. Lister & Sturgis, J. Bot. 46: 73. 1910.
cinereum (Batsch) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 89. 1794.
≡ *Lycoperdon cinereum* Batsch, Elench. Fung. 155. 1783 [basion.]
≡ *Didymium cinereum* (Batsch) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 126. 1829.
= *Physarum plumbeum* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 142. 1829 [non vidi].
= *Physarum album* Fuckel, F. Rhen. n° 1459. 1865. (in schedis).
citrinum Schumach., Enum. Pl. Pars posterior 201. 1803.
= *Physarum schumacheri* Spreng., Syst. Veg. 4(1): 528. 1827.
compressum Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 97. 1805.
confertum T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 64. 1922.
≡ *Physarum atrum* Schwein. in T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 36. 1899.
conglomeratum (Fr.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 108. 1874, non *Ph. conglomeratum* Massee 1892.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Diderma conglomeratum* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 111. 1829 [basion.]

contextum (Pers.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 168. 1801.

≡ *Diderma contextum* Pers., Observ. Mycol. 1: 89. 1796 [basion.]

crateriforme Petch, Ann. Roy. Bot. Garden (Peradeniya) 4: 304. 1909.

daamsii Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 74(4): 363. 1971.

decipiens M.A. Curtis, Amer. J. Sci. Arts 6: 352. 1848.

≡ *Badhamia decipiens* (M.A. Curtis) Berk., Grevillea 2: 66. 1873.

= *Physarum auriscalpium* Cooke, Ann. Lyceum Nat. Hist. New York 11: 384. 1877.

diderma Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 110. 1874.

didermoides (Pers.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 97. 1874.

≡ *Spumaria didermoides* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 29. 1801 [basion.]

= *Didymium congestum* Berk. & Broome, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. II. 5: 365. 1850 [non vidi].

= *Physarum cinereum* var. *ovoideum* Sacc., Michelia 2: 334. 1881.

famintzinii Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 107. 1874.

flavicomum Berk., Lond. J. Bot. 4: 66. 1845.

flavidum (Peck) Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 31: 55. 1879.

≡ *Didymium flavidum* Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 28: 54. 1875 [basion.]

galbeum Wingate in T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 53. 1899.

gilkeyanum H.C. Gilbert in Peck & H.C. Gilbert, Amer. J. Bot. 19: 133. 1932.

globuliferum (Bull.) Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 175. 1801.

≡ *Sphaerocarpus globulifer* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 134. 1791 [basion.]

≡ *Diderma globulifera* (Bull.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 100. 1829.

≡ *Trichia globulifera* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., 3 ed., 2: 253. 1805.

= *Physarum columbinum* T. Macbr., Bull. Lab.Nat. Hist. Iowa State Univ. 2(4): 384. 1893, non *Ph. columbinum* Pers. 1795, nec *Ph. columbinum* Sommerf. 1826.

gyrosum Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 111. 1874.

lateritium (Berk. & Ravenel) Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 19: 23. 1896.

≡ *Didymium lateritium* Berk. & Ravenel in Berk., Grevillea 2(17): 65.1873 [basion.]

leucophaeum Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 3: 24. 1818.

≡ *Physarum nutans* var. *leucophaeum* (Fr.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 51. 1894.

leucopus Link, Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin Mag. Neuesten Entdeck. Gesammten Naturk. 3: 27. 1809.

limonium Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69: 357. 1966.

listeri T. Macbr. in T. Macbr. & G.W. Martin, Myxomycetes 62. 1934.

≡ *Physarum luteoalbum* Lister & G. Lister, J. Bot. 42: 130. 1904 [basion.], non *Ph. luteoalbum* Schumach. 1803.

≡ *Diderma luteoalbum* (Lister & G. Lister) Buchet, Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 56: 127. 1941.

lividum Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 95. 1874.

≡ *Physarum didermoides* var. *lividum* (Rostaf.) Lister, J. Bot. 36: 161. 1898.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
+	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

luteolum Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 30: 50. 1878.
melleum (Berk. & Broome) Massee, Monogr. Myxogastr. 278. 1892.
≡ *Didymium melleum* Berk. & Broome, J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 14: 83. 1873 [basion.]
mortonii T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 58. 1922.
murinum Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 41. 1894.
mutabile (Rostaf.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 53. 1911.
≡ *Crateriachea mutabilis* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 126. 1874 [basion.]
newtonii T. Macbr., Bull. Lab. Nat. Hist. Iowa State Univ. 2: 390. 1893.
notabile T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 80. 1922.
≡ *Didymium connatum* Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 26: 74. 1874 [basion.]
≡ *Physarum connatum* (Peck) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 71. 1911, non *Ph. connatum* Schumach. 1803, nec *Physarum connatum* Ditmar 1817.
nucleatum Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 389. 1891.
nudum T. Macbr. in Peck & H.C. Gilbert, Amer. J. Bot. 19: 134. 1932.
nutans Pers., Ann. Bot. (Usteri) 15: 6. 1795.
≡ *Tilmadoche nutans* (Pers.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 127. 1874.
= *Sphaerocarpus albus* Bull., Hist. Champ. Grance 137. 1791, non *Physarum album* Fr., 1829.
= *Trichia alba* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç. 252. 1805.
= *Didymium furfuraceum* (Schumach.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 116. 1829.
oblatum T. Macbr., Bull. Lab. Nat. Hist. Iowa State Univ. 2: 384. 1893.
obscurum (Lister) Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 78 (3): 445. 1982.
≡ *Physarum virescens* var. *obscurum* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 59. 1894 [basion.]
ovisporum G. Lister, J. Bot. 59: 90. 1921.
penetrale Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 389. 1891.
perfectum Peck in Peck & H.C. Gilbert, Amer. J. Bot. 19: 134. 1932.
pezizoideum (Jungh.) Pavill. & Lagarde, Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 19: 87. 1903.
≡ *Trichamphora pezizoidea* Jungh., Praem. Fl. Crypt. Java 12. 1838 [basion.]
= *Physarum pezizoideum* var. *microsporum* M.L. Farr, Brittonia 16: 340. 1964.
polycephalum Schwein., Schriften Naturf. Ges. Leipzig 1: 63. 1822.
psittacinum Ditmar in Sturm, Deutschl. Fl. 3(1)(4): 125. 1817.
pulcherrimum Berk. & Ravenel in Berk., Grevillea 2: 65. 1873.
pulcherripes Peck, Bull. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci. 1: 64. 1873.
pusillum (Berk. & M.A. Curtis) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 64. 1911.
≡ *Didymium pusillum* Berk. & M.A. Curtis in Berk., Grevillea 2: 53. 1873 [basion.]
= *Physarum nodulosum* (Massee) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 51. 1899.
= *Physarum calidris* Lister, J. Bot. 29: 258. 1891.
rayssiae Ramon, J. Bot. (Israel) 17: 209. 1969.
robustum (Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 76: 484. 1973.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-
-	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-	+	+	+	+
-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Physarum nutans* var. *robustum* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 51. 1894 [basion.]

roseum Berk. & Broome, J. Linn. Soc. Bot. 14: 84. 1873.

rubiginosum Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 21. 1818, non *Ph. rubiginosum* Chev. 1826.

serpula Morgan, J. Cincinnati Soc. Nat. Hist. 19: 29. 1896.

sessile (Lister) Brândza, Ann. Sci. Univ. Jassy 11: 116. 1921.

≡ *Physarum variabile* var. *sessile* Lister, J. Bot. 36: 114. 1898 [basion.]

straminipes Lister, J. Bot. 36: 163. 1898.

sulphureum Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 93. 1805.

tenerum Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 42: 192. 1890.

tropicale T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 45. 1899.

vernum Sommerf. in Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 146. 1829.

= *Physarum vernum* var. *iridescens* G. Lister, Guide Brit. Mycetozoa, ed. 4, 25. 1919.

virescens Ditmar in Sturm, Deutschl. Fl. 3(1)(4): 123. 1817.

viride (Bull.) Pers., Ann. Bot. (Usteri) 15: 6. 1795.

≡ *Sphaerocarpus viridis* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 135. 1791 [basion.]

≡ *Stemonitis viridis* (Bull.) J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1469. 1791.

≡ *Trichia viridis* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 253. 1805.

≡ *Tilmadoche viridis* (Bull.) Sacc., Michelia 2: 263. 1881.

= *Sphaerocarpus aurantius* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 133. 1791.

= *Trichia aurantia* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 253. 1805.

= *Physarum viride* var. *aurantium* (Bull.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 47. 1894.

= *Sphaerocarpus luteus* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 136. 1791.

= *Trichia lutea* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 253. 1805.

= *Physarum nodulosum* Rav., Fung. Car. 479. 1860.

= *Tilmadoche mutabilis* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 129. 1874.

xanthinum Nann.-Bremek. & Döbbeler in Döbbeler & Remler, Mitt. Naturwiss. Vereines Steiermark 106: 138. 1976.

PROTOTRICHIA Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 38. 1876.

metallica (Berk.) Massee, J. Roy. Microscop. Soc. London 1889: 350. 1889.

≡ *Trichia metallica* Berk. in Hook. f., Fl. Tasman. 2(9): 268. 1859 [basion.]

STEMONARIA Nann.-Bremek. et al., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 87: 449. 1984.

irregularis (Rex) Nann.-Bremek. et al., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 87: 453. 1984.

≡ *Comatricha irregularis* Peck, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 393. 1891 [basion.]

longa (Peck) Nann.-Bremek.et al., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 87: 453. 1984.

≡ *Comatricha longa* Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 43: 70. 1890 [basion.]

STEMONITIS Roth, Bot. Mag. (Römer & Usteri) 1(2): 25. 1788 ["1787"], *nom. cons.* [cf. Farr

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-		-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	?	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

& Alexopoulos (1981: 357)], non *Stemonitis* Gled. ex F.H. Wigg. 1780 [cf. Martin (1966: 29)].

axifera (Bull.) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 120. 1899.

≡ *Trichia axifera* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 118. 1791 [basion.]

= *Stemonitis ferruginea* Ehrenb., Sylv. Mycol. Berol. 25. 1818.

emotoi Nann.-Bremek. & Y. Yamam. in Nann.-Bremek. et al., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 87: 463. 1984.

flavogenita E. Jahn, Verh. Bot. Vereins Prov. Brandenburg 45: 165. 1903.

fusca Roth, Bot. Mag. (Römer & Usteri) 1(2): 26. 1788 ["1787"].

= *Stemonitis fasciculata* Pers. ex J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1468. 1792, non *S. fasciculata* Schumach. 1803.

= *Stemonitis dictyospora* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 195. 1874.

= *Stemonitis fusca* var. *rufescens* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 110. 1894.

herbatica Peck, Bull. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci. 1: 64. 1873.

lignicola Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 76: 478. 1973.

nigrescens Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 392. 1891.

≡ *Stemonitis fusca* var. *nigrescens* (Rex) Torrend, Broteria 7: 81. 1908.

pallida Wingate in T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 123. 1899.

smithii T. Macbr., Bull. Lab. Nat. Hist. Iowa State Univ. 2: 381. 1893.

≡ *Stemonitis ferruginea* var. *smithii* (T. Macbr.) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 150. 1911.

splendens Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 195. 1874.

= *Stemonitis splendens* var. *webberi* (Rex) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 112. 1894.

trechispora (Berk. ex Torrend) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 159. 1922.

≡ *Stemonitis fusca* var. *trechispora* Berk. ex Torrend, Broteria 7: 81. 1908 [basion.]

≡ *Symphytocarpus trechisporum* (Berk. ex Torrend) Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70: 219. 1967.

uvifera T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds, ed. 2, 161. 1922.

virginiensis Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 43: 391. 1891.

STEMONITOPSIS (Nann.-Bremek.) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 203. 1974.

≡ *Comatricha* subg. *Stemonitopsis* Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70: 208. 1967.

amoena (Nann.-Bremek.) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 205. 1974.

≡ *Comatricha amoena* Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 71: 45. 1968 [basion.]

gracilis (G. Lister) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 210. 1974.

≡ *Comatricha pulchella* var. *gracilis* G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 2, 156. 1911 [basion.]

hyperopta (Meyl.) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 206. 1974.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+	+
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

≡ *Stemonitis hyperopta* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 52: 97. 1918 [basion.]
= *Comatricha typhina* var. *heterospora* Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 45: 367. 1893.
= *Comatricha typhoides* var. *heterospora* (Rex) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 121. 1894.

subcaespitosa (Peck) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 211. 1974.
≡ *Comatricha subcaespitosa* Peck, Annual Rep. New York State Mus. 43: 25. 1890 [basion.]
≡ *Comatricha nigra* var. *subcaespitosa* (Peck) G. Lister in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa, ed. 3, 142. 1925.

typhina (F.H. Wigg.) Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 208. 1974.
≡ *Stemonitis typhina* F.H. Wigg., Prim. Fl. Holsat. 110. 1780 [basion.]
≡ *Comatricha typhina* (F.H. Wigg.) ["(Roth.)"] Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 197. 1874.
= *Trichia typhoides* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 119. 1791.
= *Comatricha typhoides* (Bull.) Rostaf. in Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 120. 1894.
= *Stemonitis typhoides* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., 3 ed., 2: 257. 1805.

SYMPHYTOCARPUS Ing & Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70: 218. 1967.

amaurochaetoides Nann.-Bremek. in Ing & Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70: 220. 1967.

confluens (Cooke & Ellis) Ing & Nann.-Bremek. in Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 174. 1974.
≡ *Stemonitis confluens* Cooke & Ellis, Grevillea 5(34): 51. 1876 [basion.]

flaccidus (Lister) Ing & Nann.-Bremek. ex Nann.-Bremek., Nederl. Myxomyceten 171. 1974. [cf. YAMAMOTO, 1988]
≡ *Stemonitis splendens* var. *flaccida* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 112. 1894 [basion.]
≡ *Comatricha flaccida* (Lister) Morgan, J. Cincinnati. Soc. Nat. Hist. 16: 135. 1894 [non vidi].

fusiformis Nann.-Bremek. & Härk., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 82(3): 371. 1979.

impexus Ing & Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 70: 227. 1967.

TRICHIA Haller, Hist. Stirp. Helv. 3: 114. 1768.

affinis de Bary in Fuckel, Jahrb. Nassauischen Vereins Naturk. 23-24: 336. 1870.

alpina (R.E. Fr.) Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 53: 460. 1921.
≡ *Trichia contorta* var. *alpina* R.E. Fr., Ark. Bot. 6(7): 5. 1906 [basion.]

botrytis (J.F. Gmel.) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 89. 1794.
≡ *Stemonitis botrytis* J.F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1468. 1791 [basion.]
= *Trichia fragilis* (Sowerby) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 246. 1875.
= *Trichia botrytis* var. *cerifera* Lister, J. Bot. 53: 211. 1915.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-
-	-	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	+
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

contorta (Ditmar) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 259. 1875.
≡ *Lycogala contortum* Ditmar in Sturm, Deutschl. Fl. 3(1)(1): 9. 1813 [basion.]
= *Trichia contorta* var. *attenuata* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 57: 46. 1929.
= *Trichia contorta* var. *inconspicua* (Rostaf.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 169. 1894.
= *Trichia contorta* var. *iowensis* (T. Macbr.) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 55. 1908.
= *Hemiarcyria karstenii* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 41: 1876.
= *Hemitrichia karstenii* (Rostaf.) Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 178. 1894.
= *Trichia contorta* var. *karstenii* (Rostaf.) Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 48(4): 647. 1965.
decipiens (Pers.) T. Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 218. 1899.
≡ *Arcyria decipiens* Pers., Ann. Bot. (Usteri) 15: 35. 1795 [basion.]
= *Trichia fallax* Pers., Observ. Mycol. 1: 59. 1796.
= *Trichia pusilla* (Hedw.) G.W. Martin, N. Amer. Flora 1(1): 53. 1949, non
T. pusilla Poir., 1808, nec *T. pusilla* J. Schröt., 1885.
= *Trichia decipiens* var. *olivacea* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 44: 300. 1908.
erecta Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 42: 193. 1890.
favoginea (Batsch) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794.
≡ *Lycoperdon favogineum* Batsch, Elench. Fung. Continuatio prima 257. 1786 [basion.]
= *Sphaerocarpus chrysospermus* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 131. 1791.
= *Trichia chrysosperma* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., 3 ed., 2: 250. 1805.
= *Trichia nitens* Pers., Obs. Mycol. 1: 62. 1796.
flavicoma (Lister) Ing, Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc. 50: 558. 1967.
≡ *Trichia botrytis* var. *flavicoma* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 172. 1894 [basion.]
lutescens (Lister) Lister, J. Bot. 35: 216. 1897.
≡ *Trichia contorta* var. *lutescens* Lister, Monogr. Mycetozoa 169. 1894 [basion.]
≡ *Hemitrichia karstenii* var. *lutescens* (Lister) Torrend, Brotéria, Sér. Bot. 7: 46. 1908.
mirabilis Nann.-Bremek., Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C. 69(3): 347. 1966.
munda (Lister) Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 56: 327. 1927.
≡ *Trichia botrytis* var. *munda* Lister, J. Bot. 35: 216. 1897 [basion.]
persimilis P. Karst., Not. Sällsk. Fauna Fl. Fenn. Förh. 9: 353. 1868.
scabra Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 258. 1875.
sordida Johannesen, Mycotaxon 20(1): 81. 1984.
subfusca Rex, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 42: 192. 1890.
varia (Pers. ex J.F.Gmel.) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 90. 1794.
≡ *Stemonitis varia* Pers. ex J.F.Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1470. 1792 [basion.]
= *Trichia ovata* Pers., Observ. Mycol. 1: 61. 1796.
= *Hemitrichia ovata* (Pers.) T.Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 202. 1899.
= *Trichia nigripes* Pers., Syn. Meth. Fung. 178. 1801.
= *Trichia varia* var. *aurata* Meyl., Bull. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat. 44: 299. 1908.
verrucosa Berk. in Hook. f., Fl. Tasman. 2: 269. 1859.

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
+	+	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	+	+	-
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	+	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
+	+	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

TUBIFERA J. F. Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1472. 1792.

casparyi (Rostaf.) T.Macbr., N. Amer. Slime-Moulds 157. 1899.

≡ *Siphoptychium caspary* Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. Suppl. 32. 1876 [basion.]

ferruginosa (Batsch) J.F.Gmel., Syst. Nat. 2: 1472. 1791.

≡ *Stemonitis ferruginosa* Batsch, Elench. Fung. Continuatio prima 261. 1786 [basion.]

= *Sphaerocarpus cylindricus* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 140. 1791.

= *Tubulina cylindrica* (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 249. 1805.

= *Licea cylindrica* (Bull.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 195. 1829.

= *Sphaerocarpus fragiformis* Bull., Hist. Champ. France 141. 1791.

= *Tubulina fragiformis* (Bull.) Pers., Neues Mag. Bot. 1: 91. 1794.

= *Licea fragiformis* (Bull.) Nees, Syst. Pilze 107. 1816.

= *Tubulina speciosa* Speg., Atti. Soc. Critt. Ital. 3: 62. 1881 [non vidi].

= *Trichia pyriformis* Pers., Observ. Mycol. 2: 33. 1890. Non *T. pyriformis* Hoffm., 1790.

WILLKOMMLANGEA Kuntze, Revis. Gen. Pl. 2: 875. 1891.

= *Cienkowskia* Rostaf., Vers. Syst. Mycetozoen 9. 1873, non *Cienkowskia* Regel & Rach 1858, nec *Cienkowskya* Solms 1867.

reticulata (Alb. & Schwein.) Kuntze, Revis. Gen. Pl. 2: 875. 1891.

≡ *Physarum reticulatum* Alb. & Schwein., Consp. Fung. Lusat. 90. 1805 [basion.]

≡ *Cienkowskia reticulata* (Alb. & Schwein.) Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 91. 1874.

TOTAL 421

POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR
-	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
-	+	+	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	+	+
+	+	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
151	269	339	164	1	0	60	80	9	0	86	0	3	35	71	117
POR	SPA	FRA	ITA	YUG	ALB	GRC	TUR	CYP	LBS	PAL	EGY	LBY	TUN	ALG	MOR

EXCLUDED OR DOUBTFUL NAMES

Chondrioderma stahlii Rostaf., Sluzowce Monogr. 185. 1874 [cited by Buchet (1942), see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 373)].

Didymium capitatum Link, Diss. III. 27 [cited by Durieu (1849: 411), see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 400)].

Didymium cyanescens Fr., Symb. Gasteromyc. 19. 1818 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 384)].

Didymium lobatum Nees, Syst. Pilze 112. 1816 [cited by Durieu (1849: 412), see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 392)].

Didymium melanopus (Fr.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 114. 1829 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 401)].

Lycogala parietinum (Schrad.) Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 83. 1829 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 65). An ascomycete, *Orbilia parietina* (Schrad. ex Fr.) Hughes].

Physarum conglobatum Ditmar in Sturm, Deutsch. Fl. Pilze 1: 40. 1814[see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 292)].

Physarum bryophilum Fr., Syst. Mycol. 3: 135. 1829 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 339)]

Reticularia epixylon Bull., Hist. Champ. France 90. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 71). Not a myxomycete].

Reticularia nigra Bull., Hist. Champ. France 88. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 71). Not a myxomycete].

Reticularia sphaeroidalis Bull., Hist. Champ. France 94. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 369)].

Reticularia stipata Bull., Hist. Champ. France 89. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 71). Not a myxomycete].

Sphaerocarpus antiades Bull., Hist. Champ. France 127. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 338)].

Sphaerocarpus coccineus Bull., Hist. Champ. France 126. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 202)].

Sphaerocarpus ficoides Bull., Hist. Champ. France 130. 1791 (?) .

Sphaerocarpus pyriformis Bull., Hist. Champ. France 129. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 203)].

Sphaerocarpus semitrichoides Bull., Hist. Champ. France 125. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 92)].

Sphaerocarpus trichoides Bull., Hist. Champ. France 124. 1791 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 92)].

Trichia antiades (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 252. 1805 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 166)].

Trichia coccinea (Bull.) DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 255. 1805 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 166)].

Trichia lutescens var. *auronitens* Meyl. (?) [cited by Buchet (1942: 101)].

Trichia minutula Durieu & Mont.[cited by Faurel et al. (1964: 15), not validly published].

Trichia reticulata DC.in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 256. 1805 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 168)].

Trichia semicancellata DC. in Lam. & DC., Fl. Franç., ed. 3, 2: 255. 1805 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 168)].

Trichia turbinata (Bolt.) With., Brit. Pl., ed. 3, 4: 480. 1796 [see Martin & Alexopoulos (1969: 168)].

Acknowledgements

We thank Dr. Uno Eliasson, Botanical Museum, University of Göteborg and Dr. Steven L. Stephenson, Division of Science and Mathematics, Fairmont State College, for reviewing this paper, Ms. Marianne Meyer, Maison Forestière, Rognaix for your valuable comments, and Dr. Enrique Descals, Instituto de Estudios Avanzados de las Islas Baleares, CSIC, for kindly checking the English. This research was supported in part by the DGICYT (PB92-0012, Flora Micologica Iberica project).

REFERENCES

BLACKWELL, M. & GILBERTSON, R. L. (1980). Sonoran desert Myxomycetes. *Mycotaxon* 11(1): 139-149.

BRAUN, K. L. & KELLER, H. W. (1976). Myxomycetes of Mexico I. *Mycotaxon* 3(2): 297-317.

BRAUN, K. L. & KELLER, H. W. (1986). Myxomycetes of Mexico III. *Revista Mex. Micol.* 2: 25-39.

BRIDSON, G. D. R. & SMITH, E. R. (1991). *B-P-H/S. Botanico-Periodicum-Huntianum/ Supplementum.* Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation. Pittsburgh.

BRUMMITT, R. K. & POWELL, C. E. (Eds.) (1992). *Authors of plant names.* Royal Botanic Gardens. Kew.

BUCHET, S. (1942). Nouveaux matériaux pour la flore française des Myxomycetes. Bull. Soc. Mycol. France 57: 56-103.

COCHET, S. (1977). Les Myxomycètes de France. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 93(3): 159-200.

COCHET, S. & BOZONNET, J. (1980). Les Myxomycètes de France. Nouveautés et complément.. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 96(4): 115-120.

COCHET, S. & BOZONNET, J. (1984). Les Myxomycètes de France. Nouveautés et compléments (II). *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* 100(3): 39-64.

DURIEU de MAISONNEUVE, M. C. (1849). *Exploration scientifique de l'Algérie.* Science Naturelle: Botanique. Flore d'Algérie.

ELIASSON, U. H. (1991). The myxomycete biota of the Hawaiian Islands. *Mycol.Res.* 95(3): 257-267.

FARR, M. L. (1976). Myxomycetes. *Fl. Neotrop. Monograph* 16: 1-305.

FARR, M. L. & ALEXOPOULOS, C. J. (1981). Proposal to conserve Stemonitis Roth against *Stemonitis* Gleditsch and *Stemonitis* Gleditsch sensu Wiggers (Myxomycetes, Stemonitaceae). *Taxon* 30: 357-358.

FAUREL, L., FELDMANN, J. & SCHOTTER, G. (1964). Catalogue des Myxomycètes de l'Afrique du Nord. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N.* 55: 7-39.

GREUTER, W., BURDET, H. M. & LONG, G. (Eds.) (1984). *Med-Checklist.* Conservatoire et Jardin botaniques de la Ville de Genève. Genève.

HÄRKÖNEN, M. (1979). Additions and corrections to the Finnish flora of Myxomycetes. *Karstenia* 19: 1-7.

HÄRKÖNEN, M. (1979). A check-list of Finnish Myxomycetes. *Karstenia* 19: 8-18.

HÄRKÖNEN, M. (1981). Ten myxomycete species new to Finland. *Karstenia* 21: 53-56.

HOLLIS, S. & BRUMMITT, R. K. (1992). *World Geographical Scheme for Recording Plant Distributions.* Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation. Pittsburgh.

ING, B. (1968). *A census catalogue of British Myxomycetes.* Ed. The Foray Committee of the British Mycological Society. Surrey .

ING, B. (1980). A revised census catalogue of British Myxomycetes. part.I. *Bull. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 14(2): 97-111.

ING, B. (1982). A revised census catalogue of British Myxomycetes-Part 2. *Bull. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 16(1): 26-35.

ING, B. (1985). A revised census catalogue of British Myxomycetes addenda and corrigenda-I. *Bull. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* 19(2): 109-115.

KELLER, H. W. & BRAUN, K. L. (1977). Myxomycetes of Mexico II. *Bol. Soc. Mex. Micol.* 11: 167-180.

KOWALSKI, D. T. (1966). New records of Myxomycetes from California I. *Madroño* 18(5): 140-142.

KOWALSKI, D. T. (1967). New records of Myxomycetes from California II. *Madroño* 19(2): 43-46.

LADO, C. (1991). Catalogo comentado y síntesis corológica de los Myxomycetes de la Península Ibérica e Islas Baleares (1788-1990). *Ruizia* 9: 1-142.

LADO, C. (Ed.) (1993). Bases Corológicas de Flora Micológica Ibérica. Números 376-693. *Cuad. Trab. Fl. Micol. Ibér.* 7: 1-305.

LISTER, A. (1894). *A Monograph of the Mycetozoa.* British Museum (Natural History). London.

LISTER, A. (1911). *A Monograph of the Mycetozoa, ed. 2*, revised by G. Lister. British Museum (Natural History). London.

LISTER, A. (1925). *A Monograph of the Mycetozoa, ed. 3,* revised by G. Lister. British Museum (Natural History). London.

MARTIN, G. W. (1966). The genera of Myxomycetes. *Stud. Nat. Hist. Iowa Univ.* 20(8): 3-32.

MARTIN, G. W. & ALEXOPOULOS, C. J. (1969). *The Myxomycetes.* Univ. Iowa Press. Iowa.

MARTIN, G. W., ALEXOPOULOS, C. J. & FARR, M. L. (1983). *The Genera of Myxomycetes.* Univ. Iowa Press. Iowa.

MITCHEL, D. H., CHAPMAN, S. W. & FARR, M. L. (1980). Notes on Colorado fungi IV: Myxomycetes. *Mycotaxon* 10(2): 299-349.

NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E. (1967). Notes on Myxomycetes. XII. A revision of the Stemonitales. *Proc. Kon. Ned. Akad. Wetensch., Ser. C* 70(2): 201-216.

NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E. (1974). De Nederlandse Myxomyceten. B*iblioth. Kon. Nederl. Natuurhist. Ver.* 18: 1-440.

NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E. (1979). De Nederlandse Myxomyceten, Aanvullingen. *Biblioth. Kon. Nederl. Natuurhist. Ver.* 18: 441-460.

NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E. (1983). De Nederlandse Myxomyceten, Tweede Aanvullingen. *Biblioth. Kon. Nederl. Natuurhist. Ver.* 18: 461-506.

NANNENGA-BREMEKAMP, N. E. (1991). *A Guide to Temperate Myxomycetes.* Biopress Limited. Bristol.

NEUBERT, H. (1980). Myxomyceten aus der Bundesrepublik Deutschland-I. Ein neuer Myxomycet aus dem nördlichen Schwarzwald. *Z. Mykol.* 46(2): 217-220.

NEUBERT, H. (1985). Myxomyceten aus der Bundesrepublik Deutschland,II. Erstfund von Trichia erecta Rex. *Carolinea* 43: 117-119.

NEUBERT, H. & BAUMANN, K. (1986). Myxomyceten aus der Bundesrepublik Deutschland,III. Liste der bislang bekannten Arten. *Carolinea* 44: 61-66.

NEUBERT, H. & BAUMANN, K. (1987). Myxomyceten aus der Bundesrepublik Deutschland IV. Schlüssel zu den Ordnungen und zu den Familien, Gattungen und Arten der Ordnung Trichiales. *Carolinea* 45: 51-76.

NEUBERT, H., NOWOTNY, W. & BAUMANN, K. (1989). Myxomyceten aus der Bundesrepublik Deutschland V. (Mit Berücksichtigung von Vorkommen in Oberösterreich). *Carolinea* 47: 25-46.

NEUBERT, H., NOWOTNY, W. & BAUMANN, K. (1991). Myxomyceten aus Deutschland VII. (Mit Berücksichtigung von Vorkommen in Oberösterreich). *Carolinea* 49: 13-26.

NEUBERT, H., NOWOTNY, W. & BAUMANN, K. (1992). Myxomyceten aus Deutschland VIII.

(Mit Berücksichtigung von Vorkommen in Oberösterreich). *Carolinea* 50: 27-44.

NEUBERT, H., NOWOTNY, N. & SCHNITTLER, M. (1990). Myxomyceten aus Deutschland VI. Lamproderma granulosum sp. nov., eine neue Art aus dem Elbsandsteingebirge. *Beitr. Kenntn. Pilze Mitteleurop.* 6: 49-52.

NOWOTNY, W., (1983). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. I. Die Gattungen Trichia, Hemitrichia und Metatrichia. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 14(2): 111-126.

NOWOTNY, W., (1986). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. II. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 18(1): 177-189.

NOWOTNY, W., (1987). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. III. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 19(2): 273-294.

NOWOTNY, W., (1989). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. IV. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 21(1): 229-245.

NOWOTNY, W., (1990). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. V. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 22(1): 97-142.

NOWOTNY, W., (1991). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. VI. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 23(1): 79-128.

NOWOTNY, W., (1992a). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. VII. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 24(1): 151-206.

NOWOTNY, W., (1992b). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. VIII. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 24(2): 863-892.

NOWOTNY, W., (1993). Beiträge zur kenntnis der Myxomyceten Oberösterreichs. IX. *Linzer Biol. Beitr.* 25(1): 321-337.

ROSTAFINSKY, J. T. (1874). Sluzowce (Mycetozoa) monografia. *Pamietn. Towarz. Nauk. Sci. Paryzu* 5(4): 1-215.

ROSTAFINSKY, J. T. (1875). Sluzowce (Mycetozoa) monografia. *Pamietn. Towarz. Nauk. Sci. Paryzu* 6(1): 216-432.

ROSTAFINSKY, J. T. (1876). Dodatek I do monografi Sluzowców. *Pamietn. Towarz. Nauk. Sci. Paryzu* 8(4): 1-43.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1976). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. I: A-G. *Regnum Veg.* 94: 1-1136.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1979). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. II: H-Le. *Regnum Veg.* 98: 1-991.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1981). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. III: Lh-O. *Regnum Veg.* 105: 1-980.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1983). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. IV: P-Sak. *Regnum Veg.* 110: 1-1214.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1985). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. V: Sal-Ste. *Regnum Veg.* 112: 1-1066.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1986). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. VI: Sti-Vuy. *Regnum Veg.* 115: 1-926.

STAFLEU, F. A. & COWAN, R. S. (1988). Taxonomic literature. ed. 2, vol. VII: W-Z. *Regnum Veg.* 116: 1-653.

STEPHENSON, S. L. (1982). West Virginia Myxomycetes. *Mycotaxon* 15: 455-458.

STEPHENSON, S. L. (1984). New records of Myxomycetes from West Virginia. II. *Castanea* 49(3): 142-143.

STEPHENSON, S. L. (1985). New records of Myxomycetes from West Virginia. III. *Castanea* 50(4): 262-263.

WHITNEY, K. D. (1982). A survey of the corticolous Myxomycetes of California. *Madroño* 29(4): 259-268.

YAMAMOTO, Y. (1988). *Index Myxomycetum Japonicorum.* Publish by the author.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no.1, pp. 187-191 July-September 1994

A NEW SPECIES OF MONOCHAETIA (COELOMYCETES) FROM CHINA

ZHAO GUANG-CAI and LI NAN

Forest Protection Dept, Southwest Forestry College
Kunming, Yunnan, China

A new species of *Monochaetia* is described. It is characterized by simple, eustromatic conidiomata and (3-) 4 (-5) euseptate holoblastic conidia with prominent septa and brown median cells, hyaline end and apical cells directly developing into a simple cellular appendage. It is compared with similar taxa.

Monochaetia nodosporella G.C.Zhao & Li Nan, sp. nov. (Figs 1-3)

Conidiomata eustromatica, dissita, complanata, canescentia, peltata, demum atro-brunnea, immersa, unilocularia, 136-476 μm lata; ostiolo sed a rima circumambienti dehiscenti. *Conidiophora* cylindrica, septata, hyalina vel fuscula, ramosa ex cellulae interioribus basali conidiomatis enascentia, 5.0-25.0 x 2.5-4.3 μm longa; cellulae conidiogenae discretae vel in conidiophoris incorporatae, determinatae vel indeterminatae, cylindricae vel ampulliformes, terminatae vel acropleurogenae, hyalinae vel pallidae, laeves, 4.7-9.3 x 2.5-3.8 μ m, raro ter percurrenter prolificantes. *Conidia* holoblastica arcuata, (3-) 4 (-5) euseptata, (2-) 3 (-4) cellulae medianae atro-brunneae, nodosae ampliata super septatam, 14.0-17.4 x 7.0 - 9.4 μ m; cellula apicalis et basalis recta orta in appendice una, subhyalina, simplicia, cellulosa; apicalis (12.0) 17.5 - 38.8 (52.5) μ m long; basalis 18.9-31.3 μm long.

Habitat: in foliis vivis *Castanopsis delavayi* Franch., Binchuan, provincia Yunnan, Sina, G.C. Zhao, Sheng et Li, XI 1988. Holotypus HSFC 880132 (isotypus IMI 359913), paratypus HSFC 88015 consevatur.

Conidiomata eustromatic, immersed and subepidermal, separate, complanate, peltate, canous, later peltate and when dehisced dark brown, unilocular; 136-476 μ m wide; comprised of thin walled textura angularis; ostiole absent, dehiscence by circumambient rupture. *Conidiophores* cylindrical, hyaline, to pale brown, smooth, septate, branched, 5.0-25.0 x 2.6-4.3 μ m long; conidiogenous cells discrete or integrated, terminal or acropleurogenous, cylindrical to ampulliform, hyaline, smooth, determinate or indeterminate, 4.7 - 9.3 x 2.5 - 3.8 μ m, occasionally proliferating percurrently. *Conidia* holoblastic, luniform arcuate, (3-) 4 (-5) euseptate, periclinal wall collapsed between the septa, with median (2) 3 (4) cells brown to dark brown, 14.0 - 17.4 x 7.0 - 9.4 μm, cell hyaline at base and apex and directly developed to become a simple, unbranched, hyaline, cellular appendage, apical (12.0) 17.5 - 38.8 (52.5) μm long, basal 18.9 - 31.3 μ m long, occasionally short branched.

Two taxa similar to *M. nodosporella* have been described previously but they differ in appendage and conidial characters: - *M. pinicola* Dearn. (Guba, 1961) (= *Toxosporium camptospermum* (Peck) Maubl.) and *M. hysteriiformis* (Berkeley & Curtis) Guba (Guba, 1961; Nag Raj, 1993). *Toxosporium camptospermum* was shown by Sutton (1975) to have 5 septate conidia in which the median septum was black-banded (Sutton, 1986). *M. hysteriformis* differs in having verruculose rather than smooth median cells and in the much shorter apical and basal appendages. The conidia of *M. nodosporella* are remarkable for their extremely smooth and nodular swelling at the septa. Most appendages are appreciably longer than the longest recorded in either *T. camptospermum* or *M. hysteriiformis* (Fig. 3). Therefore *M. nodosporella* is not close to either of these and appendage and conidial characters do not approach those of any previously known taxon.

Specimens examined: On living leaves of *Castanopsis delavayi* Franch.; Collected by G.C. Zhao, Sheng & Li, 1988, from high mountain forest, levels 2600 - 3000m, south Yunnan, Binchuan, Yunnan, China; Deposited in Plant Pathology Herbarium of Southwest Forestry College (HSFC) ; Kunming, Yunnan, China (HSFC 880132 holotype (IMI 359913, isotype), 880157 paratype).

I am grateful to Dr Brian C. Sutton for his guidance.

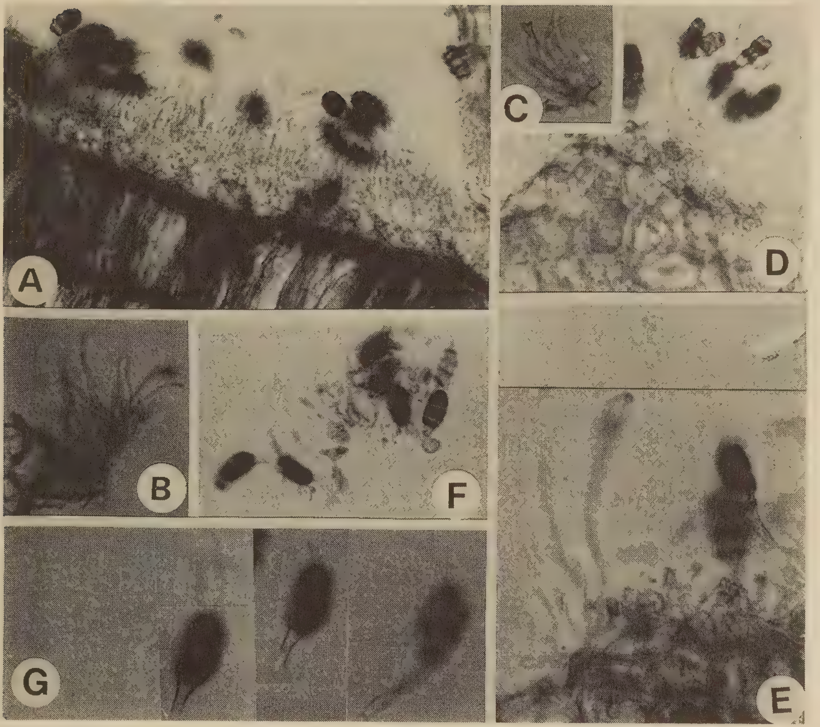


Fig. 1. *Monochaetia nodosporella* sp. nov. A. Vertical section of a conidioma; B-C. Conidiophores and conidiogenous cells; D-E. Conidiogenous cells, conidiophores and developing conidia; F. Conidia; G. Basal cellular appendage and conidiogenous cell of development. (A-D, F, X112; E,G, X200).

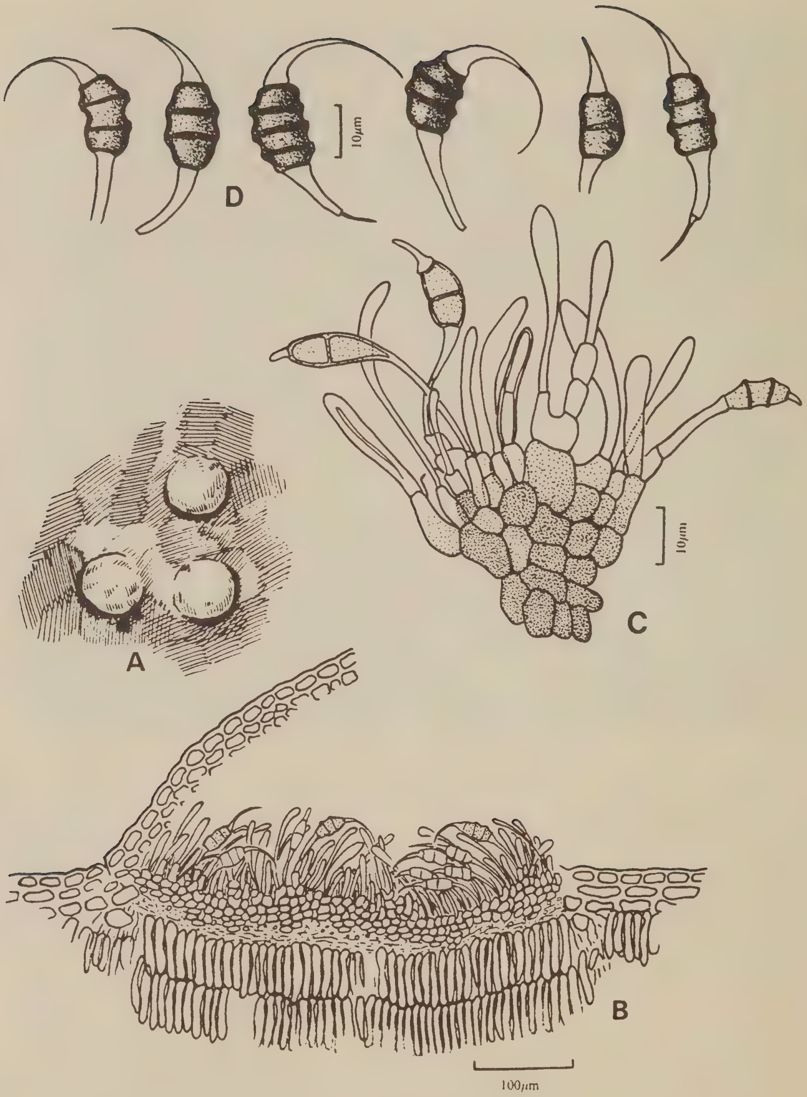

D
10μm
A
C
10μm
B
100μm

Fig. 2: *Monochaetia nodosporella.* A. Morphology of conidiomata on leaves. B. Vertical section of a conidioma. C. Conidiophores, conidiogenous cells and developing conidia. D. Conidia.

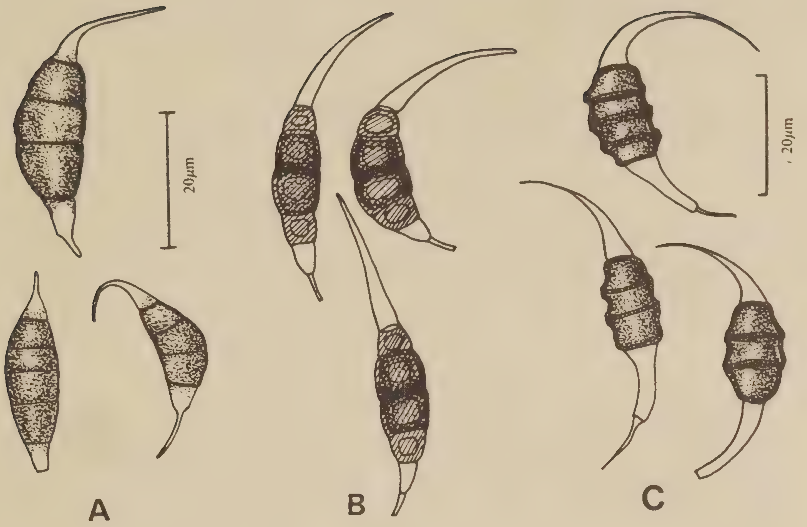


Fig. 3. Comparison of conidial features of *M. hysteriiformis*, *T. camptospermum* and *M. nodosporella*.
A. *M. hysteriiformis*; B. *T. camptospermum*; C. *M. nodosporella*.

REFERENCES

Guba, E.F. (1961). *Monograph of Monochaetia and Pestalotia.* Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Mass.

Nag Raj, T.R. (1993). *Coelomycetous Anamorphs with Appendage-Bearing Conidia.* Mycologue Publications.

Sutton, B.C. (1975). Coelomycetes V. *Coryneum. Mycological Papers* **138:** 1-224.

Sutton, B.C. (1988). Presidential Address : Improvization on conidial themes. *Tramations of the British Mycological Society* **86**: 1-38.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 193-196 July-September 1994

New record of *Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola* (endophyte on *Baccharis coridifolia*) in Brazil

María Delia Bertoni
Departamento de Ciencias Biológicas, Universidad de Buenos Aires, 1428 Buenos Aires, Argentina

SUMMARY

From two populations of *B.coridifolia* near Santa María (Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil), *Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola* Bertoni & Cabral was isolated. It is recorded for the first time from Brazil and the second record of the species.

INTRODUCTION

Baccharis coridifolia, "mio-mio" o "romerillo", causes toxic episodes in cattle in Southern Brazil, Uruguay and Northern Argentina, and is a major economic problem in this area of the world (Habermehl et al., 1984). It has been suggested that macrocyclic trichothecenes are responsible for the toxicity of *B.coridifolia* (Habermehl et al., 1985). These metabolites: roridins A,D,E and verrucarins A,J are exactly the same toxins typically produced by cultures of *Myrothecium verrucaria* and *Myrothecium roridinum.* These **mycotoxins** were isolated from healthy plants, and plants in which **electron microscopy** examination for fungal endophytes was negative (Jarvis et al.,1988; 1989).

Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola was isolated as an endophyte by surface-sterilization and culturing, of *Baccharis coridifolia* plants, from three localities of Argentina: Magdalena (Buenos Aires province), Gualeguaychú and Campo Baggio (Entre Ríos province) (Bertoni & Cabral, 1991). So populations of *B.coridifolia* in Southern Brazil were investigated in a similar way.

MATERIAL and METHODS

Samples were taken from two populations of *Baccharis coridifolia* from Rio Grande do Sul. One was 22 km from Santa Maria in the small road to Rosario do Sul (Darcia Leal Nascimento´s farm). The other, 47 km from Sta.María (Sucesión Viterbo Borges´ farm).

Ten plants were sampled from each site. Three twigs and fifteen leaves were selected from each plant and washed in tap water. These were surface-sterilized with sequential washing in 50% ethanol for 1 min.; in commercial NaOCl-water, 2:1, for 3-5 min and finally rinsed in 50% ethanol for 1 min.

Three segments from each twig and one of each leaf were selected at random for culturing. Segments were transferred to Petri dishes containing 2% water agar and incubated at room temperature in daylight. After 15-30 days of post-culture, the endophytes were isolated on 2% malt extract agar.

RESULTS

Endophytes were found in both populations mentioned above. *C.baccharidicola* was found in both.

The genus *Ceratopycnidium* was introduced by Maublanc (1907) to accommodate a single species *C.citricola* from Brazzaville, Congo. *C.baccharidicola* is the second species of the genus, originally from Argentine plants of *B.coridifolia* (Bertoni & Cabral, 1991). It is distinghished from *C.citricola* by the morphology and size of the conidiomata.

The strains of *C.baccharidicola* from Brazilian *B.coridifolia* plants were similar to those found in the Argentine populations.

Specimens examined: Living culture as BAFC cult.484, isolated from *B.coridifolia* in Brazil, Rio Grande do Sul, 22 km from Santa María, april 1991. BAFC cult.485, ibid. BAFC cult.486, ibid, 47 km from Santa María.

CONCLUSIONS

This is the first time that *C. baccharidicola* was found on plants of *Baccharis coridifolia* from Brazil and the second record of the species. The presence of this fungus in populations of *B.coridifolia* of Argentina and Brazil suggests that this endophyte could be common on that plant.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

To Dr.A.Alvarez Filho and Dr.J.F.Prado, Dpto de Biologia, Universidad Federal de Sta.Maria (UFSM), Brasil for their helpful assistance in the prosecution of this work. To Dra.A.Arambarri and Dr.J.E.Wright for the revision of the manuscript and their valuable suggestions.
This work was supported by the Prhideb (CONICET).

REFERENCES

BERTONI, M.D. and D. CABRAL. 1991.*Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola* sp.nov. from *Baccharis coridifolia* in Argentina. Mycological Research vol.95(8):1014-1024.

JARVIS, B.B.; G.A.BEAN; J.O.MIDIWO; M.B.ABOUL-NASR; J.KUTI and N.MOKHTARI. 1989. The mystery of trichothecenes in higher plants. In: Mycotoxins and Phycotoxins´88. Eds.: S.Natori; K.Hashimoto and Y.Ueno. Elsevier Science Publishers B.V., Amsterdam: 197-204.

JARVIS, B.B.; J.O.MIDIWO; G.A.BEAN; M.B.ABOUL-NASR and C.S.BARROS. 1988. The mystery of trichothecene antibiotics in *Baccharis* species. Journal of Natural Products 51:736-744.

HABERMEHL, G.G.; L. BUSAM; P. HEYDEL; D. MEBS; C.H. TOKARNIA; J. DOBEREINER and M. SPRAUL. 1985. Macrocyclic trichothecenes: Cause of livestock poisoning by the Brazilian plant *Baccharis coridifolia*. Toxicon 23:731-745.

HABERMEHL, G.G.; L. BUSAM. and J. STEGEMANN. 1984. Miotoxin-A: a novel macrocyclic trichothecene from Brazilian plant *Baccharis coridifolia*. Z.Naturforsch Teil C, 39:212-216.

MAUBLANC, M.A.(1907). *Ceratopycnidium*, genre nouveau de Sphéropsidées. Bulletin de la Societé mycologique de France 23:146-149.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 197-205 July-September 1994

A NEW SPECIES OF *MYXOTRICHUM* WITH AN *OIDIODENDRON* ANAMORPH

Shun-ichi UDAGAWA1), Shigeru UCHIYAMA2),
and
Seigo KAMIYA2)

1) Nodai Research Institute, Tokyo University of Agriculture,
1-1-1, Sakuragaoka, Setagaya-ku, Tokyo 156, Japan;
2) New Drug Discovery Research Laboratories, Tsukuba Research Institute, Banyu Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.,
3, Ookubo, Tsukuba-shi, Ibaraki 300-33, Japan

ABSTRACT

Myxotrichum arcticum, a new species with an *Oidiodendron* anamorph, is described and illustrated from Alaskan forest soil. It differs from others by having ascomata with very short, spine-like appendages which are never uncinate and which are similar to the peridial hyphae, and by having a unique *Oidiodendron* anamorph.

Key Words: *Myxotrichum*, *Oidiodendron*, ascomycete,
Myxotrichaceae, taxonomy, soil fungus.

During the past several years, soil and other natural substrates from Japan and overseas have been screened for producers of metabolites useful to the pharmaceutical industry. Meanwhile, a culture representing *Myxotrichum* Kunze was isolated from Alaskan forest soil in 1992. Since this fungus does not fit any hitherto described species of the genus, it is proposed as a new species.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Strains. The isolate, BF 40000, examined in this study. The strain is maintained as living culture in the Tsukuba Research Institute, Banyu Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., Tsukuba-shi, Japan. For a comparison, *Myxotrichum stipitatum* (Lindfors) Orr et Kuehn strain NHL 2962, collected from cultivated soil at the date palm plantation, near Basrah, Iraq, July 1983, was used.

Media. Cultures were grown in the dark, on several media including: phytone yeast extract (PYE) (Carmichael, 1962), yeast-starch (YpSs) (Emerson, 1941), oatmeal (OA), and cellulose agars. Distinct growth on the cellulose agar, composed of 10 g powdered cellulose, 1 g NH_4NO_3, 0.5 g K_2HPO_4, 0.5 g $MgSO_4 \cdot 7H_2O$, and 20 g agar per liter of infusion from 1 kg soil (Udagawa, 1960), was recorded as indicating cellulolytic ability. Colors designated are from the Kornerup and Wanscher (1978) color standard and the Rayner (1970) color chart, and are referred to with the letters M and R, respectively.

Scanning electron microscopy. Scanning electron microscopy (SEM) was performed using a Hitachi Model S-4100 SEM. For SEM, ascospores were fixed in 0.5% osmium tetroxide, dehydrated in a graded alcohol series, critical-point dried, and sputter coated with platinum-palladium.

Ubiquinone analysis. Extraction, purification and determination of ubiquinone from the liquid culture (a medium composed of 5 g malt extract, 3 g yeast extract, and 30 g glucose per liter of distilled water) of the strain by high-performance liquid chromatography were carried out as described by Kuraishi et al. (1985).

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Myxotrichum arcticum Udagawa, Uchiyama et Kamiya, sp.nov. Figs. 1-3

Coloniae in agaro farinae avenaceae ad 15°C tarde crescentes, 10-12 mm diam in dies 21 attingentes, planae, ex coacto mycelio tenui constantes, velutinae, griseo-fulvae, abundantibus ascomatibus formantes, dein dilute flavae vel primulinae; conidiogenesis moderata vel abundans, viridi-grisea; reversum viridi-griseum vel olivaceo-griseum.

Ascomata superficialia, saepe confluentia, globosa vel subglobosa, 100-250 µm diam, primum flava et in centro alba, ad maturiatem griseo-nigra; hyphae peridii valde olivaceo-brunneae, incrassatae, septatae, 1.5-2(-2.5) µm diam, leves vel saepe asperulatae, ramosae et anastomosantes, reticulum formantes; appendices spiniformes, atrobrunneae, apicem versus pallescentes, rigidae, septatae, rectae vel flexae, 30-50 × 1.5-2.5 µm, incrassatae, asperulatae, plerumque simplices vel interdum ramosae cum 2-3 ramulis, apice acutae vel obtuse rotundatae. Asci 8-spori, subglobosi vel ovoidei, 8-10 × 7-9 µm, brevistipitati, evanescentes. Ascosporae hyalinae, fusiformes, 4-6 × 1.5-2 µm, utrinque plus minusve

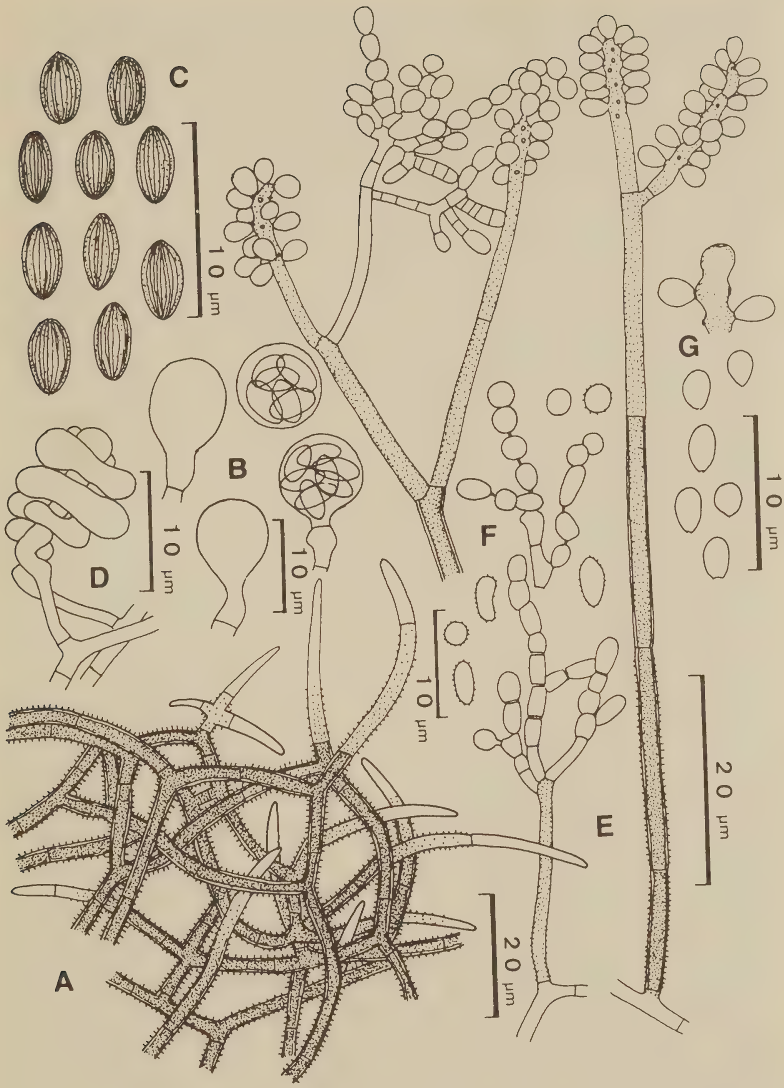

C
10 μm
B
10 μm
10 μm
D
10 μm
F
10 μm
G
10 μm
20 μm
E
20 μm
A

Fig. 1. *Myxotrichum arcticum*, BF 40000.
A. Peridial hyphae with appendages. B. Asci. C. Ascospores. D. Ascomatal initial. E. Conidiophores and conidiogenous cells. F. Connected and free intercalary conidia. G. Terminal conidia and their formation.

acuminatae, leviter striatae. Status anamorphus: *Oidiodendron* sp.

Ubiquinonum majus: Q-9.

Holotypus BF 40000, colonia exsiccata in cultura ex solo sylva, Alaska, USA, 18.viii.1992, a S. Uchiyama et S. Kamiya isolata et ea collectione fungorum, Musei et Instituti Historiae Naturalis Chiba (CBM) conservata.

Etymology: Latin, *arcticus*=from arctic regions, referring to the type locality.

Anamorphosis: *Oidiodendron* sp.

Conidiophora erecta, ex mycelio basali vel hyphis aeriis oriunda, simplicia vel saepe ramosa; stipites 30-450 × 1.5-2(-2.5) µm, dilute brunnei vel atrobrunnei, septati, incrassati, leves vel inferne grosse asperulati, in summo hyphas fertiles ramosas incorporati. Cellulae conidiogenae in conidiophora incorporatae, terminales, determinatae, hyalinae, cylindraceae, in catenas conidiorum proferentes, ad maturiatem effractae. Conidiophora interdum in partem fertilem geniculatum 10-35 × 1.5-3 µm terminantia, ex quibus cellulae conidiogenae dense confertae formantia; cellulae conidiogenae breves, in conidia terminalia singularia effectae. Conidia terminalia hyalina vel dilute brunnea, subglobosa vel ovoidea, 2-3 × 1.5-2 µm, ad basim truncata, levia. Conidia intercalaria hyalina vel dilute brunnea, globosa, subglobosa, ovoidea vel ellipsoidea, saepe utrinque truncata, 2.5-4(-4.5) × 1.5-2.5 µm, levia vel subtiliter asperulata.

Holotypus BF 40000, loc. cit.

Colonies on PYE growing restrictedly, attaining a diam of 16-18 mm in 14 days at 25°C, velvety, strongly wrinkled, consisting of a close-textured basal felt, Dull Green (M. 28D3); ascomata not produced; conidiogenesis moderate to heavy; exudate and soluble pigment present, brownish; reverse Greyish Brown (M. 7F3). Colonies on YpSs agar growing very restrictedly, attaining a diam of 9-10 mm in 21 days at 25°C, raised centrally, consisting of a thin basal felt, Orange White (M. 5A2) or Buff (R); ascomata not produced; conidiogenesis sparse, inconspicuous; reverse uncolored or faintly Pale Yellow (M. 4A3). Colonies on OA growing restrictedly, attaining a diam of 13-15 mm in 14 days at 25°C, plane, consisting of a thin basal felt, with surface appearing almost velvety or somewhat floccose, Dull Green to Greenish Grey (M. 29D5-26E2; R); margin thin, submerged; ascomata not produced; conidiogenesis abundant; soluble pigment present, Light Brown (M. 7D4) or Fawn (R); reverse Dark Brown (M. 6F5) or Dark Brick (R). Colonies on OA at 15°C growing less rapidly than at 25°C, attaining a diam of 10-12 mm in 21 days, plane, consisting of a thin basal felt, with surface appearing velvety, Greyish Yellow (M. 1B3), developing abundant ascomata within 28 days as a fairly

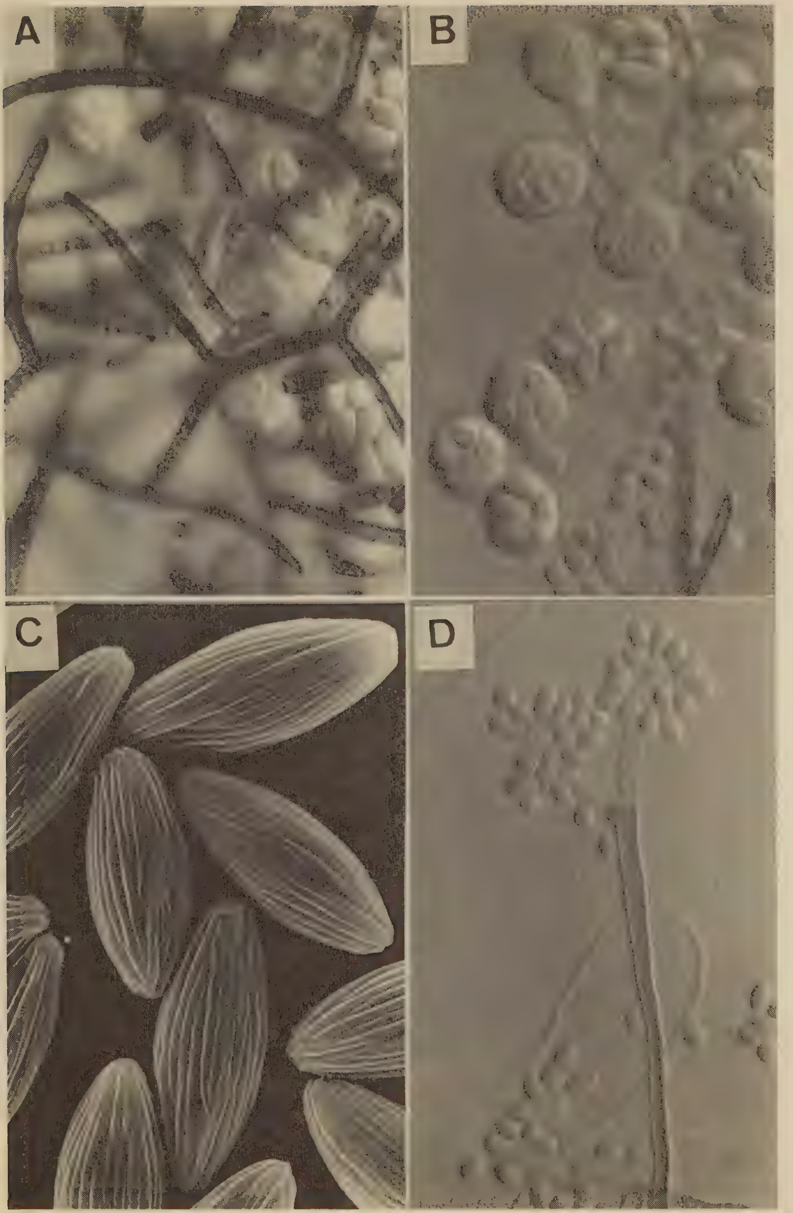


Fig. 2. *Myxotrichum arcticum*, BF 40000. A. Peridial hyphae with appendages, x900. B. Asci x1260. C. Ascospores (SEM) x7200. D. Conidiogenous cells and conidia x1260.

dense layer in colony center, becoming Pale Yellow (M. 1A3) or Primrose (R); conidiogenesis moderate to abundant, intermixed with the ascomata, Greenish Grey (M. 26E2; R); soluble pigment slightly brownish; reverse Greenish Grey (M. 27F2) or Olivaceous Grey (R).

Ascomata superficial, often confluent, globose to subglobose, 100-250 µm diam excl. appendages, at first yellow with a white centrum, becoming grayish black at maturity. Peridial hyphae dark olivaceous brown, thick-walled, septate, 1.5-2(-2.5) µm diam, smooth to often asperulate, not swollen at the nodes, branched and anastomosed, forming a reticulum, ending in spine-like appendages. Appendages dark brown, paling toward the apex, rigid, septate, straight or bent, 30-50 µm long, 1.5-2.5 µm diam at the middle, thick-walled, asperulate, slightly extending beyond the peridium proper, mostly unbranched or sometimes branched in two or three branchlets, terminating in a pointed or bluntly rounded end. Asci hyaline, 8-spored, subglobose to ovoid, 8-10 × 7-9 µm, short-stipitate (stipes up to 5-8 µm long), evanescent. Ascospores hyaline, fusiform, 4-6 × 1.5-2 µm, more or less acuminate at both ends, faintly striate. Ascomatal initials appeared as the formation of paired gametangial hyphae which arise from different aerial hyphae as side branches, consisting of club-shaped hyphal cell up to 15 µm long and 3 µm diam, around which another hypha coils tightly several times.

Conidiophores macronematous, mononematous, erect, arising from basal mycelium or aerial hyphae, simple or more often branched into several trunks; stipes 30-450 × 1.5-2(-2.5) µm, pale brown to dark brown, septate, thick-walled, smooth or coarsely roughened at lower part, branched in the upper region to produce fertile hyphae or giving rise directly to a hyaline apical portion crowded with short conidium-bearing segments. Conidiogenous cells integrated, terminal on branches or on conidiophores, determinate, hyaline, cylindrical, fragmenting to form conidial chains, at maturity broken out. Conidiophores sometimes terminating in a geniculate fertile portion measuring 10-35 × 1.5-3 µm, from which short conidiogenous cells are densely produced as a lateral branch, developing into single terminal conidia. Terminal conidia hyaline to pale brown, subglobose to ovoid, 2-3 × 1.5-2 µm, with a truncate base, smooth-walled. Intercalary conidia hyaline to pale brown, variable in shape, globose, subglobose, ovoid or ellipsoidal, often with truncate ends, 2.5-4(-4.5) × 1.5-2.5 µm, with walls smooth to finely roughened, connectives occasionally visible between the conidia.

Cellulolytic.

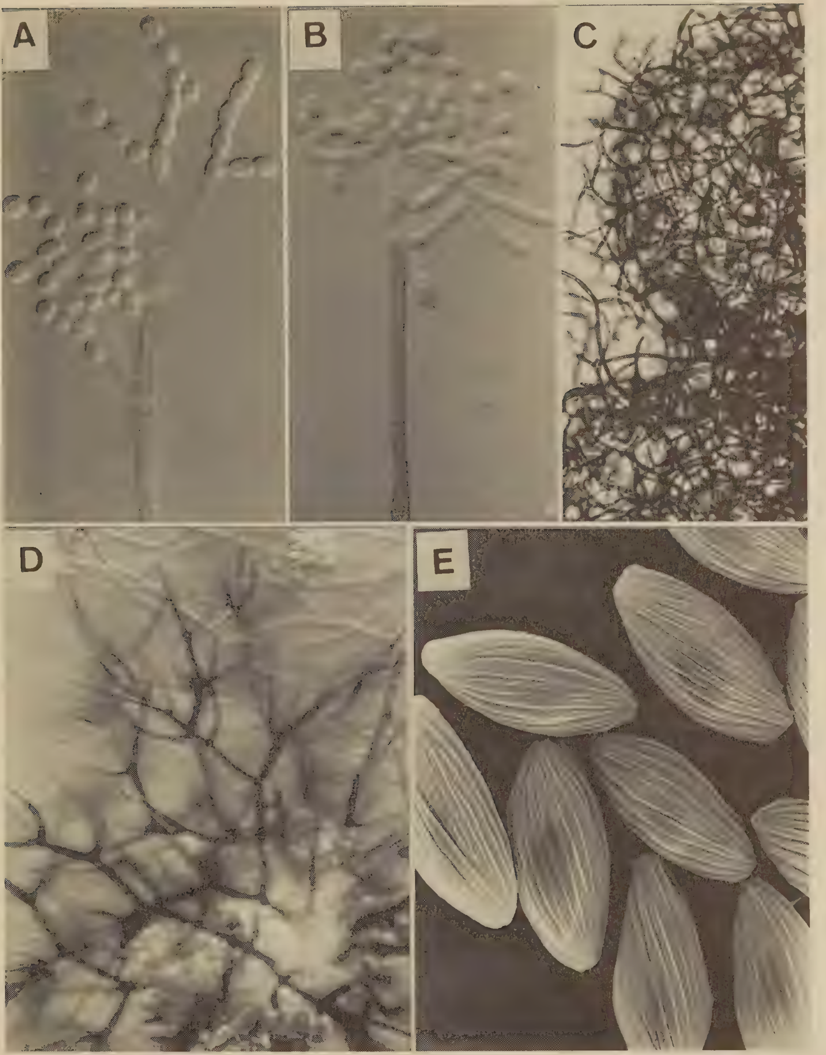


Fig. 3. *Myxotrichum arcticum*, BF 40000 (A-C) and *M. stipitatum*, NHL 2962 (D, E).

A, B. Conidiogenous cells and conidia, × 1000. C. Ascoma wall and appendages, × 250. D. Ascoma wall with appendages, × 500. E. Ascospores (SEM), × 6500.

Major ubiquinone: Q-9.

At 37°C, growth is nil.

Specimen examined: a dried culture isolated from forest soil, along George Parks Highway road, Willow, north of Wasilla, Alaska, USA, 18 August 1992, BF 40000, holotype. The type specimen is deposited in the Natural History Museum and Institute, Chiba, Japan (CBM).

Myxotrichum arcticum is quite distinct from all other species of the genus with the possible exception of *M. bicolor* (Ehrenberg) Fries (Orr et al., 1963; Currah, 1985). In both species ascomata form only short appendages which are not sharply distinguished from peridial hyphae. However, *M. bicolor* is a lichenicolous member of the genus and distinctly differs from this species in its larger ascospores (e.g. 3-6 × 8-14 μm). *Myxotrichum stipitatum* is somewhat similar to this species in the formation of rather short spine-like appendages, which are never uncinate stipitate asci and nearly equal ascospores. A comparison of the branching appearance between the ascoma appendages of both fungi serves to indicate that *M. arcticum* and *M. stipitatum* are distinct (Figs. 2, 3).

Two species of the genus *Oidiodendron*, *O. chlamydosporicum* Morrall and *O. scytaloides* W. Gams et Söderström, are characterized by production of arthroconidia and pigmented chlamydospores (Barron, 1962; Morrall, 1968; Tokumasu, 1973; Sigler and Carmichael, 1976; Gams and Söderström, 1983). *Oidiodendron periconioides* Morrall is characterized by another variation of conidial development, because its fertile hyphae are swollen into series of irregular oval-shaped vesicles, each of which differentiate into a conidium, distinguishing *O. periconioides* from other species (Morrall, 1968). Recently, more detailed observation on the unusual process of conidiogenesis in *O. periconioides* was made by Currah et al. (1993). The *Oidiodendron* anamorph of *M. arcticum*, in having minimized conidiogenous cells on the geniculate tips of conidiophores, somewhat resembles *O. periconioides* but there are no vesicle-like swellings.

In the Myxotrichaceae, *Myxotrichum cancellatum* Phillips, *M. stipitatum* (Lindfors) Orr et Kuehn, *Pseudogymnoascus roseus* Raillo and *Gymnostellatospora japonica* Udagawa, Uchiyama et Kamiya had the Q-10(H_2) system (Kuraishi et al., 1991; Udagawa et al., 1993), but the new species was Q-9 as the major ubiquinone system. Discussion on the significance of the distribution of ubiquinone systems in the Myxotrichaceae should be made only after determination of ubiquinone types in most of the remaining species.

Acknowledgement We are grateful to Prof. R. S. Currah for his critically reading of the manuscript.

LITERATURE CITED

Barron, G.L. 1962. New species and new records of *Oidiodendron*. Can. J. Bot., **40**: 589-607.

Carmichael, J.W. 1962. *Chrysosporium* and some other aleuriosporic Hyphomycetes. Can. J. Bot., **40**: 1137-1173.

Currah, R.S. 1985. Taxonomy of the Onygenales: Arthrodermataceae, Gymnoascaceae, Myxotrichaceae and Onygenaceae. Mycotaxon, **24**: 1-216.

Currah, R.S., Tsuneda, A. and Murakami, S. 1993. Conidiogenesis in *Oidiodendron periconioides* and ultrastructure of ericoid mycorrhizas formed with *Rhododendron brachycarpum*. Can. J. Bot., **71**: In press.

Emerson, R. 1941. An experimental study on the life cycles and taxonomy of *Allomyces*. Lloydia, **4**: 77-144.

Gams, W. and Söderström, B.E. 1983. *Oidiodendron scytaloides* n.sp. Cryptg., Mycol., **4**: 239-243.

Kornerup, A. and Wanscher, J.H. 1978. "Methuen Handbook of Colour," 3rd ed. Eyre Methuen, London. 252p.

Kuraishi, H., Katayama-Fujimura, Y., Sugiyama, J. and Yokoyama, T. 1985. Ubiquinone systems in fungi. I. Distribution of ubiquinones in the major families of ascomycetes, basidiomycetes, and deuteromycetes, and their taxonomic implications. Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan, **26**: 383-395.

Kuraishi, H., Sugiyama, J. and Yamada, Y. 1991. Distribution of ubiquinone systems in fungi. Bull. JFCC, **7**: 111-133.

Morrall, R.A.A. 1968. Two new species of *Oidiodendron*. Can. J. Bot., **46**: 203-206.

Orr, G.F., Kuehn, H.H. and Plunkett, O.A. 1963. The genus *Myxotrichum* Kunze. Can. J. Bot., **41**: 1457-1480.

Rayner, R.W. 1970. "A Mycological Colour Chart." Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew.

Sigler, L. and Carmichael, J.W. 1976. Taxonomy of *Malbranchea* and some other Hyphomycetes with arthroconidia. Mycotaxon, **4**: 349-488.

Tokumasu, S. 1973. Notes on Japanese *Oidiodendron*. Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan, **14**: 246-255.

Udagawa, S. 1960. A taxonomic study on the Japanese species of *Chaetomium*. J. Gen. Appl. Microbiol. (Tokyo), **6**: 223-251.

Udagawa, S., Uchiyama, S. and Kamiya, S. 1993. *Gymnostellatospora*, a new genus of the Myxotrichaceae. Mycotaxon, **48**: 157-164.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 207-214 July-September 1994

PETROMYCES MURICATUS, A NEW SPECIES WITH AN *ASPERGILLUS* ANAMORPH

Shun-ichi Udagawa[1)], Shigeru Uchiyama[2)]
and
Seigo Kamiya[2)]

1) Nodai Research Institute, Tokyo University of Agriculture,
1-1-1, Sakuragaoka, Setagaya-ku, Tokyo 156, Japan;
2) New Drug Discovery Research Laboratories, Tsukuba Research
Institute, Banyu Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.,
3 Ookubo, Tsukuba-shi, Ibaraki 300-33, Japan

ABSTRACT

A new species of *Petromyces* (Ascomycetes: Trichocomaceae) is described and illustrated as *P. muricatus*. It is characterized by pale yellow to flesh colored ascostromata, oblate ascospores with a low equatorial rim and spinulose surfaces, and an *Aspergillus* anamorph belonging to the section *Circumdati* of the subgenus *Circumdati* (=*A. ochraceus* group). The holotype was isolated from grassland soil in the Philippines.

Key Words: ascomycete, Trichocomaceae, *Petromyces muricatus*, *Aspergillus muricatus*, taxonomy, soil fungus, the Philippines.

An interesting *Aspergillus* which produced abundant pale yellow to flesh colored sclerotioid bodies was recently isolated from grassland soil from the Philippines. Light yellow conidial heads with biseriate aspergilla produced in a dense stand over the surface of the colonies on potato-dextrose agar (PDA) indicated that this fungus belongs in the section *Circumdati* of the subgenus *Circumdati* (=the *Aspergillus ochraceus* group after Raper and Fennell (1965)). During the 3 months' observation period, the sclerotioid bodies could be seen to contain one to two ascomata in which ascospores mature very slowly in cultures on half strength PDA. The ascosporic species of the *A. ochraceus* group was later transferred to the genus *Petromyces* as a new teleomorphic species, *P. alliaceus* Malloch et Cain (Malloch and Cain, 1972). The ascospores of our fungus were oblate with a low equatorial rim and spinulose on the convex surfaces. Since no species of *Petromyces* have been described with ascospores of this ornamentation type, it is here described as a new species.

The cultures were grown in the dark, on several media including: Czapek agar, Czapek-yeast extract agar (CYA) (Klich and Pitt, 1988), malt extract agar (MEA), oatmeal agar and half strength PDA. Colors designated in capitals are from the Kornerup and Wanscher (1978) color standard and Rayner (1970) color chart, and are referred to with the letters M and R, respectively. The spores were examined by scanning electron microscopy (SEM), a Hitachi Model S-4100. For SEM, spores were fixed in 0.5% osmium tetroxide, dehydrated in a graded alcohol series, critical-point dried, and sputter coated with platinum-palladium. Extraction, purification, and determination of ubiquinones from the liquid cultures (a medium composed of 5 g malt extract, 3 g yeast extract, and 30 g glucose per liter of distilled water) of the fungus by high-performance liquid chromatography were carried out as described by Kuraishi et al. (1985).

Petromyces muricatus Udagawa, Uchiyama et Kamiya, sp.nov. (Figs. 1, 2)

Coloniae in agaro "Czapek-yeast extract" (CYA) effusae, floccosae, radiatim sulcatae, compactae, luteolae vel roseo-bubalinae vel carneae; ascostromata tarde formantia; conidiogenesis ad centrum abundans; reversum dilute aurantiacum vel luteolum. Coloniae in agaro maltoso (MEA) paulo effusae, floccosae, ex mycelio basali coacto tenuiter constantes; ascostromata dispersa, alba vel luteola vel bubalina; conidiogenesis limitata; reversum incoloratum vel dilute aurantiacum vel luteolum. Coloniae in agaro decocto tuberorum (half strength PDA) paulo effusae, floccosae, pro parte maxima planae, ex mycelio basali coacto tenuiter constantes; ascostromata ad centrum abundantia, ex hyphis aeriis et capitulis conidicis laxe obtecta, luteola vel straminea; conidiogenesis sparsa vel profusa; reversum dilute aurantiacum vel salmoneum et agar similaris.

Ascostromata dispersa vel saepe confluentia, luteola vel carnea, sclerotioidea, globosa vel subglobosa vel interdum elongata, 400-600 µm diam, 1-2 ascomatibus continentia, multistrata; stratum externum ex cellulis luteolis globosis vel plus minusve angularibus incrassatis 6-16 µm diam compositum. Ascomata non-ostiolata, globosa vel subglobosa, 155-300 µm diam, tarde maturescentia;

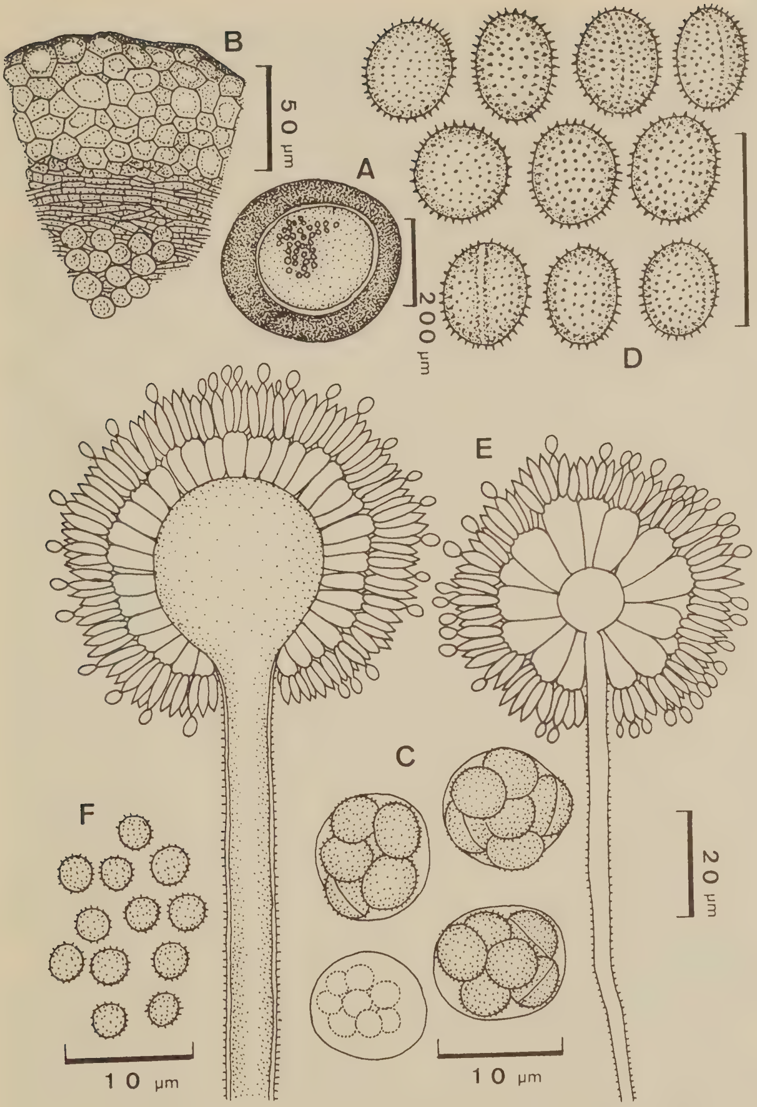

B
50 µm
A
200 µm
10 µm
D
E
C
F
20 µm
10 µm
10 µm

Fig. 1. *Petromyces muricatus*, BF 42515.
A. Ascostroma containing an ascoma (section). B. A portion of a stroma (section). C. Asci. D. Ascospores. E. Aspergilla. F. Conidia.

peridium tenue, ex cellulis hypharum compositum. Asci singulariter portati, 8-spori, subglobosi vel ovoidei, 10-14 × 8-10 µm, evanescentes. Ascosporae hyalinae, oblatae, in ambitu subglobosae vel late ellipsoideae, cum labro aequatorio praeditae, (4.5-)4.8-5.5 × (3.5-)4-4.8 µm, spinulosae. Status anamorphus: *Aspergillus muricatus*.

Ubiquinonum majus: Q-10(H_2).

Holotypus BF 42515, colonia exsiccata in cultura ex solo gramine, Laguna, Los Banos, in Philippinis, 22.ii.1993, a S. Uchiyama et S. Kamiya isolata et ea collectione fungorum, Musei et Instituti Historiae Naturalis Chiba (CBM) conservata.

Etymology: Latin, *muricatus*= covered with prickles, referring to the ascospore ornamentation.

Anamorphosis: *Aspergillus muricatus* Udagawa, Uchiyama et Kamiya, anam. nov.

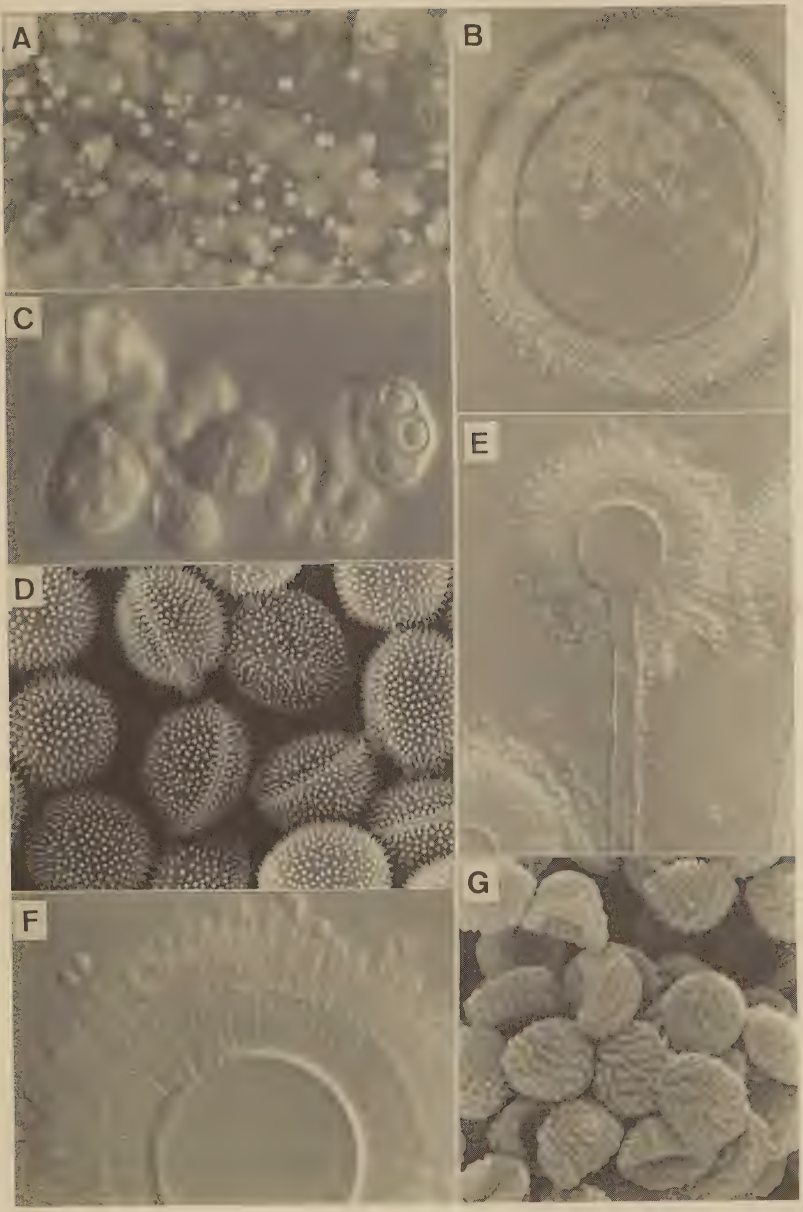
Capitula conidica radiantia, dein secendentia, luteola, usque 300-500 µm diam. Conidiophora plerumque ex mycelio basali oriunda; stipites plus minusve sinuolati, luteoli, 300-2000(-5000) × 4-10 µm, incrassati, manifeste asperati; vesiculae globosae vel subglobosae, (15-)20-40 µm diam, in toto fertiles. Aspergilla biseriata; metulae (7.5-)10-18(-22) × (3.5-)5-8 µm; phialides cylindricae, 7.5-10 × 2-2.5 µm. Conidia hyalina, globosa vel subglobosa, 2.5-3 µm diam, lobato-reticulata. Status teleomorphus: *Petromyces muricatus*.

Holotytus BF 42515, loc, cit.

Colonies on Czapek agar growing rather restrictedly, attaining a diam of 14-16 mm in 7 days at 25°C, more or less floccose, consisting of a thin mycelial felt, Light Yellow (M. 4A4) or Straw (R); ascostromata slowly developing, not affecting the colony appearance; conidiogenesis profuse; reverse Light Yellow (M. 4A4) or Pale Luteous (R). Colonies on CYA growing rapidly, attaining a diam 45-50 mm in 7 days at 25°C, floccose, rather radially sulcate, consisting of a compact white mycelial felt, at first White, then becoming Light Yellow (M. 4A4) or Rosy Buff to Flesh (R); ascostromata slowly developing; conidiogenesis

……

Fig. 2. *Petromyces muricatus*, BF 42515.
A. Ascostromata and conidial heads on half strength PDA in surface view, × 10. B. Ascostroma containing an ascoma (section), × 100. C. Asci, × 1400. D. Ascospores (SEM), × 3500. E. Aspergillum, × 400. F. Metulae and phialides, × 1000. G. Conidia (SEM), × 5000.


A
B
C
D
E
F
G

abundant in the central area and scattered in the submarginal zones; margins broad, thin; exudate clear; odor musty; reverse Light Orange (M. 5A4) or Pale Luteous (R), with surrounding agar colored in the same shades. Colonies on MEA growing rather rapidly, attaining a diam of 40-48 mm in 7 days at 25°C, floccose, consisting of a thin mycelial felt, producing scattered ascostromata, White to Pale Yellow (M. 4A3) or Buff (R); conidiogenesis limited; exudate scattered, clear; reverse uncolored to Light Orang (M. 5A5) or Pale Luteous (R) . Colonies on half strength PDA growing rather rapidly, attaining a diam of 46-48 mm in 7 days at 25°C and rather slowly at 30°C, floccose, mostly plane, raised at center up to 4-5 mm high, consisting of a thin mycelial felt enmeshing abundant ascostromata at center, loosely covered by aerial hyphae and conidial heads, Pale Yellow (M. 4A3) or Straw (R); conidiogenesis sparse to profuse; margins entire, narrow; exudate clear; odor indistinct; reverse and agar Pale Orange (M. 5A3) or Salmon (R).

Ascostromata developing as irregular masses of swollen hyphae, scattered or often confluent in a layer, Pale Yellow or Flesh (R), sclerotioid, globose to subglobose or sometimes elongate, 400-600 µm in diam, containing 1-2 ascomata, multilayered; outer layer consisting of pale yellow, globose to rather angular, thick-walled cells measuring 6-16 µm in diam; inner layer of hyaline, angular, rather thin-walled cells measuring 10-22 µm in diam. Ascomata non-ostiolate, globose to subglobose, 155-300 µm in diam, maturing slowly from the center outwards after 6 weeks (on half strength PDA at 30°C) or more; peridium about 5-6 µm thick, consisting of a compact hyphal tissue. Asci irregularly disposed on the ascogenous hyphae, borne singly from croziers, 8-spored, subglobose to ovoid, 10-14 × 8-10 µm, evanescent. Ascospores hyaline, oblate, subglobose to broadly ellipsoidal in face view, with a low equatorial rim, (4.5-)4.8-5.5 × (3.5-)4-4.8 µm, spinulose on the convex surfaces.

Conidial heads radiate, splitting into 3-4 columns in age, Light Yellow (R), up to 300-500 µm in diam. Conidiophores mostly arising from the basal mycelium; stipes more or less sinuous, pale yellowish, 300-2000(-5000) × 4-10 µm, with walls thick and distinctly roughened; vesicles globose to subglobose, (15-)20-40 µm in diam, fertile over the entire surface. Aspergilla biseriate; metulae variable in size, (7.5-)10-18(-22) × (3.5-)5-8 µm, more or less widening upward; phialides cylindrical, 7.5-10 × 2-2.5 µm. Conidia hyaline, globose to subglobose, 2.5-3 µm in diam, with walls lobate-reticulate (under SEM). Diminutive conidiophores present.

Major ubiquinone: Q-10(H_2).

At 37°C, growth is somewhat reduced, but ascostromata production is increased.

Specimen examined: BF 42515 (holotype), in dried culture isolated from grassland soil, Laguna, College of Agriculture, University of the Philippines at Los Banos, the Philippines, Feb. 22, 1993. The holotype has been deposited with the Natural History Museum and Institute, Chiba, Japan.

Petromyces muricatus becomes the third species of the *A. ochraceus* group known to produce a sclerenchymatous stroma bearing one to several ascomata (Malloch and Cain, 1972; Tewari, 1985). The type species, *P. alliaceus*, is characterized by non-ostiolate ascomata produced within a black stroma, and hyaline, oblate ascospores with a thin equatorial furrow or very low crests and smooth convex surfaces (Raper and Fennell, 1965; Malloch and Cain, 1972; Subramanian and Rajendran, 1981; Horie et al., 1993). Ascus and ascospore development is extremely slow or the stromata may remain abortive. The *Aspergillus* anamorph is characterized by tan-colored conidial heads, biseriate aspergilla with a globose to pyriform vesicle, and subglobose to ovoid, smooth-walled (micro-tuberculate under SEM) conidia (Raper and Fennell, 1965; Christensen, 1982; Klich and Pitt, 1988; Horie et al., 1993). It was recently transferred to the *A. wentii* group by Kozakiewicz (1989), due to the common characters of micro-tuberculate conidia, two series of conidiogenous cells and, ecologically, inhabitation of soil.

The second species, *P. albertensis*, is morphologically so similar to the type species that reliable separation becomes difficult. Only one notable character in *P. albertensis* is the irregular-shaped, indeterminately growing stromata.

Petromyces muricatus can be easily distinguished from these known species by the pale yellow to flesh colored ascostromata, fewer (usually one, sometimes two in number) ascomata in the ascostroma, smaller ascospores with spinulose convex surfaces, and light yellow conidial heads. The anamorph of *P. muricatus* clearly belongs to the section *Circumdati* of the subgenus *Circumdati* (Gams et al., 1985). The ornamentation of the conidia of the fungus might be interpreted to indicate a relationship to the species of the lobate-reticulate category in this section (Kozakiewicz, 1989). Among the species, the fungus somewhat resembles *A. sclerotiorum* Huber and *A. sulphureus* (Fres.) Wehmer in certain macroscopic and microscopic features. Besides the development of sclerotioid bodies to the ascostromata, the fungus differs from both species of *Aspergillus* in having light color in the colony reverse on MEA, longer conidiophores and larger metulae.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We thank Prof. R.T. Hanlin, University of Georgia, for reviewing this manuscript. The junior authors wish to gratefully acknowledge Dr. H. Iino, Showa Women's University, for supplying the soil samples in the Philippines.

LITERATURE CITED

Christensen, M. 1982. The *Aspergillus ochraceus* group: Two new species from western soils and a synoptic key. Mycologia **74:** 210-225.

Gams, W., Christensen, M., Onions, A.H., Pitt, J.I. and Samson, R.A. 1985. Infrageneric taxa of *Aspergillus*. In: "Advance in *Penicillium* and *Aspergillus* systematics," (ed. by Samson, R.A. and Pitt, J.I.), pp. 55-62. Plenum Press, New York.

Horie, Y., Nishimura, K., Miyaji, M., Udagawa, S., Meng, Z.- h. and Liu, X.-j. 1993. Three noteworthy soil-borne Ascomycetes from Shandong in China. Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan **34:** 123-132.

Klich, M.A. and Pitt, J.I. 1988. "A laboratory guide to common *Aspergillus* species and their teleomorphs." CSIRO Division of Food Processing, North Ryde, N.S.W., Australia. 116p.

Kornerup, A. and Wanscher, J.H. 1978. "Methuen handbook of colour," 3rd ed. Eyre Methuen, London. 252p.

Kozakiewicz, Z. 1989. "*Aspergillus* species on stored products." Mycological Papers, No. 161. Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew. 188p.

Kuraishi, H., Katayama-Fujimura, Y., Sugiyama, J. and Yokoyama, T. 1985. Ubiquinone systems in fungi. I. Distribution of ubiquinones in the major families of ascomycetes, basidiomycetes and deuteromycetes, and their taxonomic implications. Trans. Mycol. Soc. Japan **26:** 383-395.

Malloch, D. and Cain, R.F. 1972. The Trichocomataceae: Ascomycetes with *Aspergillus*, *Paecilomyces*, and *Penicillium* imperfect states. Can. J. Bot. **50:** 2613-2628.

Raper, K.B. and Fennell, D.I. 1965. "The genus *Aspergillus*." Williams and Wilkins, Baltimore, Maryland. 686p.

Rayner, R.W. 1970. "A mycological colour chart." Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew.

Subramanian, C.V. and Rajendran, C. 1981. Developmental morphology of Ascomycetes. VIII. *Petromyces alliaceus*. Cryptog., Mycol. **2:** 189-208.

Tewari, J.P. 1985. A new indeterminate stromatal type in *Petromyces*. Mycologia **77:** 114-120.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 215-220 July-September 1994

A SECOND SPECIES OF *ASCOTRICHA* WITH NON-OSTIOLATE ASCOMATA

Shun-ichi UDAGAWA[1], Shigeru UCHIYAMA[2]
and
Seigo KAMIYA[2]

1) Nodai Research Institute, Tokyo University of Agriculture,
1-1-1, Sakuragaoka, Setagaya-ku, Tokyo 156, Japan;
2) New Drug Discovery Research Laboratories, Tsukuba Research Institute, Banyu Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.,
3, Ookubo, Tsukuba-shi, Ibaraki 300-33, Japan

ABSTRACT

A new species of *Ascotricha* (Ascomycetes: Xylariaceae) is described and illustrated as *A. novae-caledoniae*. It is characterized by non-ostiolate ascomata with a translucent peridium, a few branched short ascomatal hairs, clavate asci, discoid ascospores, and the absence of an anamorph. The holotype was isolated from forest soil in New Caledonia.

Key Words: *Ascotricha*, cleistothecial ascomycete, Xylariaceae, taxonomy, soil fungus

A member of the genus *Ascotricha* with non-ostiolate ascomata was isolated during a continuing survey of soil-borne ascomycetes as producers of secondary metabolites useful to the pharmaceutical industry. This species is considered to be sufficiently different from all previously described taxa of the genus to warrant its description as a new species (Hawksworth, 1971; Kulshreshtha et al., 1977; Udagawa et al., 1994).

Ascotricha novae-caledoniae Udagawa, Uchiyama et Kamiya, sp. nov. Figs. 1, 2

Coloniae in agaro "potato-carrot" aliquanto effusae, floccosae, planae vel aliquot zonatae, ex mycelio basali coacto tenuiter

constantes, atroturchesiae vel turchesio-griseae vel viridi-griseae, ascomatibus abundantibus et hyphis aeriis laxe formantes; reversum incoloratum, deinde ad centrum dilute flavum vel roseo-bubalinum.

Ascomata superficialia vel interdum immersa, dispersa, non-ostiolata, hyalina, globosa vel subglobosa, 80-200 µm diam, in dimidio superiore pilosa; pili rigidi, 10-15, valde olivaceo-brunnei, flexuosi vel plus minusve geniculati, simplices vel 1-3 irregulariter ramosi, cum ramis (cellulis ampulliformibus) hyalinis instructi, 20-80 × 2.5-4 µm, incrassati, leves vel subtiliter asperati, septati, gradatim angustati, ad apicem cellula ampulliformi hyalina formantes; cellulae ampulliformes 9-24 × 2.5-6 µm; peridium 7.5-12.5 µm crassum, hyalinum vel parum brunneum, translucens, pseudoparenchymatum, multi-stratum; stratum externum hyalinum vel parum brunneum, ex "textura epidermoidea" compositum; strata interina hyalina, ex cellulis angularis 7.5-12.5 × 5-7.5 µm composita. Asci 8-spori, clavati, 30-42.5 × (7-)9-12 µm, brevi-stipitati, evanescentes; paraphyses nullae. Ascosporae vero biseriatae, primum hyalinae, postremo valde olivaceo-brunneae, discoideae, 6-7 × 5.5-7 × 3-3.5 µm, leves, fissura germinali aequatoria paratae.

Mycelio ex hyphis hyalinis, ramosis, saepe anastomosantibus, septatis, levibus, 1-2.5 µm diam composito. Conidia nulla.

Holotypus BF44360, colonia exsiccata in cultura ex solo silva, Poindimie, Prov. Nord, in Nova Caledonia, 17.vi.1993, a S. Uchiyama et S. Kamiya isolata et ea collectione fungorum, Musei et Instituti Historiae Naturalis Chiba (CBM) conservata.

Etymology: Latinized from the name New Caledonia, referring to the country of the type locality.

Colonies on potato-carrot agar (PCA) growing rather rapidly, attaining a diam of 20-23 mm in 12 days at 25°C, floccose, plane or somewhat zonate, consisting of a thin basal felt, Dark Turquoise to Turquoise Grey (M. 24F3-E2, after Kornerup and Wanscher, 1978) or Greenish Grey (Rayner, 1970), producing abundant ascomata on the felt, which are loosely covered by aerial hyphae; reverse uncoloured, later becoming Pale Yellow (M. 4A3) or Rosy Buff (R) in the centre. Colonies on oatmeal agar growing as on PCA, floccose, radially sulcate, consisting of a rather tough basal felt, Greenish Grey (M. 30D2) or Pale Olivaceous Grey (R), producing moderate ascomata on the felt; reverse Light Yellow (M. 4A4) or Pale Luteous (R). Colonies on cellulose agar growing rather restrictedly, very thin, vegetative mycelium submerged, producing abundant ascomata as black dots on the agar surface or into the substratum; reverse uncoloured.

Ascomata superficial or sometimes immersed, scattered, non-ostiolate, hyaline but appearing nearly black from the mass of

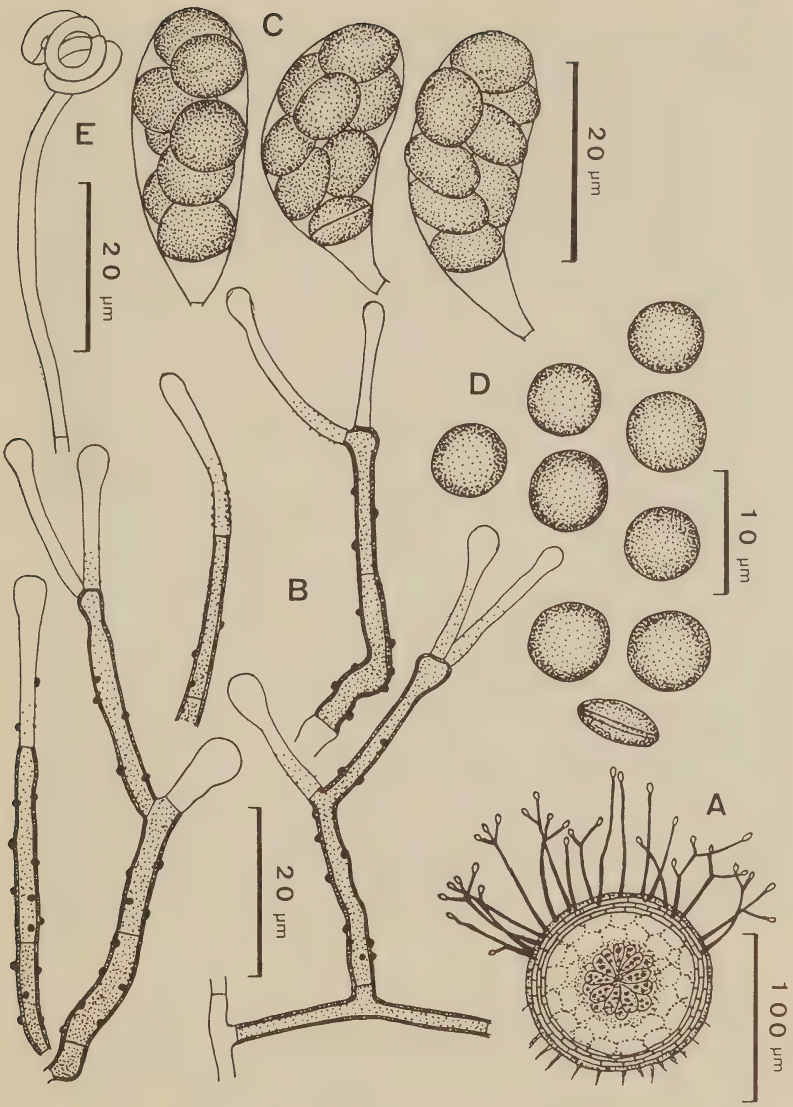

C
E
20 µm
20 µm
D
10 µm
B
20 µm
A
100 µm

Fig. 1. *Ascotricha novae-caledoniae*, BF 44360.
A. Ascoma; B. Ascomatal hairs; C. Asci; D. Ascospores; E. Ascomatal initial.

ascospores after maturing within 14 days, globose to subglobose, 80-200 µm diam, ornamented with about 10-15 short hairs arising from the upper part; ascomatal hairs rigid, dark olivaceous brown, flexuous to somewhat geniculate, simple or irregularly branched 1-3 times with hyaline ampulliform cells, 20-80 µm long, 2.5-4 µm diam near the base, thick-walled, smooth or finely roughened, septate, gradually tapering and paling above to a hyaline ampulliform cell; ampulliform cells 9-24 × 2.5-6 µm; peridium 7.5-12.5 µm thick, hyaline to slightly brown, translucent, pseudoparenchymatous, multi-layered; outer layer hyaline to more or less pale brown, of textura epidermoidea, and inner layers of hyaline, angular cells measuring 7.5-12.5 × 5-7.5 µm. Asci 8-spored, clavate, 30-42.5 × (7-)9-12 µm (p. sp. 22.5-35 µm long), short-stipitate (up to 4-6 µm long), thin-walled, without apical structures, formed in irregular fascicles, evanescent; paraphyses not observed. Ascospores biseriate (uniseriate in side view), at first hyaline, becoming dark olivaceous brown, discoid, 6-7 × 5.5-7 × 3-3.5 µm, smooth-walled, with an equatorial germ slit measuring ca 5.5-6.5 µm long.

Mycelium consisting of hyaline, branched, often anastomosed, septate, smooth-walled, 1-2.5 µm diam hyphae. Ascomatal initials consisting of a small coiled ascogonium which originates as stalk cells from a hypha, soon becoming surrounded by hyphae arising from the neighbouring hyphae. Ampulliform branches which resemble the ornamental ascomatal hairs scattered on the basal mycelium, similar to those of *Ascotricha guamensis* Ames (Ames, 1951), but conidia not observed on the branches.

At 37°C, growth is nil.

Specimen examined: BF44360 (holotype), in dried culture isolated from forest soil, Pic d'Amoa near Tieti, Poindimie, Prov. Nord, New Caledonia, 17 June 1993, by S. Uchiyama and S. Kamiya. The holotype has been deposited with the Natural History Museum and Institute, Chiba, Japan (CBM).

Ascotricha novae-caledoniae becomes the second species of the genus known to produce non-ostiolate ascomata, with few hairs and clavate asci (Udagawa et al., 1994). The two species of *Ascotricha* with non-ostiolate ascomata can be distinguished from one another because *A. novae-caledoniae* produces ascomata with a translucent wall, with 10-15 short (up to 80 µm in length) and often 1-3 times branched hairs, discoid ascospores, and it does not produce an anamorph. *Ascotricha distans* Udagawa, Uchiyama et Kamiya (Udagawa et al., 1994) forms dark ascomata which are clothed with two types of hairs consisting of a few, long (up to 1000 µm), whip-like ones and short, seta-like, often diminished ones, ovoid to ellipsoidal ascospores, and an anamorph belonging

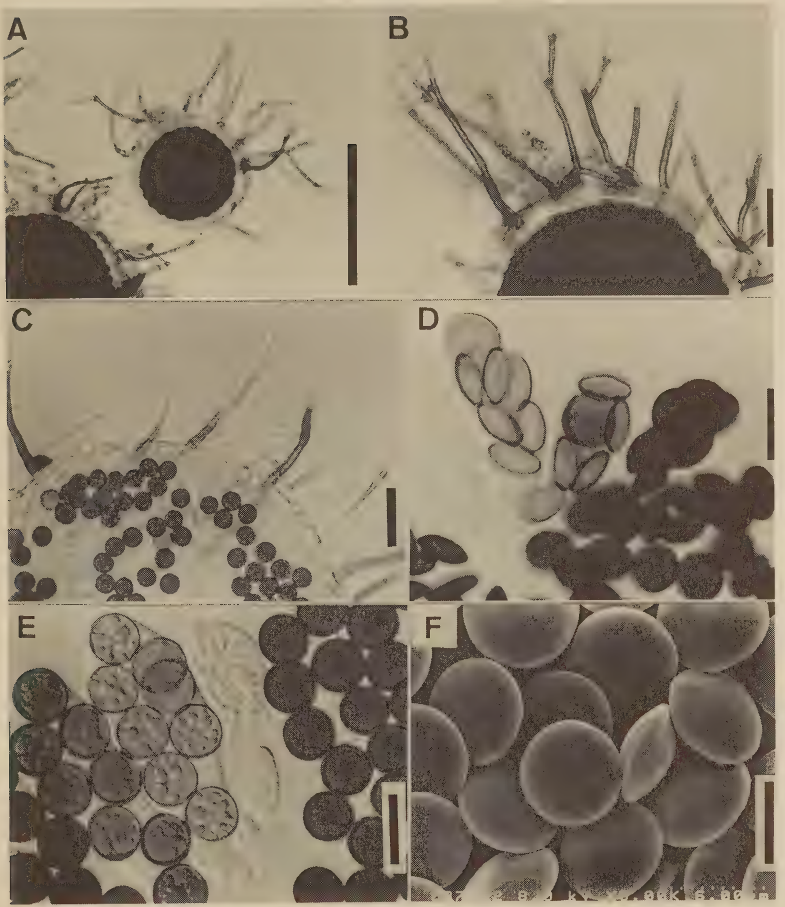


Fig. 2. *Ascotricha novae-caledoniae*, BF 44360.
A. Ascoma (Bar= 100 µm); B, C. Ascomatal hairs (Bars= 20 µm); D. Asci (Bar= 10 µm); E. Asci and ascospores (Bar= 10 µm); F. Ascospores, SEM (Bar= 5 µm).

to *Dicyma*. The asci appear to be similar in both cleistothecial species of *Ascotricha*. Like the asci of most cleistothecial species in the Sordariaceae, they are short and clavate, showing a tendency to produce biseriate ascospores. Other ostiolate species of *Ascotricha* produce cylindrical asci and uniseriately arranged ascospores (Hawksworth, 1971; Kulshreshtha et al., 1977). Two unusual characters of *A. novae-caledoniae*, viz. the translucent wall of the ascomata and the short inconspicuous ascomatal hairs, are clearly exclusive from the other species of *Ascotricha*.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We are grateful to Dr. P.F. Cannon, International Mycological Institute, for his critical reading of the manuscript. The junior authors thank Dr. Y. Doi, for supplying the soil samples from which the fungus was isolated.

LITERATURE CITED

Ames, L.M. 1951. New species of cellulose decomposing fungi. III. Mycologia **13**: 29-33.

Hawksworth, D.L. 1971. A revision of the genus *Ascotricha* Berk. Commonwealth Mycological Institute Mycol. Pap. **134**: 1-24.

Kornerup, A. and Wanscher, J.H. 1978. Methuen handbook of colours, 3rd ed. Eyre Methuen, London. 252p.

Kulshreshtha, D.D., Raychaudhuri, S.P. and Khan, A.M. 1977. Studies on some soil fungi associated with maize (*Zea mays* L.) 1. Three new Ascomycetes. Acta Bot. Indica **5**: 16-19.

Rayner, R.W. 1970. A mycological colour chart. Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew and British Mycological Society.

Udagawa, S., Uchiyama, S. and Kamiya, S. 1994. A new species of *Ascotricha* with non-ostiolate ascomata. Mycotaxon **50**: 73-80.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 221-239 July-September 1994

ASCOSPORE SHEATHS OF SOME COCCOMYCES, HYPODERMA, AND LOPHODERMIUM SPECIES (RHYTISMATACEAE)

PETER R JOHNSTON

Herbarium PDD, Manaaki Whenua - Landcare Research,
Private Bag 92170, Auckland, New Zealand.

ABSTRACT

Ascospores surrounded by a gelatinous sheath' is generally considered to be one of the family characteristics of the Rhytismataceae, yet the form of the sheath has been little studied. Selected species of Rhytismataceae are illustrated to show some of the variation in the occurrence and shape of ascospore sheaths in the family. In some cases the structure and shape of the gelatinous sheaths or caps may be taxonomically useful at the species level, in other cases at higher taxonomic levels.

INTRODUCTION

Sheathed ascospores are found in most members of the Rhytismataceae, and are usually listed as characteristic of the family (Darker 1967, Sherwood 1980, Hawksworth et al. 1983). Many publications describe the sheaths in general terms, such as "narrow" or "well developed", and illustrate them as a vague line of dots surrounding the spores (e.g. Johnston 1989a). Some authors have noted variation in the shape of the sheaths in different species (e.g. Sherwood 1980, Spooner 1990). Cannon & Minter (1983) and Minter & Cannon (1984) illustrated sheaths of different shapes and thicknesses for several species, including what appeared to be a sheath with two layers in *Bifusella superba* Cannon & Minter. In an unpublished masters degree thesis dated September 1980, Liliane Petrini described for the first time the complex nature of the sheaths associated with the ascospores of many Poaceae-inhabiting *Lophodermium* species. These spores have a firm gelatinous cap at each end, in addition to a looser, gelatinous sheath surrounding the entire spore. Petrini noted that this may not have been observed previously because the sheaths dissolve in the commonly used mountant KOH, and because phase contrast or interference contrast optics are needed to see the caps and sheaths clearly.

Baral (1992) illustrated the effect that mounting medium can have on the appearance of ascospore sheaths, using members of the Leotiales as examples, and also discussed differences seen in freshly collected and living specimens as against herbarium material.

This paper describes ascospore sheaths from species of *Coccomyces* de Notaris, *Hypoderma* de Notaris and *Lophodermium* Chevallier when mounted in water and examined using phase contrast or interference contrast optics. Most specimens were examined from dried herbarium material, but fresh collections of a few species from New Zealand were included for comparative purposes.

METHODS

Fresh material was examined on the day it was collected. The hymenium was removed from ascomata and teased out in a drop of water on a microscope slide. Some ascomata released large numbers of ascospores immediately, and these were examined under both interference and phase contrast optics.

All species examined from fresh collections were also examined from herbarium specimens. Individual ascomata were slowly rehydrated while still attached to the leaf, using drops of water carried on the end of a scalpel. Once rehydrated the hymenium was removed and placed in a drop of water on a microscope slide. As with living material some ascomata, or ascomata from some collections, released ascospores more readily than others, and spores from such ascomata were used for the ascospore sheath descriptions. Additional species were examined from herbarium material alone.

Fresh material examined:

Coccomyces globosus Johnston. New Zealand: Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Nestegis lanceolata*, coll. P R Johnston, 2.vi.1993 (PDD 62293).

Coccomyces limitatus (Berkeley & Curtis) Saccardo. *ibid.*, on *Knightia excelsa* (collection not kept).

Coccomyces radiatus Sherwood. *ibid.*, on *Rubus cissoides* (PDD 62294).

Hypoderma campanulatum Johnston. Coromandel, Mt Moehau, on *Dracophyllum pyrimidale*, coll. R E Beever, 8.ix.1993 (PDD 62435).

Hypoderma cordylines Johnston. Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Cordyline australis*, coll. P R Johnston 2.vi.1993 (PDD 62439).

Lophodermium agathidis Minter & Hettige. *ibid.*, on *Rubus cissoides* (PDD 62540).

Lophodermium hauturuanum Johnston. *ibid.*, on *Gahnia* sp. (PDD 62292).

Lophodermium minus (Tehon) Johnston. *ibid.*, on *Rubus cissoides* (PDD 62541).

Herbarium material examined:

Coccomyces clavatus Johnston. New Zealand: Nelson, Abel Tasman National Park, on *Phyllocladus alpinus*, coll. P R Johnston, 28.v.1989 (PDD 55522).

Coccomyces clusiae (Léveillé) Saccardo. Guyana: Kopinang Mountain, on *Clusia* sp., coll. G J Samuels *et al.*, 22.vii.1989 (PDD 58059 ex NY).

Coccomyces crystalligerus Sherwood. New Zealand: Marlborough, Pelorous Bridge Scenic Reserve, on *Blechnum discolor*, coll. P R Johnston & E M Gibellini, 30.v.1989 (PDD 57130).

Coccomyces globosus. Australia: Tasmania, Hartz National Park, on *Eucalyptus coccifera*, coll. P R Johnston & A Mills, 19.v.1988 (PDD 48988 ex HO); Tasmania, Mt Wellington, on *Eucalyptus* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 23.v.1988 (PDD 54977 ex HO); New Zealand: Buller, Buller Gorge, on *Weinmannia racemosa*, coll. P R Johnston & G J Samuels, 16.iv.1983 (PDD 44650); Taranaki, Mt Egmont, on *Weinmannia racemosa*, coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 25.iv.1983 (PDD 44652).

Coccomyces limitatus. New Zealand: Coromandel, Moehau, on *Knightia excelsa*, coll. P R Johnston, 28.viii.1984 (PDD 46226).

Coccomyces radiatus. New Zealand: Coromandel, Stoney Bay - Fletcher Bay Track, on *Dracophyllum traversii*, coll. P R Johnston & M Rajchenberg, 22.iv.1989 (PDD 55369); Waikato, Hakarimata Walkway, on *Rubus cissoides*, coll. P R Johnston, 18.v.1989 (PDD 55591); Taiwan: Chilan, on *Ilex* sp., coll. Y Doi, 4.viii.1984 (PDD 60449 ex TNS).

Hypoderma bihospitum Johnston. New Zealand: Mackenzie, Mt Cook National Park, on *Anisotome* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 13.ii.1989 (PDD 57142); Taupo, Tongariro National Park, on *Anisotome aromatica*, coll. P R Johnston & E H C McKenzie, 23.iii.1984 (PDD 49292); Northland, Waiotemarama Bush Walk, on *Uncinia banksii*, coll. P R Johnston, 21.x.1987 (PDD 53884); Northland, Waiotemarama Bush Walk, on *Uncinia* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 23.v.1991 (PDD 59112); Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Uncinia* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 25.i.1983 (PDD 53971).

Hypoderma cordylines. New Zealand: Westland, Haast Beach, on *Cordyline australis*, coll. P R Johnston, 5.iii.1992 (PDD 59989); Taupo, Tongariro National Park, on *Cordyline indivisa*, coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 21.iii.1984 (PDD 49293).

Hypoderma liliensis Johnston. New Zealand: Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Collospermum hastatum*, P R Johnston, coll. 29.iv.1987 (PDD 45561); Northland, Waipoua Forest, on *Collospermum hastatum*, coll. P R Johnston, 13.iv.1992 (PDD 60166); Buller, St James Walkway, on *Astelia nervosa*, coll. P R Johnston, 12.v.1990 (PDD 57557).

Lophodermium agathidis. New Zealand: Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Agathis australis*, coll. P R Johnston & D Jones, 8.ix.1990 (PDD 58100).

Lophodermium alpinum (Rehm) Weese. Switzerland: Graubunden, on *Sesleria coerulea*, coll. L Petrini, 20.viii.1981 (PDD 59528).

Lophodermium arundinaceum (Schrader) Chevallier. Switzerland: Schaffhausen, on *Phragmites communis*, coll. L Petrini, 5.v.1980 (PDD 59495).

Lophodermium atrum Johnston. New Zealand: Nelson, Abel Tasman National Park, on *Dracophyllum traversii*, coll. P R Johnston & E M Gibellini, 28.v.1989 (PDD 56084).

Lophodermium breve (Berkeley) de Notaris. New Zealand: Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Gahnia* sp., coll. G J Samuels, 15.x.1975 (PDD 47493).

Lophodermium brunneolum Johnston. New Zealand: Otago, Mt Cargill, on *Dracophyllum longifolium*, coll. P R Johnston, 13.v.1984 (PDD 49325); Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Knightia excelsa*, coll. P R Johnston, 30.xi.1990 (PDD 58144); Auckland, Waitakere Ranges, on *Knightia excelsa*, coll. P R Johnston, 23.ix.1987 (PDD 50854).

Lophodermium cladophilum (Léveillé in Mougeot & Nestler) Hazslinsky. Wales: Geirionnyld, on *Vaccinium myrtillus*, coll. P R Johnston & E M Gibellini, 29.iv.1986 (PDD 45567).

Lophodermium conigenum (Brunaud) Hilitzer. New Zealand: Auckland, Riverhead Forest, on *Pinus radiata*, coll. P R Johnston, 20.ix.1991 (PDD 59475).

Lophodermium gramineum (Fries) Chevallier. Switzerland: Canton Ticino, on *Anthoxanthum odoratum*, coll. L Petrini, 27.vii.1980 (PDD 60253).

Lophodermium hauturuanum Johnston. New Zealand: Taupo, Tongariro National Park, on *Gahnia* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 20.v.1989 (PDD 55566).

Lophodermium juniperinum (Fries) de Notaris. Sweden: Uppland, on *Juniperus communis*, coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 1.x.1986 (PDD 45572).

Lophodermium kaikawakae Johnston. New Zealand: Taupo, Tongariro National Park, on *Libocedrus* sp., coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 20.iii.1984 (PDD 62438).

Lophodermium mahuianum Johnston. New Zealand: Westland, Fox Glacier, on *Phyllocladus* sp., coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 7.iv.1983 (PDD 47384); Australia: Tasmania, Mt Field National Park, on *Eucalyptus* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 24.v.1988 (PDD 56318 ex HO).

Lophodermium medium Johnston. New Zealand: Taupo, Kaimanawa Forest Park, on *Nothofagus menziesii*, coll. P R Johnston, 27.iii.1992 (PDD 60120); Westland, Haast Pass, on *Nothofagus menziesii*, coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 12.iv.1983 (PDD 44763).

Lophodermium minus. New Zealand: Nelson, vic. Cobb Reservoir, on *Rubus australis*, coll. P R Johnston & E M Gibellini, 29.v.1989 (PDD 57127).

Lophodermium nematoideum Johnston. New Zealand: Northland, Russell Forest Park, on *Gahnia* sp., coll. P R Johnston, 11.viii.1988 (PDD 54132).

Lophodermium nigrofactum Johnston. New Zealand: Coromandel, Little Barrier Island, on *Dracophyllum pyrimidale*, coll. P R Johnston, 13.vi.1984 (PDD 45651).

Lophodermium pinastri (Schrader) Chevallier. New Zealand: Fiordland, Blackmount Forest, on *Pinus radiata*, coll. P R Johnston, 2.iii.1992 (PDD 59952); Southland, Conical Hills Forest, on *Pinus radiata*, coll. P R Johnston, 18.x.1991 (PDD 59481); Scotland: Ross & Cromarty, Loch Marree, on *Pinus* *sylvestris*, coll. P R Johnston & E M Gibellini, 10.vi.1986 (PDD 54789).

Lophodermium rectangulare Johnston. New Zealand: Westland, vic. Haast, on *Dracophyllum longifolium*, coll. P R Johnston, 15.v.1990 (PDD 57550); Chatham Islands, on *Dracophyllum arboreum*, coll. P R Johnston & E H C McKenzie, 19.xi.1992 (PDD 62440).

Lophodermium richeae Petrak. New Zealand: Northland, Waiotemarama Bush Walk, on *Dracophyllum latifolium*, coll. P R Johnston, 21.x.1987 (PDD 48023); Stewart Island, on *Dracophyllum longifolium*, coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 4.v.1984 (49080); Australia: Tasmania, Tasman Peninsula, on *Richea dracophylli*, coll. P R Johnston & A Mills, 25.v.1988 (PDD 56080 ex HO).

Lophodermium tindalii Johnston. New Zealand: Otago, Mt Cargill, on *Dracophyllum longifolium*, coll. P R Johnston, 13.v.1984 (PDD 49320); Southland, Longwood Forest Park, on *Dracophyllum* sp., coll. P R Johnston *et al.*, 7.v.1984 (PDD 49313); Coromandel, Little Barrier Island, on *Archeria racemosa*, coll. P R Johnston, 13.vi.1984 (PDD 45654).

Lophodermium unciniae Johnston. New Zealand: Buller, Lewis Pass, on *Uncinia uncinata*, coll. P R Johnston, 8.ii.1988 (PDD 57138).

RESULTS

Illustrations (Figs. 1-30) are arranged in alphabetical order of species. All drawings are to the same scale, and ascospores are drawn with the same orientation as within the ascus.

For most species little or no difference was seen between material examined when fresh and material stored in the herbarium for up to 10 years. An exception was *Hypoderma cordylines* (Fig. 11), which has a very thick sheath when fresh, the sheath appearing much thinner in 1-year-old herbarium material. A 9-year-old collection had ascospore sheaths similar to those of the 1-year-old collection.

There is wide interspecific variation in both shape and apparent structure of the ascospore sheaths. In all cases where more than one collection of a species was examined, the appearance of the sheaths did not vary (except amongst collections of what may be heterogenous species, *Lophodermium brunneolum* and *L. bihospitum* - see below). No variation was seen in species examined from collections made in different geographic regions (e.g. *Coccomyces globosus* (Figs 4-6), *Lophodermium mahuianum* and *L. richeae* from New Zealand and Australia, *Coccomyces radiatus* from New Zealand and Taiwan, and *Lophodermium pinastri* from New Zealand and Scotland).

All but one of the species with an ascomatal structure matching *L. minus* (see Johnston 1988, as *L. multimatricum*, Johnston 1989b) and *L. cladophilum*

(≡ *Terriera cladophila*; see Eriksson 1970) lacked ascospore sheaths (i.e. *L. breve, L. cladophilum, L. minus, L. nematoideum*). The exception was *L. kaikawakae* (Fig. 23), with a sleeve-like, apparently non-gelatinous sheath covering the apical part of the spore. Amongst the other species examined only *L. tindalii* lacked a sheath.

The ascospore sheaths of *Hypoderma liliensis* (Fig. 12) are distinctive, with round, bubble-like structures embedded within the sheath, these structures appearing to be associated with invaginations into the sheath. Similar structures may also be present in the ascospore sheaths of *Hypoderma bihospitum* collections from *Uncinia* (Fig. 9), and *H. campanulatum* (Fig. 10). Although the sheaths of the last two species are clearly sculptured, and the sculpturing appears to match that seen in *H. liliensis*, the bubble-like structures are very small and difficult to see clearly. In squash mounts, sheaths of *H. bihospitum* ascospores can crack and separate more or less intact from the spores.

Many of the filiform-spored species have a gelatinous cap at one end or both ends of the spores. The shape of these caps is often characteristic with respect to species. In species with a cap at only one end of the spore, this is usually at the apex (i.e. that end of the spore uppermost within the ascus), but can be at the base (e.g. *L. agathidis*, Fig. 13). Ascospores of *Lophodermium* spp. from Pinaceae (e.g. *L. conigenum*, Fig. 19; *L. pinastri*, Fig. 27) and Poaceae (e.g. *L. alpinum,* Fig. 14; *L. gramineum*, Fig. 20) are similar in having two distinct kinds of gelatinous ornamentation - a firm, globose or cylindrical gelatinous cap at each end of the spore, and a more loosely structured sheath surrounding the entire spore.

Several of the filiform-spored species examined have ascospores characteristically bent after release (e.g. *L. brunneolum,* Figs 17 & 18; *L. nigrofactum,* Fig. 26; *L. tindalii*). Most of these have small, 'barb-like', gelatinous appendages at the point or points where the ascospores bend. The way in which the spores bend following release is characteristic of a species. For example in *Lophodermium hauturuanum* (Fig. 21) and *L. unciniae* (Fig. 30) the released spores are bent at about 120° near the base. In *C. crystalligerus* (Fig. 3) the spore is curved into a pronounced arc near the base. *L. kaikawakae* (Fig. 23) has spores curved strongly near the apex. *L. nigrofactum* (Fig. 26) has ascospores bent twice at about 120^0 near the centre of the spore. The released spores of *L. tindalii*, which lack any gelatinous sheaths or appendages, have a slightly more complex arrangement, being bent twice near the centre of the spore at about $135\text{-}120^0$, and then again near the base of the spore. The ascospores of *L. medium* are only slightly bent (Fig. 25), but here too a small, barb-like gelatinous appendage is associated with the bend.

The way in which the ascospores bend following release differs between collections of *Lophodermium brunneolum* from *Dracophyllum* and those from *Knightia*. Collections from *Dracophyllum* (Fig. 17) have ascospores arranged in a similar way to *L. nigrofactum*, with barb-like appendages at both angles. Collections from *Knightia* (Fig. 18) have ascospores with a more complex arrangement; the whole spore is gently curved, but near both ends there is a sharper, approximately 120° bend, and at the apical bend there is a small, barb-like appendage.

DISCUSSION

A number of the observations on ascospore sheaths reported here differ from previous reports on the same species, for example *Coccomyces limitatus* (cf. Sherwood 1980, Johnston 1986), *Lophodermium agathidis* (cf. Minter & Hettige 1983), and *Lophodermium brunneolum* and *L. hauturuanum* (cf. Johnston 1989a). These differences are probably due to differences in the methods used in the various studies. When the spores of these and other species are observed within the asci, especially when mounted in 3-5% KOH, they may appear to be surrounded by a slight halo, often interpreted as a poorly developed gelatinous sheath. All observations reported in this study are of released ascospores. Following spore release the gelatinous sheaths and appendages slowly dissolve in some commonly used mountants such as KOH, or may be invisible without interference contrast or phase contrast optics.

In most species there is little or no change in the appearance of the sheaths following herbarium storage, but in some species with very thick sheaths when fresh, the sheaths often appear thinner following storage. This difference is not one associated simply with living versus dead material (2-3-month-old dried collections of *Hypoderma cordylines* had sheaths of similar thickness to fresh collections), but rather is due to shrinkage following more prolonged storage.

In many older herbarium collections spores are not readily released from the asci in water, making observations on shape or size of the sheaths difficult or impossible. Dilute, 3-5% KOH assists spore release, but it may also cause any sheaths present to dissolve. Ascospores in collections around 100 years old sometimes appear to be completely lacking sheaths. Published examples noting this include the type specimens of *Hypoderma rubi* (Cannon & Minter 1983), *Lophodermium vrieseae* and *Hypoderma tillandsiae* (Johnston 1993). Although more recent collections of *L. vrieseae* and *H. tillandsiae* are not available, collections of *Hypoderma rubi* typically have well-developed ascospore sheaths.

Although members of the Rhytismataceae are usually described as having ascospores with gelatinous sheaths, variation seen in this study shows that the 'sheaths' of many species might better be described as gelatinous appendages. *Lophodermium kaikawakae* has what appears to be a non-gelatinous, sleave-like sheath which may be structurally similar to the non-mucilaginous sheaths described for *Ciboria caucus* (Baral 1992).

Ascospore sheath shape and structure can provide characters useful at various taxonomic levels in the Rhytismataceae, helping to distinguish species or to define groups of closely related species. *Lophodermium brunneolum* was originally described as restricted to two taxonomically unrelated hosts, *Dracophyllum* (Epacridaceae) and *Knightia* (Proteaceae) (Johnston 1989a). Collections from *Knightia* were confined to the northern part of New Zealand, collections from *Dracophyllum* to the southern part. The ascospores of *L. brunneolum* differ in the way they bend following release, and in the arrangement of their gelatinous appendages, these differences correlating to host preference. This evidence together with host and geographic differences suggests the two segregates may be best regarded as separate species.

Hypoderma bihospitum was also described from two taxonomically unrelated hosts, *Anisotome* (Apiaceae) and *Uncinia* (Cyperaceae) (Johnston 1990). Ascospore sheath structure provides one morphological character to distinguish collections from the two hosts. The sheaths of collections from *Uncinia* are externally finely sculptured, appearing to have numerous small, bubble-like structures embedded within the sheath. Collections from *Anisotome* have sheaths of similar thickness and size but smooth, with no apparent internal structure.

Ascospore sheath structure may also be informative at higher taxonomic levels. Examples include the group of species which share the kind of ascomatal structure described for *Lophodermium minus* by Johnston (1988), all of which have ascospores lacking a gelatinous sheath, a feature unusual for the Rhytismataceae. The lack of an ascospore sheath, together with features associated with ascomatal development and structure are likely to represent derived or apomorphic characters delimiting these species as a monophyletic group within the family. Although not noted by Johnston (1988) *Lophodermium cladophilum*, the type species of *Terriera* Eriksson, is also typical of this group with respect to both ascomatal structure and in the lack of an ascospore sheath.

The characteristic complex sheaths of the Poaceae-inhabiting and *Pinus*-inhabiting *Lophodermium* species, with a firm gelatinous cap at each end of the spore, together with another loose sheath surrounding the whole spore, provides at least one piece of evidence that these species may form a distinct group within *Lophodermium sensu lato*.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The impetus for this study came largely from the observations of Liliane Petrini, who kindly provided me with a copy of her dissertation on Poaceae-inhabiting *Lophodermium* species, and who also gave me full access to a large number of her *Lophodermium* collections from Europe. Gary Samuels and Liliane Petrini acted as presubmission reviewers. This work was funded by the Foundation for Research Science and Technology under contracts CO9231 and CO9309. A grant from the New Zealand Lottery Grants Board provided the microscope used in this study.

REFERENCES

Baral, H. O. 1992. Vital versus herbarium taxonomy: morphological differences between living and dead cells of ascomycetes and their taxonomic implications. *Mycotaxon 44*: 333-390.

Cannon, P. F.; Minter, D. W. 1983. The Rhytismataceae of the Indian subcontinent. *Mycological Papers 155*: 1-123.

Darker, G. D. 1967. A revision of the genera of Hypodermataceae. *Canadian Journal of Botany 45*: 1399-1444.

Eriksson, B. 1970. On ascomycetes on Diapensiales and Ericales in Fennoscandia. *Symbolae Botanicae Upsalienses 19*: 1-71.

Hawksworth, D. L.; Sutton, B. C.; Ainsworth, G. C. 1983. Ainsworth and Bisby's dictionary of the fungi, 7th Edition. Commonwealth Mycological Institute. Kew.

Johnston, P. R. 1986. Rhytismataceae in New Zealand 1. Some foliicolous species of *Coccomyces* de Notaris and *Propolis* (Fries) Corda. *New Zealand Journal of Botany 24*: 89-124.

Johnston, P. R. 1988. An undescribed pattern of ascocarp development in some non-coniferous *Lophodermium* species. *Mycotaxon 31*: 383-394.

Johnston, P. R. 1989a. Rhytismataceae in New Zealand 2. The genus *Lophodermium* on indigenous plants. *New Zealand Journal of Botany 27*: 243-274.

Johnston, P. R. 1989b. *Lophodermium* (Rhytismataceae) on *Clusia*. *Sydowia 41*: 170-179.

Johnston, P. R. 1990. Rhytismataceae in New Zealand 3. The genus *Hypoderma*. *New Zealand Journal of Botany 28*: 159-183.

Johnston, P. R. 1993. Three species of Rhytismataceae from bromeliads. *Sydowia 45*: 63-75.

Minter, D. W.; Cannon, P. F. 1984. Ascospore discharge in some members of the Rhytismataceae. *Transactions of the British Mycological Society 83*: 65-92.

Minter, D. W.; Hettige, G. 1983. *Lophodermium agathidis* and *Meloderma richeae*, two members of the Rhytismataceae from Australasia. *New Zealand Journal of Botany 21*: 39-48.

Sherwood, M. A. 1980. Taxonomic studies in the Phacidiales: The genus *Coccomyces* (Rhytismataceae). *Occasional Papers of the Farlow Herbarium 15*: 1-120.

Spooner, B. M. 1990. *Coccomyces* and *Propolis* (Rhytismatales) from Mt Kinabalu, Borneo. *Kew Bulletin 45*: 451-484.

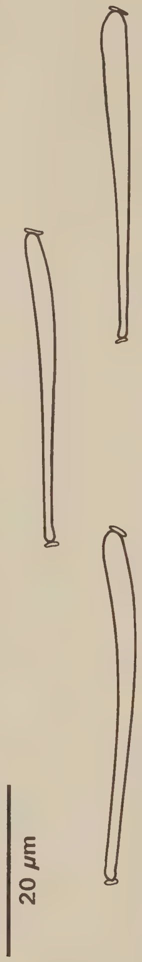


Fig. 1. *Coccomyces clavatus* (PDD 55522). Spores with small, flattened gelatinous caps at both ends.

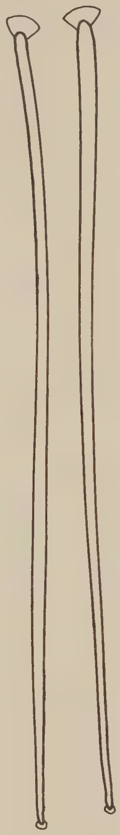


Fig. 2. *Coccomyces clusiae* (PDD 58059). Gelatinous caps at both ends of the spores; apical cap distinctively fan-like, bottom cap very small.

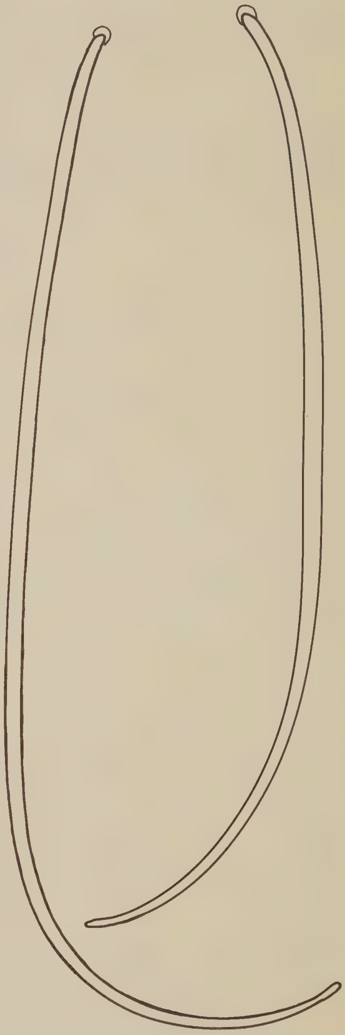


Fig. 3. *Coccomyces crystalligerus* (PDD 57130). Spores with tiny apical cap only; released spores with distinctively hooked base.

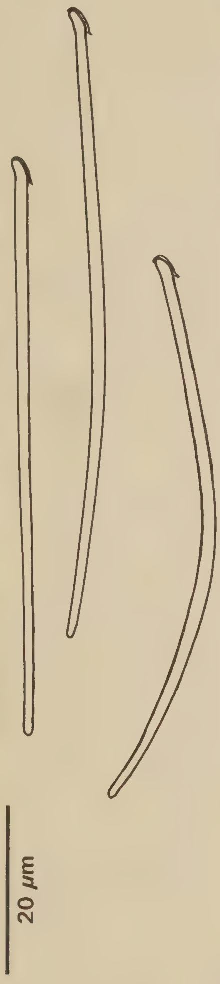


Fig. 4. *Coccomyces globosus* spores examined fresh from collection on *Nestegis* (PDD 62293). Apex slightly bent and flattened on one side, thin, with a helmet-like gelatinous cap across flattened part.

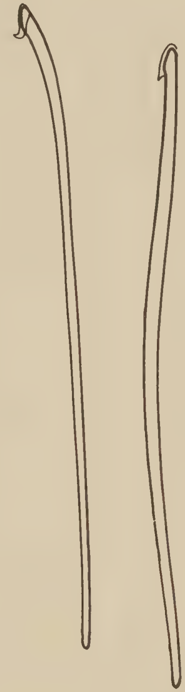


Fig. 5. *Coccomyces globosus* from collection on *Eucalyptus* from Tasmania (PDD 48988 and 54977). Shape of spore and cap identical in New Zealand material.

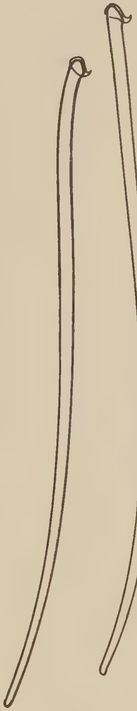


Fig. 6. *Coccomyces globosus* spores from collection on *Weinmannia* (PDD 44650 and 44652). Very similar to collections on other hosts, but cap not extending as far down spore, and bending into a small frill at lower end. Identical for collections from *Weinmannia* with truncate and with rounded ascus apices (see Johnston 1986).

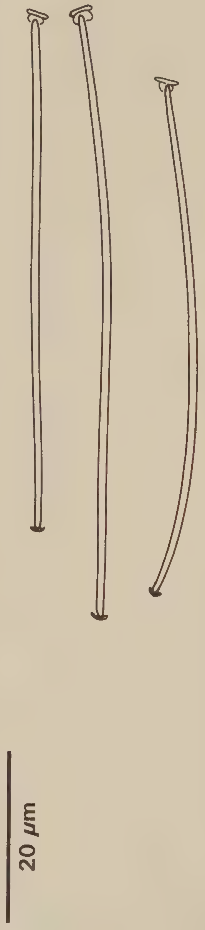


Fig. 7. *Coccomyces limitatus* (PDD 46226). Gelatinous caps at both ends of spores; upper cap complex, appearing to be of two parts, the lower globose and the upper flattened.

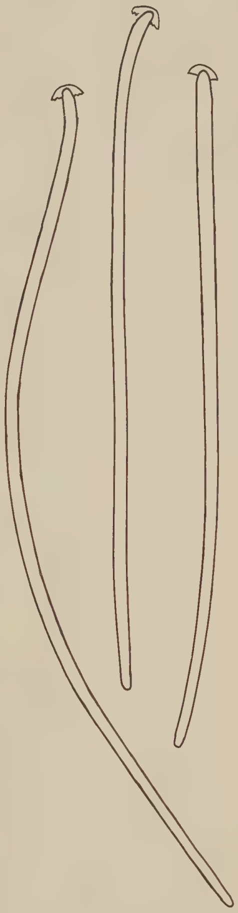


Fig. 8. *Coccomyces radiatus* (PDD 62294). With an upper gelatinous cap only, distinctively semi-circular.

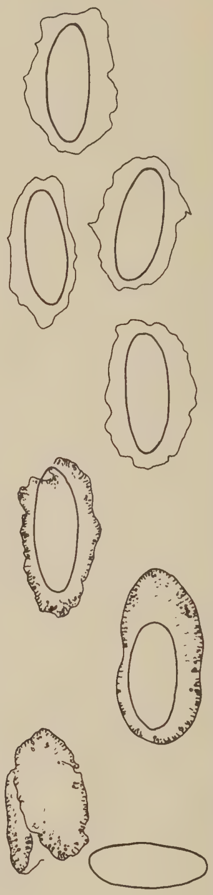


Fig. 9. *Hypoderma bihospitum*. Upper 4 spores from *Anisotome* (PDD 57142) with a thick sheath surrounding entire spore. Lower 3 spores from *Uncinia* (PDD 53884, 59112); sheath with internal structure (see text), separable more or less intact from spore.

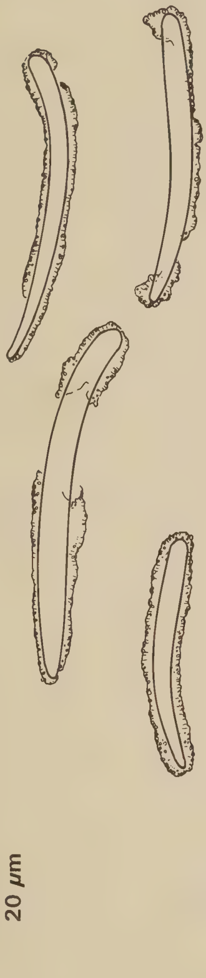


Fig. 10. *Hypoderma campanulatum* (PDD 53875, 62435). Sheath surrounding entire spore, with numerous small, vacuole-like structures embedded (see text).

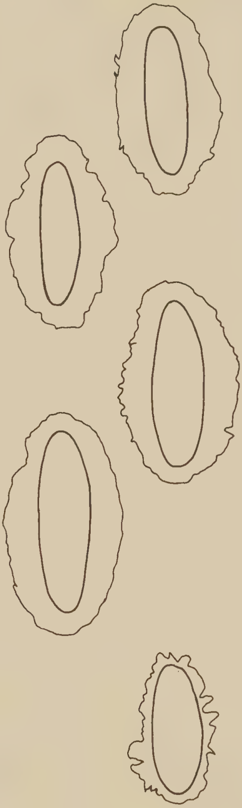


Fig. 11. *Hypoderma cordylines*. Four upper spores from fresh collection (PDD 62439), and lowermost spore from 1-year-old herbarium specimen (PDD 59989), illustrating shrinkage of sheath with storage.

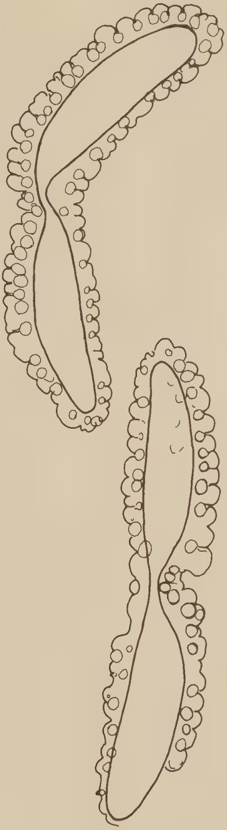


Fig. 12. *Hypoderma liliensis* (PDD 60166). Single thick sheath with vacuole-like structures embedded, these associated with invaginations into sheath (see text).

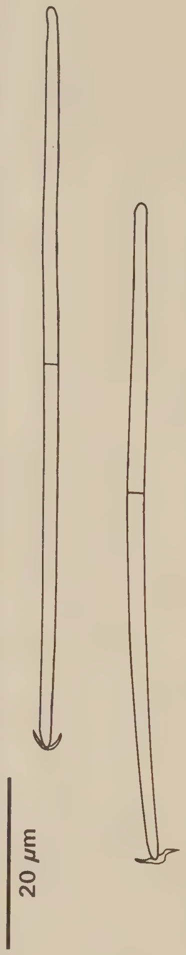


Fig. 13. *Lophodermium agathidis* (PDD 58100). A single cup-like gelatinous cap at lower end of spore.

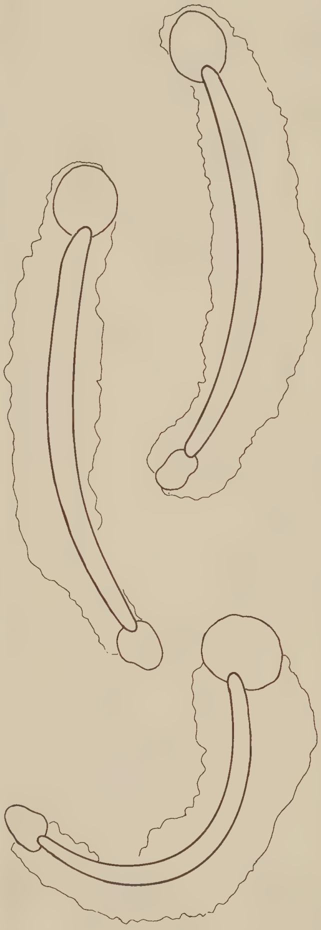


Fig. 14. *Lophodermium alpinum* (PDD 59528). Spores with a firm gelatinous cap at each end and a separate loose sheath surrounding entire spore; often curling into a semicircle on release.

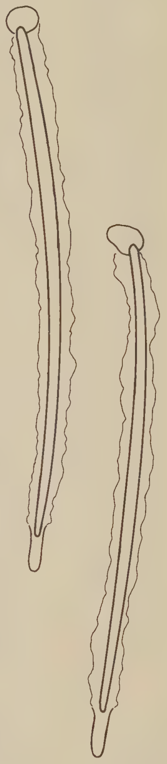


Fig. 15. *Lophodermium arundinaceum* (PDD 59495). Spores of same structure as *L. alpinum*, but differing in size and shape of gelatinous caps.

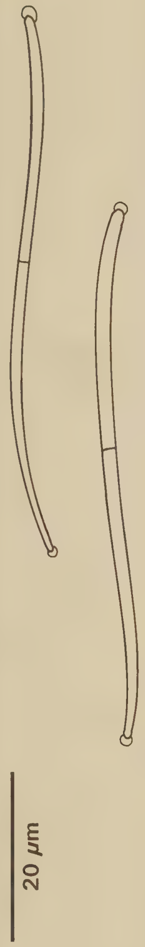


Fig. 16. *Lophodermium atrum* (PDD 56084). Spores with a tiny globose cap at each end.

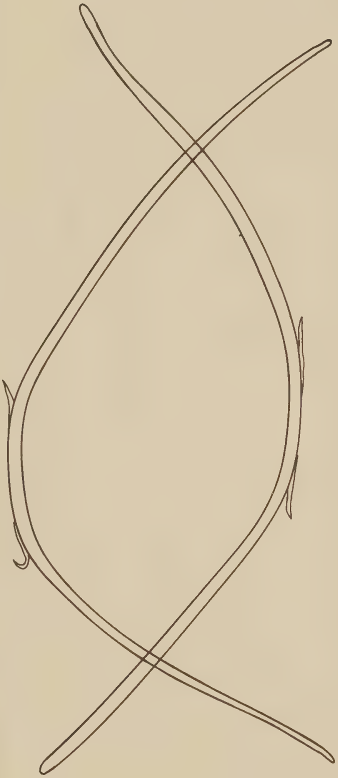


Fig. 17. *Lophodermium brunneolum* on *Dracophyllum* (PDD 49325). Released spores distinctively shaped; bent twice at about 120° near centre, with small, barb-like gelatinous appendages at both bends.

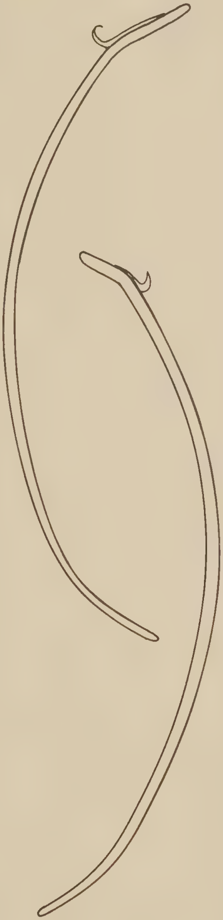


Fig. 18. *Lophodermium brunneolum* on *Knightia* (PDD 50854, 58144). Spore gently curved, with a sharper bend near each end; a small, barb-like, gelatinous appendage at upper bend.

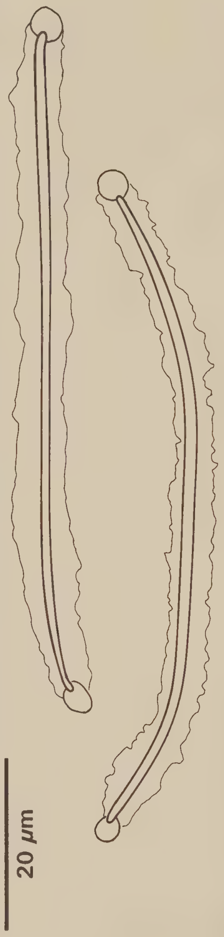


Fig. 19. *Lophodermium conigenum* (PDD 59475). Spores with a firm, globose, gelatinous cap at each end, and a loose sheath surrounding entire spore.

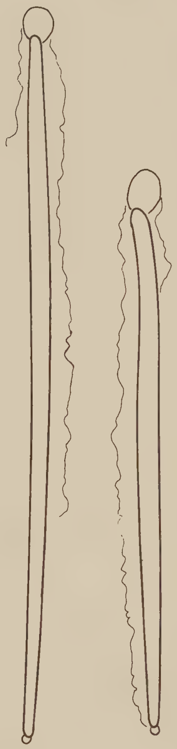


Fig. 20. *Lophodermium gramineum* (PDD 60253). Spores with apical and basal gelatinous caps, and separate sheath, typical of many Poaceae- and *Pinus*-inhabiting species. Distinguished from other Poaceae-inhabiters by very small basal appendage.

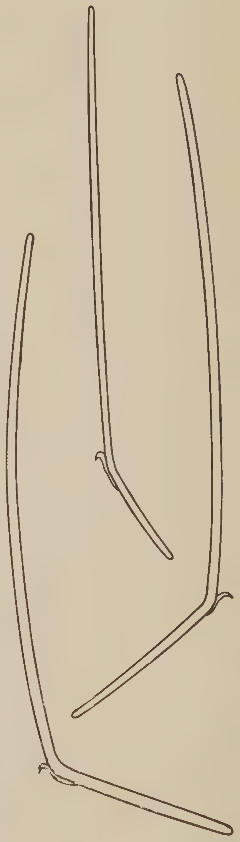


Fig. 21. *Lophodermium hauturuanum* (PDD 62292, 55566). Spores bent at about 120° in basal half, with a small, barb-like gelatinous appendage at bend.

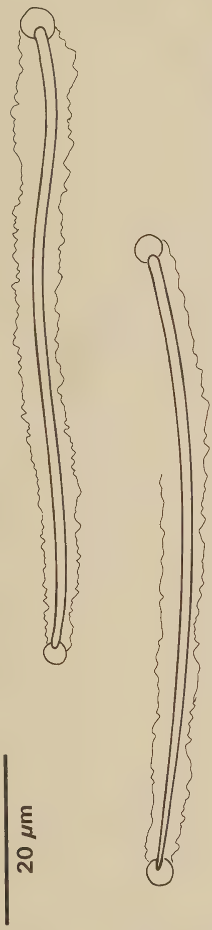


Fig. 22. *Lophodermium juniperinum* (PDD 45572). Spores with gelatinous caps, and separate loose sheath, typical also of *Pinus*-inhabiting species.

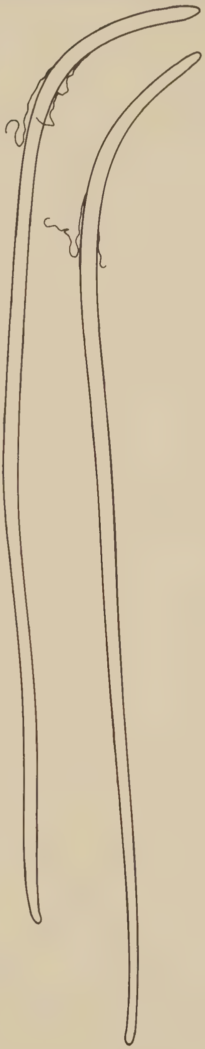


Fig. 23. *Lophodermium kaikawakae* (PDD 62438). Apical part of spore covered with a loose, apparently non-gelatinous, sheath-like structure. Released spores with a distinctive curve near apex.

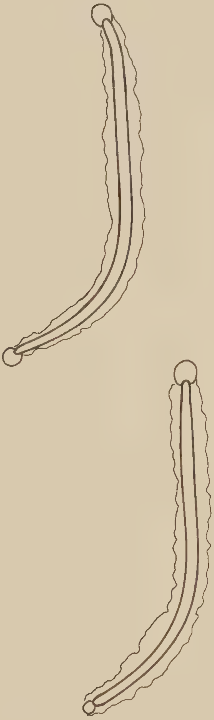


Fig. 24. *Lophodermium mahuianum* (PDD 47384). Spores with gelatinous caps, and separate loose sheath, similar to Poaceae- and *Pinus*-inhabiting species.

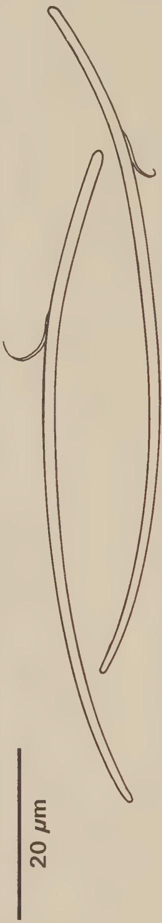


Fig. 25. *Lophodermium medium* (PDD 44763). Spores gently curved, bent at a slightly greater angle near apex, and at this point with a small, barb-like gelatinous appendage.

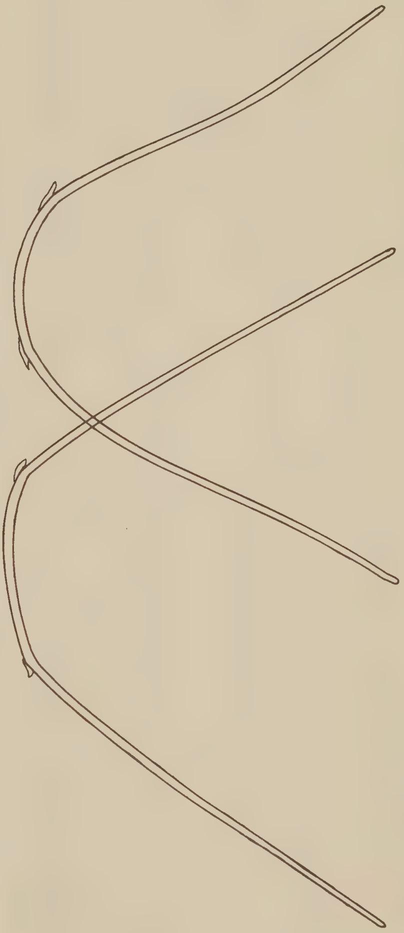


Fig. 26. *Lophodermium nigrofactum* (PDD 45651). Released spores distinctively twice bent at about 135° to 120° near centre, with small, gelatinous, barb-like appendages at bends.

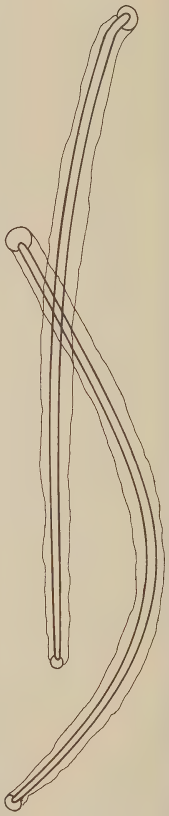


Fig. 27. *Lophodermium pinastri* (PDD 54789). Spores with globose, firm, gelatinous apical and basal caps and a separate, loose sheath covering entire spore.

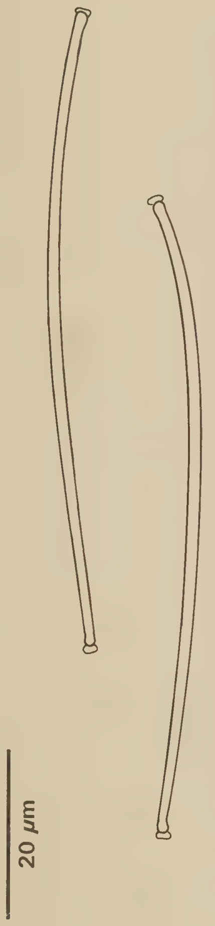


Fig. 28. *Lophodermium rectangulare* (PDD 57550). A small, globose cap at each end of spores.

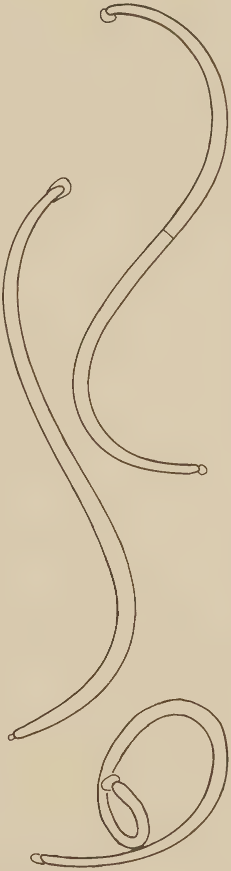


Fig. 29. *Lophodermium richeae* (PDD 48023, 56080). Spores with a tiny gelatinous cap at each end, coiling or sigmoid when released.

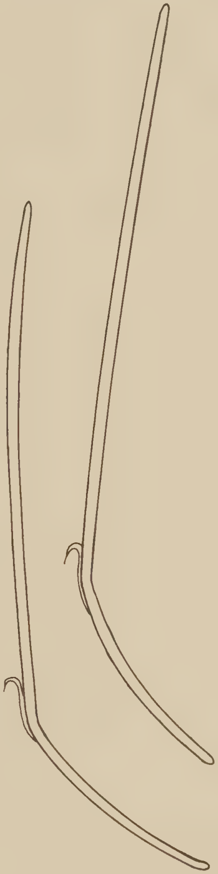


Fig. 30. *Lophodermium unciniae* (PDD 57138). Spores similar to *L. hauturuanum*, differing in having bend a greater distance from base.

MYCOTAXON
Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 241-246 July-September 1994

ZYGOGLOEA GEMELLIPARA: AN AURICULARIOID PARASITE OF *MYXARIUM NUCLEATUM*

Peter Roberts

36 Western Road, Torquay, Devon TQ1 4RL, England

Reid (1970) described a collection of the common tremellaceous fungus, *Myxarium nucleatum* Wallr., 'showing probable conidial formation' and speculated that the conidia might belong either to the *Myxarium* itself or to an unknown, basidiomycetous parasite.

Recent additional collections from Devon, England, show that the latter is true, and that the conidial state described by Reid belongs to an auricularioid parasite with several interesting and unusual features. Collectively, these features are sufficiently distinct from existing auricularioid genera to require a new genus to accommodate the species, as follows:

ZYGOGLOEA P. Roberts gen. nov.

Etym.: from the Greek 'zygo' = yoked, joined together (with reference to the zygoconidia), plus 'gloea' = glue (conventionally used for auricularioid genera).

Basidiomata nulla, in hymeniis fungorum parasitica. *Hyphae* tenuissimae, in typo generis fibulatae, haustoria tremelloidea ferentes. *Conidiophora* clavata, binatim gerentia, in hymenio hospitis fasciculata. *Zygoconidia* gemella, in typo generis duplo allantoidea, e conidiophoris conjunctis exorientia. *Basidia* cyclindracea, torsiva, transeptata. *Basidiosporae* septatae, in typo generis ellipsoideae vel allantoideae.

Typus generis: *Zygogloea gemellipara* P. Roberts

Basidiomata within the hymenium of the host. Not visible to the naked eye. *Hyphae* very thin, threadlike, clamped in the type species, connected to the host hyphae by tendril-like haustorial cells. *Conidiophores* in large clusters in the host hymenium. Each conidiophore consists of two adjacent clavate cells, each of which produces an incurving apical outgrowth which joins that of the adjacent cell to create a zygoconidium. *Zygoconidia* consisting of two small, allantoid conidia adhering in pairs. *Basidia* auricularioid, 4-celled, arising in clusters from conidia-bearing hyphae or independently. At first narrowly clavate, becoming tubular with a thin stalk and strongly spiralled. Probasidia absent. *Basidiospores* in the type species narrowly ellipsoid to allantoid with an acute apex, becoming 1-3 septate. Germination or the production of secondary spores not seen.

Zygogloea is distinguished from other parasitic auricularioid genera by its possession of zygoconidia, *Tremella*-like haustorial cells, and septate basidiospores. The genus *Occultifur*, a parasite of *Dacrymyces*, has a similar habit and similar haustorial cells, but lacks zygoconidia or septate basidiospores.

With the exception of *Auricularia* and *Mylittopsis*, all auricularioid fungi so far studied have simple-pored septa (Moore, 1990; Oberwinkler, 1990). No ultrastructure studies have yet been made of *Zygogloea*, but it seems most probable that it is also simple-pored. The new genus is thus provisionally referred to the order **Platygloeales** Moore.

Zygogloea gemellipara P. Roberts sp. nov.

Etym.: from the Latin 'gemellipara' = producing twins (with reference to the twinned zygoconidia).

Basidiomata nulla, in hymenio *Myxarii nucleati* parasitica. *Hyphae* tenuissimae, 0.5-1.0 µm latae, fibulatae, haustoria tremelloidea ferentes. *Conidiophora* clavata, *ca* 4.5-6.0 x 2.0-3.0 µm, fibulata, binatim gerentia, in hymenio hospitis

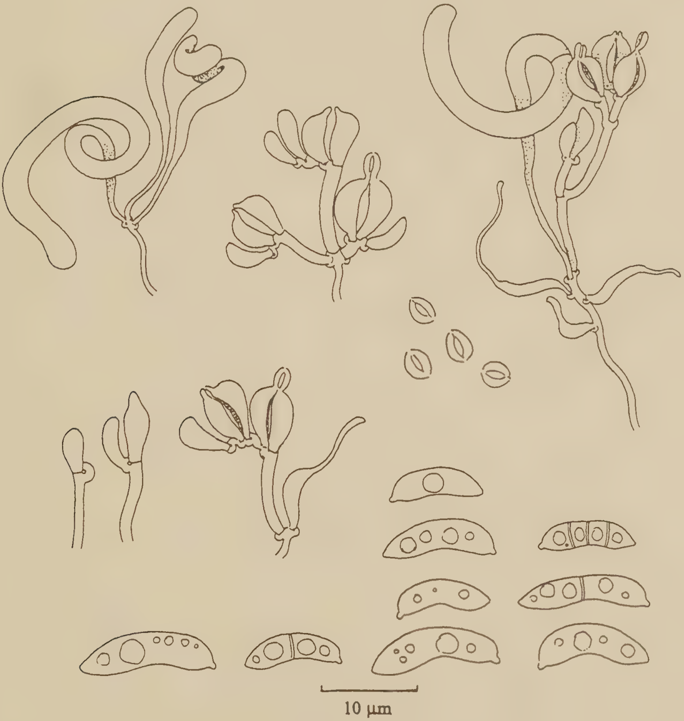


Fig. 1: ***Zygogloea gemellipara*** *showing spiralling basidia, developing and mature conidiophores, twinned conidia, and basidiospores from print (holotype specimen).*

fasciculata. *Zygoconidia* gemella, duplo allantoidea, *ca* 3.0-2.5 µm. *Basidia* cyclindracea, torsiva, usque 50 µm longa, ter transeptata. *Basidiosporae* ellipsoideae vel allantoideae, septatae, (7.0-)9.0-14.0(-17.0) x 2.5-3.5(-4.5) µm.

In hymenio *Myxarii nucleati*, Dunsford Woods, Devon, Anglia, 26 Dec. 1993, P. Roberts 812, holotypus (K).

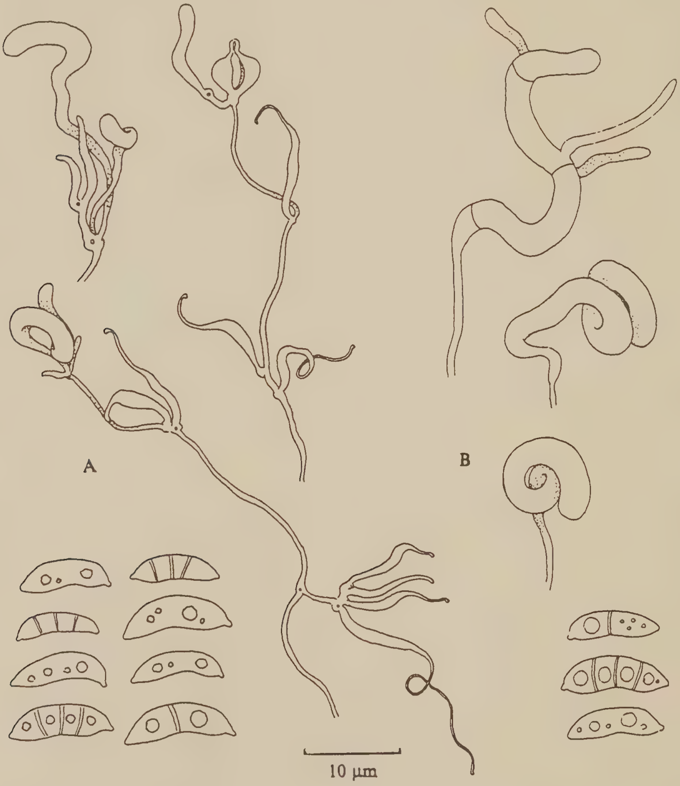


Fig. 2: ***Zygogloea gemellipara*** (A) *Basidia-bearing hyphae showing haustorial cells, basidiospores from print (P. Roberts 597);* (B) *Spiralling basidia, basidiospores from print (P. Roberts 806).*

Basidiomes as for the genus. *Hyphae* very thin, threadlike, 0.5-1.0 µm wide, slightly wider in the conidial branches. Clamp-connexions present, though inconspicuous. Parasitic haustorial cells arising from the hyphae singly or in clusters; each cell clamped at the base, tubular at first or narrowly clavate, 2.5-5.0 µm long, then producing thin, tendril-like, apical outgrowths extending up to 15 µm or more. *Conidiophores* arising as single clavate cells, 4.5-6.0 x 2.0-3.0 µm, clamped at the base, then producing a second clamped cell from the original clamp-connexion. These two cells remain separate, but curve towards each other. Each cell produces a short, apical, spiculum-like outgrowth, the two arced outgrowths joining together at each end to form a twin-celled zygoconidium. Further conidiophores are formed by proliferation from the basal clamps or on separate hyphae, ultimately creating large clusters in the host hymenium. *Zygoconidia* two allantoid cells adhering at each end, the whole measuring around 3.0 x 2.5 µm. *Basidia* auricularioid, clamped at the base, arising singly or in small clusters either from conidiophore-bearing hyphae or separately. At first weakly clavate, then elongating, becoming stalked, and spiralling up to 50.0 µm or longer. Mature basidia 4-celled, each cell producing a sterigma up to 15 µm or more long. *Basidiospores* (7.0-)9.0-14.0(-17.0) x 2.5-3.5(-4.5) µm, ellipsoid to allantoid, sometimes constricted, with an acute apex, becoming 1-3 septate at maturity.

Specimens examined: (all in hymenium of *Myxarium nucleatum*) on fallen stick, Lincombe Slopes, Torquay, Devon, 4 Feb. 1990, P. Roberts 79 (K); on *Acer pseudoplatanus* log, Watcombe Woods, Torquay, Devon, 4 June 1993, P. Roberts 597 (K); same location and substratum, 12 Dec. 1993, P. Roberts 802 (K); same substratum, Scadson Woods, Torquay, Devon, 19 Dec. 1993, P. Roberts 806 (K); on fallen *Corylus* branch, Dunsford Woods, Teign Valley, Devon, 26 Dec. 1993, P. Roberts 812 (holotype, K).

Basidia and spores are abundant in the type specimen, but sparse and localized in earlier collections. The host seems largely unaffected by the parasite and continues to sporulate, at least in some areas of the hymenium. A few scattered conidiophores have been found in additional, unretained collections and the parasite appears to be locally common if searched for. The collection studied by Reid (1970) was from Sussex, England, suggesting *Zygogloea gemellipara* may occur in Britain wherever *Myxarium nucleatum* is found.

Thanks to Dr J. Ginns for kindly reviewing this paper

References

Moore, R. T. (1990). Order Platygloeales ord. nov. *Mycotaxon* 39, 245-248.

Oberwinkler, F. (1990). New genera of auricularioid heterobasidiomycetes. *Rep. Tottori Mycol. Inst.* 28, 113-127.

Reid, D. A. (1970). New or interesting records of British hymenomycetes, IV. *Trans. Br. Mycol. Soc.* 55, 413-441.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 247-257 July-September 1994

RAMALINA PUBERULENTA: A NEW LICHEN FROM CALIFORNIA

RICHARD E. RIEFNER, JR.

Museum of Systematic Biology
University of California, Irvine, CA 92717 USA

PETER A. BOWLER

Department of Ecology and Evolutionary Biology
University of California, Irvine, CA 92717 USA

ABSTRACT: *Ramalina puberulenta* Riefner and Bowler is described from California. A clarification of *Ramalina leptocarpha* is provided. *Ramalina puberulenta* and *R. leptocarpha* are closely related sister species. *Ramalina puberulenta* likely diversified in California with the emergence of the Mediterranean climate.

INTRODUCTION

This is one in a series of articles dealing with a revision of the genus *Ramalina* in western North America. Careful study of a polymorphic species often reveals morphological, chemical, and ecological discontinuities previously overlooked that may be useful in determining the integrity of a single polymorphic species. Similar chemistries and spore characteristics imply a close relationship between *R. puberulenta* Riefner and Bowler and *R. leptocarpha* Tuck., possibly as sister species. Differences in the ecologies and distribution between the two taxa are discussed. Inception of the summer-dry Mediterranean climate, and changing habitat ecologies and dichotomy of bark substrate correlated with Pleistocene and Holocene vegetation shifts between the coast and interior are discussed as probable isolating mechanisms.

THE TAXA

Ramalina puberulenta Riefner & Bowler *sp. nov.* (Figures 1-5).

TYPE: USA. California: Monterey Co.: On *Quercus lobata* in woodland-savanna along G-14 near Rte. 101, 1989, *Riefner 89-375* (Holotype: IRVC; Isotypes: ASU, DUKE, WIS); contains no acids.

DESCRIPTION: Thallus fruticosusque, parce et diffuse ramosus, caespitosus. Rami 7.5 cm long, complanati compressi solidique, minutus puberulentibus; frequentia sulcatis. Cortex coriaceous; superficies subruglosa, variabilis. Apothecia subterminalia, laminalia. Discus pallidus, 14 mm max. diam., concavus. Sporis rectis vel curvulis, uniseptatis, (11) 12-16 (18) μm x (3) 4-7 μm. Pycnidiaque ignotum; non vidi. Substratum: arbor parva. Acidum usnic ± atranorin; bourgeanic + zeorin; bourgeanic; zeorin; acidum ignotum; 0 continens.

Thallus fruticose, corticolous, up to 7.5 cm high with straplike, or irregular branches arising from the base. Lacineae flattened, minutely puberulent, often sulcate. Apices blunt with rounded rather than pointed tips in mature thalli. Apothecia sub-terminal along lobe apices and often laminal on the distal half. The apothecia disks range from cuplike to flat, up to 14 mm in diameter, are pale to pink-flesh colored, and are usually terminally situated on blades; when apothecia are laminal they occur mostly on one side of a blade. Spores are uniseptate, mostly gently curved to occasionally straight, (11) 12-16 (18) μm by (3) 4-7 μm. The cortex is coriaceous, extremely variable, ranging from smooth to irregularly corrugated or veined, lacunose, or ridged.

CHEMISTRY: Chemical races include, in addition to usnic acid, pigment SV-1, and atranorin: no acids; bourgeanic acid and zeorin; bourgeanic acid; and zeorin.

DISTRIBUTION: Endemic to Mediterranean California, principally restricted to the Foothill Woodland community in the Great Central Valley, inner Coast Ranges and the Transverse Ranges experiencing hot summers and colder winters associated with an interior climatic regime. Rare on the immediate coast.

> **REPRESENTATIVE SPECIMENS EXAMINED:** *Medullary Chemotype 1 (no acids)*- USA. CALIFORNIA: without locality, *Bolander s.n.* (US); without locality, *Wright s.n.* (FH). ALAMEDA CO.: *Bolander 31* (FH). LOS ANGELES CO.: Santa Monica Mountains, *Hastings s.n.* (WIS); La Verne, *Wheeler 1552* (US). MONTEREY CO.: Hastings Preserve, *Ryan 27071* (ASU); Arroyo Creek, *Riefner 83-282* (COLO, IRVC); G-14 at Rte. 101, *Riefner 89-375* (DUKE, IRVC, WIS); Camp Stephani, *Wheeler 4305* (US); Priest Valley, *Hale 57903* (US). SACRAMENTO CO.: Consumnes River Preserve, *Parala s.n.* (IRVC). SAN BENITO CO.: Fremont Peak State Park, *Hale 57510* (US); Hollister, *Moore 82* (US). SAN LUIS OBISPO CO.: Shandon, *Hale 58032* (US); Santa Margarita, *Riefner 90-81* (DUKE, IRVC); Shandon, *Schallert 162531* (US); San Miguel, *Riefner 90-83* (IRVC). SANTA BARBARA CO.: Foxen Cyn., *Riefner 93-172* (IRVC, WIS); La Brea Canyon, *Bratt 4575*, (SBM); Birabent Canyon, *Bratt 87* (SBM); Colson Canyon, *Bratt 4636* (SBM); Santa Ynez Valley, *Riefner 91-59* (IRVC); Solidad, *Merrill 513* (FH). SANTA CLARA CO.: Mt. Hamilton, *Weber and Rose 3510* (FH); Los Gatos, *Herre 15* (NY) and *Herre 65* (FH); San Jose, *Underwood 37* (DH) and *Underwood 69* (NY); Stanford University Campus, *Herre s.n.* (DH) and *Baker 189* (DH). SANTA CRUZ CO.: Mt. View

Landing, *Herre 159 & 245* (NY, US). VENTURA CO.: without locality, *Hasse s.n.* (FH). *Medullary Chemotype 2 (bourgeanic acid and zeorin)*-USA. CALIFORNIA: SAN MATEO CO.: Searsville, *Herre 111* (US); SANTA CLARA CO.: San Jose, *Underwood 69* (NY); Stanford University Campus, *Keck 1374* (DH) & *Dudley s.n.* (DH). *Medullary Chemotype 3 (bourgeanic acid)*-USA. CALIFORNIA: SAN MATEO CO.: Searsville, *Herre 111*, (FH). *Medullary Chemotype 4 (zeorin)*-USA. CALIFORNIA: without locality, *Underwood 69* (NY); SANTA CLARA CO.: San Jose, *Underwood s.n.* (NY); Los Gatos, *Morse s.n.* (DH).

Ramalina puberulenta is characterized by: 1) being corticolous, the thalli typically growing individually; 2) growing primarily on *Quercus lobata* and *Q. douglasii*; 3) a puberulent, often sulcate cortex; 4) terminal/sub-terminal and usually laminal ± marginal apothecia on blunt-lobe apices; 5) chemotypes 1-4 are listed in Table II; 6) apothecia ≤ 14 mm in diameter, spores ellipsoid, mostly curved or occasionally straight (11) 12-16 (18) μm x (3) 4-7 μm.

Interestingly, notes written on a *Wright s.n.* collection at FH indicate Tuckerman's recognition of the significance of the puberulent cortex (dismissed by Howe 1914), stating "the delicate pubescence, unknown otherwise in the genus" might be compared to *Teloschistes*. Tuckerman was undoubtedly referring to *T. villosus* auct (sensu North American material). Bolander also noted "puberula" (*Bolander 31* FH), and Tuckerman's line drawing of the sulcate puberulent cortex of Bolander's collection is included in that packet at FH. Tuckerman (1872), however, considered the puberulent character limited to young branches, thus he did not recognize it as a distinct taxon separate from *R. leptocarpha*.

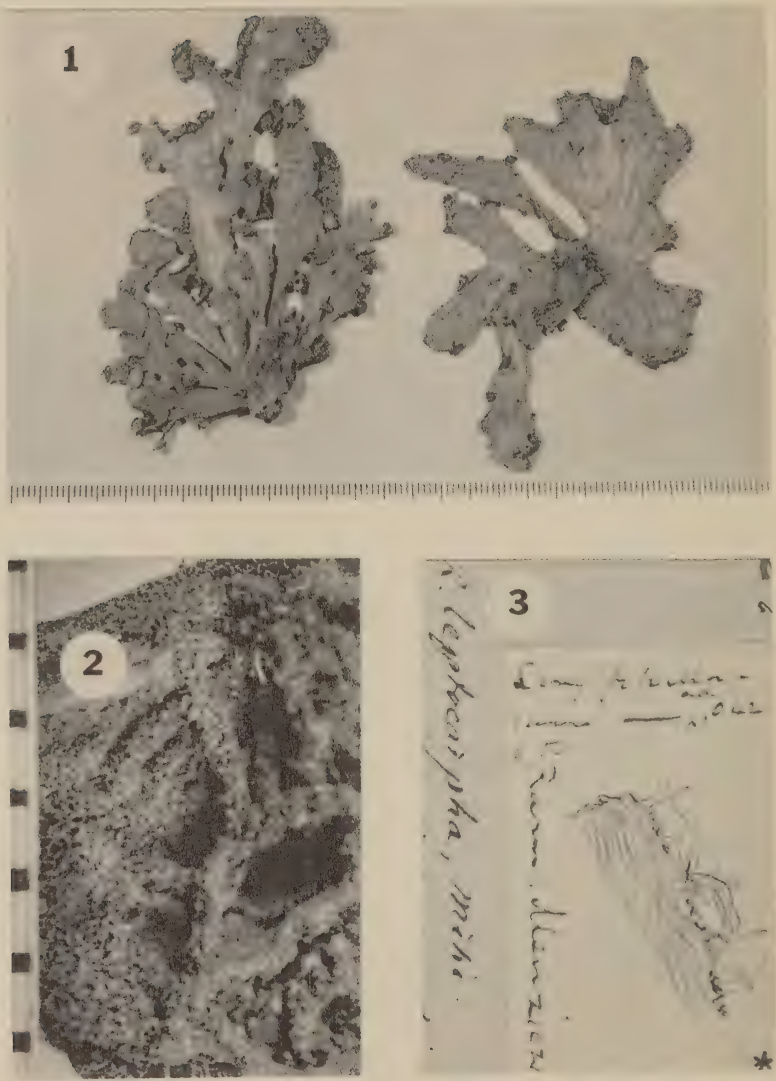
Ramalina puberulenta is a polymorphic taxon with morphotypes varying from a single shallow lobed lamina or few-branched broad-lobed forms to densely branched cespitose morphotypes with very narrow blades. Coastal and infrequent outer Coast Range populations with mostly marginal apothecia tend to intergade with *R. leptocarpha*, but *R. puberulenta* can be readily identified by its puberulent cortex and generally shorter spores.

Ramalina puberulenta is a common epiphyte of white-oak (*Quercus lobata*) and blue-oak (*Quercus douglasii*) savannas and open woodlands that dominate the Foothill Woodland, a common plant community surrounding the Central Valley and lower to mid-elevations of the inner Coast and Transverse Ranges (Griffin 1988). Apparently urbanization, smog, and changes in the fire ecology have extirpated the species from most of southern California in recent decades. *Ramalina puberulenta* may be expected in the Mediterranean climate zone of interior northern Baja Mexico.

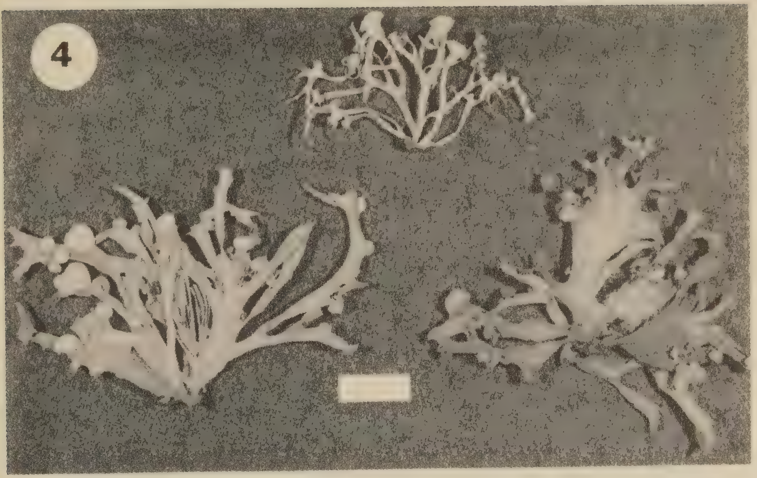
Ramalina leptocarpha Tuck. (Figures 6-7). Suppl. Enum. North Am. Lich. 423, 1858. *Ramalina menziesii* Tuck. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts and Sci. 1:207, 1848 (non *R. menziesii* Tayl.).

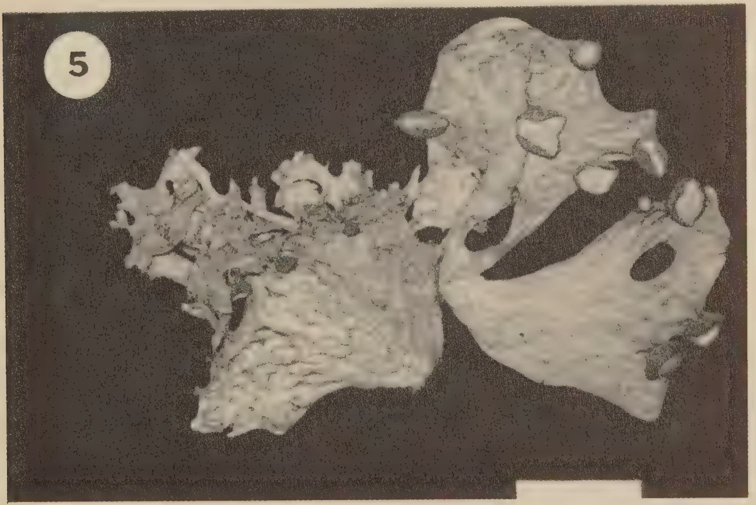
TYPE: USA. California: Monterey, *Menzies s.n.* (FH!-Holotype); glabrous, marginal apothecia, no medullary acids.

CHEMISTRY: Chemical races include, in addition to usnic acid: no acids;



Figures 1-3. Scale in mm. Fig. 1. Habit-Type collection of *Ramalina puberulenta*. Fig. 2. Closeup of puberulent cortex-Type. Fig. 3. Tuckerman's drawing of pubescence, *Bolander 31* (FH).





Figures 4-5. Bar = 1 cm. Fig. 4. Growth forms of *Ramalina puberule* subpendulous straplike form, *Herre 111* (US-left); narrow-lobe cespitose fo *Riefner 93-172* (IRVC-upper center); open form, *Riefner 83-282* (IRVC-right). F 5. Broad-lobe form, *Riefner 90-81* (IRVC).

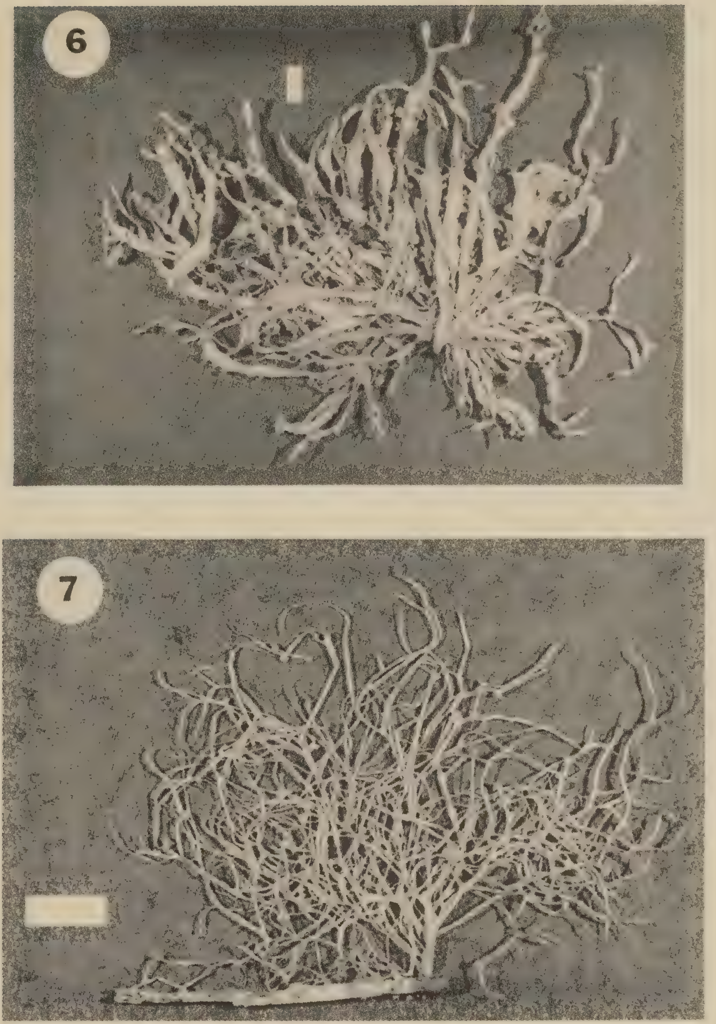
zeorin; bourgeanic acid and unidentified triterpene; and bourgeanic acid.

DISTRIBUTION: Endemic to western North America, mostly along the broad coastal strip from northern California to Baja California Sur, restricted to inland areas influenced by maritime air. This species is most abundant in central California.

> **REPRESENTATIVE SPECIMENS EXAMINED:** *Medullary Chemotype 1 (no acids)*-MEXICO. BAJA CALIFORNIA SUR: Punta Eugenia, *Nash 26246* (ASU). USA. CALIFORNIA: LOS ANGELES CO.: Santa Monica Range, *Hasse 114* (DH); San Clemente Island, *Trask 65* (NY). Marin Co.: Olema, *M. Howe 10*, (FH, MICH, NY); Stinson Beach, *Shervanick 33* (DH). MONTEREY CO.: *Underwood s.n.* (NY); without locality, *Menzies s.n.* (FH-!); New Brighton Beach, *Hale 51658* (US). ORANGE CO.: Capestrano, *Hasse s.n.* (FH). SAN DIEGO CO.: *Alderson s.n.* (NY); San Diego, *Palmer s.n.* (NY); San Diego, *Palmer 205* (US). SAN LUIS OBISPO CO.: Pico Creek, *Riefner 86-191* (DUKE, IRVC); Oso Flaco Lake, *Riefner 90-2* (DUKE, IRVC); Avila Beach, *Riefner 93-51* (IRVC). SAN MATEO CO.: San Gregorio, *Herre s.n.* (NY). SANTA BARBARA CO.: Santa Cruz Island, *Schuster 15b* (US); Sycamore Cyn., *Hasse 923* (FH); Santa Barbara, *Kingman 891* (FH). SANTA CLARA CO.: Summit Road, *Thomson and Herre 4811* (WIS); Stanford University Campus, *Abrams 49* (DH). SANTA CRUZ CO.: Boulder Creek, *Hasse & Vesta s.n.* (DH). SONOMA CO.: Santa Rosa, *Heller 5202* (DH). *Medullary Chemotype 2 (bourgeanic acid & unid. triterpene)*-Mexico. BAJA CALIFORNIA NORTE: El Rosario, *Rundel 8105* (WIS); Colonet, *Sipman 24757* (US). USA. CALIFORNIA: Berkley, *M. Howe 93* (DH). *Medullary Chemotype 3 (bourgeanic acid)*- USA. CALIFORNIA: SAN DIEGO CO.: San Diego, *Palmer 288* (US,WIS). SANTA BARBARA CO.: Constellation Rd. at Rte. 1, *Riefner 87-231* (DUKE). SANTA CRUZ CO.: Mt. View Landing, *Herrė 159* (DH, US). *Medullary Chemotype 4 (zeorin)*-USA. CALIFORNIA: SAN LUIS OBISPO CO.: Avila Beach, *Riefner 93-56* (IRVC).

Ramalina leptocarpha may be characterized by: 1) being corticolous, commonly pendulous, with thalli often growing in dense swards; 2) growing primarily on *Quercus agrifolia* and *Salix*, or shrubs in heavy fog zones; 3) a glabrous, smooth to rugose cortex; 4) marginal ± sub-terminal (more rarely laminal) apothecia on acute to attenuate lobe apices; 5) chemotypes 1-4 are listed in Table II; 6) apothecia $\leq$ 8 mm in diameter, spores ellipsoid, mostly curved (10) 11-18 (19) μm x (4) 5-7 μm.

Ramalina leptocarpha has been a source of confusion to lichenologists, including Tuckerman and Howe (Howe 1914), for decades. The numerous morphotypes, which vary from the slender-branched canaliculate form to the little-branched and more coriaceous broad-lobed forms have often been misidentified as allopatric species. *Ramalina sinensis* Jatta, an inland species which lacks medullary acids and has curved spores, has been consistently misidentified as *R. leptocarpha* in California, Arizona and Baja California. Immature or slender morphotypes of *R.*



Figures 6-7. Bar = 1 cm. Growth forms of *Ramalina leptocarpha*. Fig. 6. Broad -lobe rugose form, *Riefner 93-51* (IRVC). Fig. 7. Narrow-lobe canaliculate form, *Riefner 90-18* (WIS).

TAXA	SPORES	APOTHECIA	THALLUS	ECOLOGY- RANGE
R. puberulenta	(11) 12-16 (18) x (3) 4-7 μm, mostly slightly curved	terminal & laminal ± marginal, ≤ 14 mm dia.	puberulent ± sulcate, blunt apices, grayish	interior savannas-woodlands growing on *Quercus lobata-Q. douglasii*; CA: inner Coast & Transverse Ranges, Central Valley
R. leptocarpha	(10) 11-18 (19) x (4) 5-7 μm, mostly slightly curved	marginal ± sub-terminal or laminal, ≤ 8 mm dia.	glabrous ± rugose, attenuate apices, greenish	broadly coastal, growing on *Q. agrifolia-Salix* forests & scrub; CA to Baja California Sur

TABLE I. Comparison of the morphological and ecological characteristics of *R. puberulenta* and *R. leptocarpha*.

TAXA	CHEMOTYPE	SV-1	USNIC	ATRANORIN	BOURGEANIC	ZEORIN	UNID TERP
R. puberulenta	1	+/-	+/-	+/-	-	-	-
	2	-	+/-	-	+	+	-
	3	-	-	-	+	-	-
	4	-	+/-	+/-	-	+	-
R. leptocarpha	1	-	+/-	-	-	-	-
	2	-	+/-	-	+	-	+
	3	-	-	-	+	-	-
	4	-	+/-	-	-	+	-

TABLE II. Comparison of the chemotypes of *R. puberulenta* and *R. leptocarpha*. TLC analysis of 50 samples of each taxon using solvent systems G-A-B of White and James (1985).

sinensis may be readily distinguished from *R. leptocarpha* by predominately terminal and sub-terminal apothecia, slightly shorter spores, and a more cartilaginous thallus (often fenestrate in California material) with longitudinally oriented veins, ridges and decorticate intercalary areas towards the holdfast.

Ramalina leptocarpha is a conspicuous element of *Quercus agrifolia* and *Salix* forests and scrub communities associated with the equable, moister climatic regimens along the coastal belt. This species often dominates the epiphytic flora, forming pendulous homogeneous swards, particularly in areas commonly influenced by fogs. It is associated with coast live oak woodland at infrequent inland sites where it usually occurs with *Niebla cephalota* (Tuck.) Rundel & Bowler, a reliable indicator of inland maritime influence.

DISCUSSION

The similarities in spore characteristics and the chemical races shared between *R. leptocarpha* and *R.puberulenta* imply a close relationship, perhaps as sister species. We postulate that ancestral *R. leptocarpha* may have been an element of the summer-wet assemblages of Miocene forests discussed by Wolfe (1979) that escaped coastward adapting to increasing summer aridity of the Pliocene. *Ramalina puberulenta* likely diversified from *R. leptocarpha* sometime during the late Pleistocene to the early Quaternary in central-southern California under the influence of an emerging and increasingly xeric Mediterranean climate.

The Pliocene inception of the Mediterranean climate (Deacon 1983) produced temperature contrasts over relatively short distances between the coast and the interior in the high-relief California topography, and influenced the segregation of vegetation zones that adapted to localized subclimates within the Mediterranean regime (Axlerod 1973, 1988; Wolfe 1979). Climatic warming and spreading drier climates at the close of the Pleistocene Epoch altered the fire regime, and produced dramatic vegetation changes from the dense, closed canopy forests of the Pliocene to an increase and importance of open oak woodland and a corresponding segregation of Sierran and other species (Byrne et al. 1990). Modern Mediterranean vegetation associations include the interior oak savannas of California comprised of the endemic *Quercus lobata* Née and *Q. douglasii* H. & A., and the almost pure communities of *Q. agrifolia* Née that occur along the broad coastal belt from west-central California to northern Baja Mexico (Griffin and Critchfield 1972, Griffin 1988). *Quercus douglasii* woodland alone occupies nearly 6.5% of California, representing several million hectacres (Holland 1973).

The crucial role of Holocene thermal changes and the subsequent formation of new vegetation associations with contrasting subclimates that favored the selection of new genotypes in the California phanerogamic flora (Raven and Axelrod 1978, Axelrod 1981), also produced differences in bark substrates and habitat ecologies corresponding to vegetation shifts that became potentially important for epiphytic lichen evolution. The sensitivity of lichen growth to preferred substrates has long been appreciated by lichenologists (Brodo 1973). Differences in bark types may potentially act as a significant isolating mechanism for sympatric speciation of epiphytic lichens (Culberson 1986). The dichotomy in bark substrates and habitat ecologies between the coastal *Q. agrifolia-Salix* forests and the *Q. lobata-Q.*

douglasii savannas of the interior is striking. *Quercus agrifolia* is an evergreen tree with a dense hemispherical shade-producing crown and smooth thin bark; *Q. lobata* and *Q. douglasii* are winter-deciduous trees with spreading well-lit crowns with thick rough and often deep-fissured bark (Pavlik et al. 1992). Specific bark preference has been known for various *Ramalina* species such as *R. menziesii* Tayl. for deciduous oaks (Rundel 1974), and chemical races of *R. farinacea* (L.) Ach. (Bowler and Rundel 1978). Brodo (1973) also discusses the influence of barks with different densities, porosities, textures, and transpirational rates upon epiphytic vegetation. In regions where the *Q. agrifolia-Q. lobata* forests overlap, e.g. the Franciscan Valley and the Santa Ynez Mountains, both *Ramalina* species intermix on the dominant phorophytes but clearly prefer one or the other bark type. Under optimum conditions, *R. puberulenta* will also occasionally colonize surrounding shrublands or associated understory shrubs. The rare occurrence of *R. puberulenta* on the immediate coast may be linked to the diffusion of arid interior and semi-desert phanerogamic vegetation in the Xerothermic Period (Axelrod 1981). The distribution of *R. puberulenta* in the Coast Ranges, e.g. the Santa Monica Mountains, is nearly identical to the range of *Q. lobata* described by Griffin and Critchfield (1972).

The evolution of *R. puberulenta* conforms to the concepts outlined by Stebbins and Major (1965) that recent speciation, yielding neo-endemics, occurs in ecotonal or border areas between mesophytic forests and more xerophytic vegetation associations.

Another example of habitat selection of closely related epiphytic species involving a correlation of climatic factors and bark substrate is the preference of *Parmotrema hypotropum* (Nyl.) Hale for interior hardwoods and *P. hypoleucinum* (Steiner) Hale for coastal conifers in the southeastern United States (Culberson 1986).

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We would like to express our gratitude to the curators of the institutions cited in the text for the loan of specimens. We are also grateful to Mrs. C.C. Bratt for helpful discussion, Dr. Chicita Culberson and Anita Johnson for TLC analysis, and Mr. David Williams for photography and word-processing consultation. Drs. Chicita and William Culberson, and T. H. Nash III provided critical review of this manuscript. We are especially indebted to Dr. John W. Thomson for helpful criticism throughout this study. We also thank Drs. William Bretz, NRS Steward, Gordan Marsh, Curator Emeritus, and Howard Lenhoff and Stephen Weller, UCI Department of Ecology and Evolutionary Biology for their many courtesies.

LITERATURE CITED

Axelrod, D.I. 1973. History of the Mediterranean ecosystem in California. In: di Castri, F. and H. Mooney (eds.). *Mediterranean Type Ecosystems: Origin and Structure*. Springer-Verlag, Berlin.

_____. 1981. Holocene climatic changes in relation to vegetation disjunction and speciation. The American Naturalist 117(6):847-870.

_____. 1988. Outline history of California vegetation. In: Barbour, M.G. and J.

Major (eds.). *Terrestrial Vegetation of California*. California Native Plant Society Spec. Pub. Num. 9.

Bowler, P. and P. Rundel. 1978. The *Ramalina farinacea* complex in North America: Chemical, ecological and morphological variation. Bryologist 81(3):386-403.

Brodo, I.M. 1973. Substrate ecology. In: Admadjian, V. and M.E. Hale (eds.). *The Lichens*. Academic Press, New York.

Culberson, W.L. 1986. Chemistry and sibling speciation in the lichen-forming fungi: Ecological and biological considerations. Bryologist 89(2):123-131.

Deacon, H.J. 1983. The comparative evolution of Mediterranean-type ecosystems: A southern perspective. In: Kruger, F. M. Mitchell, and J. Jarvis (eds.). *Mediterranean-Type Ecosystems: The Role of Nutrients*. Springer-Verlag, Berlin.

Griffin, J.R. 1988. Oak woodland. In: Barbour, M.G. and J. Major (eds.). *Terrestrial Vegetation of California*. California Native Plant Society Spec. Pub. Num. 9.

_____ and W.B. Critchfield. 1972. The distribution of forest trees in California. USDA Forest Service Res. Paper PSW-82/1972.

Holland, V. 1973. A study of vegetation and soils under blue oak compared to adjacent open grassland. Ph. D. Thesis, Univ. California, Berekley.

Howe, R.H., Jr. 1914. North American species of the genus *Ramalina*.-Part IV. Bryologist 17(2):17-27.

Pavlik, B., P. Muick, S. Johnson, and M. Popper. 1992. *Oaks of California*. Cachuma Press.

Raven, P.H. and D.I. Axelrod. 1978. Origin and relationships of the California flora. Univ. Cal. Publ. Bot. 72:1-134.

Rundel, P. 1974. Water relations and morphological variation in *Ramalina menziesii* Tayl. Bryologist 77:23-32.

Stebbins, G. and J. Majors. 1965. Endemism and speciation in the California flora. Ecological Monographs 35:1-35.

Tuckerman, E. 1872. *Genera Lichenum: An Arrangement of the North American Lichens*. Amherst: Edward Nelson.

White, F.P. and P.W. James. A new giude to microchemical techniques for the identification of lichen substances. Brit. Lich. Soc. Bull. 75:1-41.

Wolfe, J. 1979. Neogene history of the California oaks. In: *Ecology, Management, and Utilization of California Oaks*. USDA Forest Service General Technical Rep. PSW-44.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 259-270 July-September 1994

SUGGESTIONS FOR DESCRIBING AND ILLUSTRATING FUNGAL SPORES

LAURA S. DOMINGUEZ DE TOLEDO
Instituto Multidisciplinario de Biologia Vegetal
Universidad Nacional de Córdoba - Casilla de Correo 495
5000 - CORDOBA - Argentina

ABSTRACT

A system for describing and illustrating spores is proposed. It is applicable to all fungal groups and is based on spore symmetry and polarity. The aim of this paper is to define terminology, simplify nomenclature, and to give a spatial point of reference for illustrations.

Key words: spores, sporogram, symmetry, polarity.

Standardized descriptive biological terms have been proposed by the (Systematics Association for Descriptive Terminology, Anon. **1960**, **1962**). Several authors have discussed the problem of describing and/or illustrating fungal spores, of Agaricales (Corner **1947**; Heim **1957**; Josserard **1952**; Largent et al. **1977**; Maublanc & Viennot-Bourgin **1959**; Pegler & Young **1971**, **1975**, **1982**; Perreau **1961**, **1967**, **1971**, **1976**; Perreau & Heim, **1969**; Singer **1986**; Smith **1949** and Snell & Dick, **1971**) among others, and of Ascomycotina (Ingold **1954**, **1966**; Minter **1982** and Weber personal communication). Most refer to spore size and shape in side view; the aim of this paper is to expand descriptions to include symmetry and polarity.

Fungal spores occur in a wide range of shapes, from simple (Fig.1: K; R; S) to extremely complex (Fig.1:J; U; RR). Terminology for spore shapes (e.g. Hawksworth et al. **1983**; Largent et al. **1977**; Singer **1986**; Smith **1949**) includes "globose" and "ellipsoidal" for simple spore shapes or one view; for spores with complex shapes, "dictyosporae" (Fig.1: A), "helicosporae" (Fig.1: U), "staurosporae" (Fig.1: J). These terms usually do not convey a three-dimensional concept.

Because problems of describing and illustrating fungal spores persist, (i.e. Sheffy & Dilcher (**1971**) and Elsik & Jansonius (**1974**), referred to the "basal cell" which, in the terminology I present here, is the apical cell), this paper will suggest standards to allow comparison and uniformity in descriptions and illustrations of spores of all types.

It is critical to establish general rules applicable to all fungal groups.

The principal goal is to establish points of reference to determine the poles and the equator, so spores will have a standard orientation for description, and to construct a "sporogram", (from the Greek spore (σπωρ) = seed and gram (γραμ) = draw, written sign). This term has been used by several authors (e.g. Pegler & Young **1978**, **1982**) and misused by others (Huhtinen **1989**) calling "sporogram" to what should be called "sporograph". The word "sporograph" was coined by Corner in **1947**, but this refers to the straight line graph obtained by plotting the ratio between length and width of the spore. The sporogram will reflect the spore shape, symmetry, ornamentation, wall stratification and size.

Fungal spores should be illustrated in the same way as pollen grains (Erdtman **1966**, **1969**, **1972**; Walker & Doyle **1975**). The spore should be described and represented in terms of 2, 3, 4, 5 or 6 views (Fig. 2). That is to say one or several side views, an upper and a lower view, so the shape, size and the ornamentation in each view is taken in account. When intracollection variation is found that should be represented with several spores views where the variation takes place (this shape variation is generally found in the equatorial views) (Fig. 3). The written description of a spore should reflect the characteristics of all the illustrations of that spore.

POLARITY

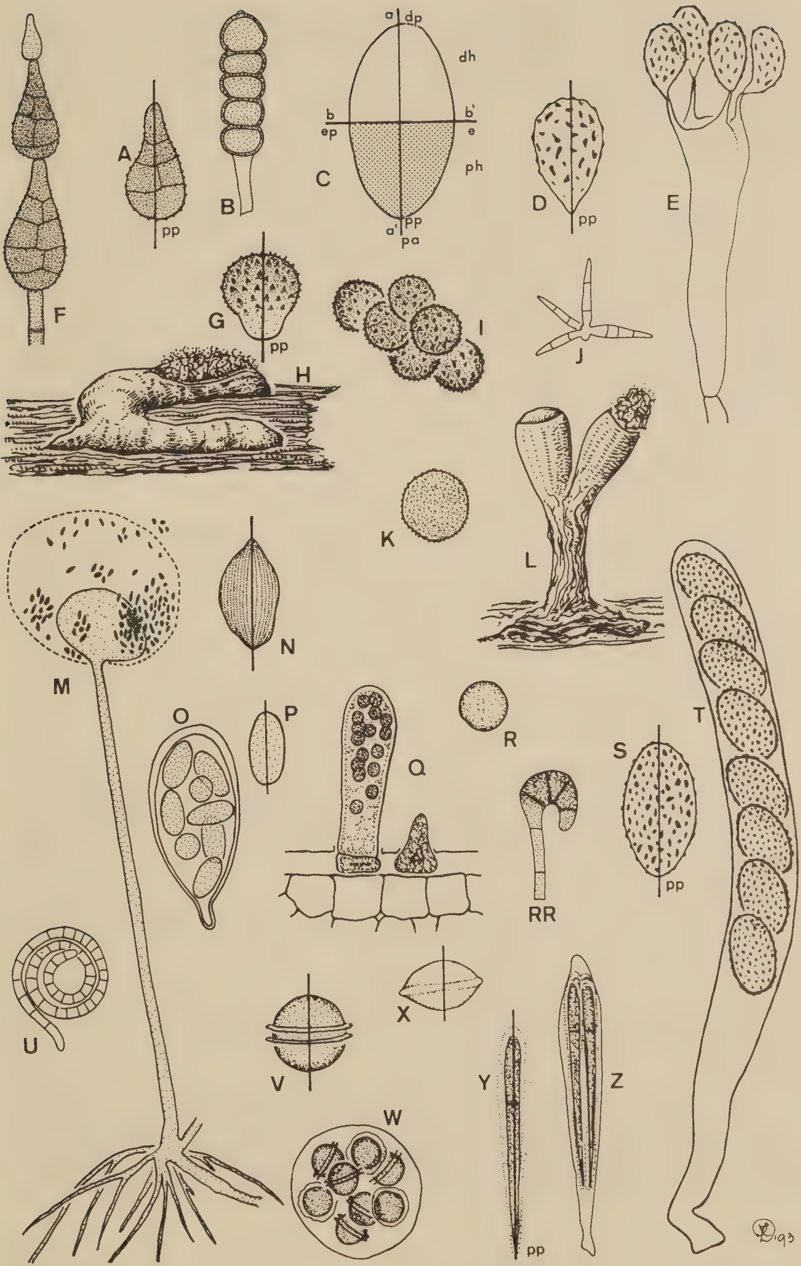
Polarity is a quality inherent to a body that has, because of shape or other structural features, opposite parts with one main axis of symmetry, the **polar axis** (pa) (Fig. 1: C).

Spores are **apolar** or **polar**. They are **apolar** when a distinct axis is lacking. These actinomorphic spores are spherical (Fig. 1: K, R). Many spores may initially appear apolar, but upon closer examination (e.g. SEM) prove to

---

FIG. 1: A, F: *Alternaria sp.* A: Conidiophore F: Pluricellular spore (dictyosporae); B: *Phragmidium sp.*, pluricellular spore; C: Diagram of an idealized spore indicating the equator (e), the equatorial plane of symmetry b-b' (ep), polar axis a-a' (pa), proximal pole (pp), distal pole (dp), distal halve (dh) unshaded and proximal halve (ph) shaded; D-E: *Ramaria sp.*; D: Polar spore; E: Basidium; G-I: *Reticularia olivaceae* (Ehrenb.) Fries; G: Polar spore; H: Sporangium; I: Spores in bunch; J: *Tetranacrium sp.*, pluricellular spore (staurosporae); K-L: *Metatrichia vesparium.*; K: Apolar spore; L: Sporangium; M-N: *Rhizopus sp.*; M: Sporangium; N: Polar spore; O-P: *Ellisiodothis sp.*; O: Ascus; P: Polar ascospore; Q-R: *Taphrina sp.*; Q: Ascus; R: Apolar ascospore; RR: *Slimacomyces sp.,* spore; S-T: *Scutellinia sp.* S: Polar ascospore; T: Ascus; U: *Helicomyces sp.*, pluricellular spore (helicosporae); V-W:*Eurotium sp.*; V: Polar ascospore; W: Ascus; X: *Badhamia ovispora* Racib., polar spore; Y-Z: *Ceratomyces sp.*; Y: Polar ascospore; Z: Ascus. In all polar spores the polar axis has been marked.

The figures are all original drawings from spores but are not to scale. Some specimens used are stored at the University of Córdoba Herbarium (CORD) while some are at other herbaria (OSC, F).


F
A
pp
B
a
dp
dh
b
b'
ep
e
C
ph
a'
pp
pa
D
pp
E
G
pp
I
J
H
K
L
M
N
O
P
Q
R
RR
S
pp
T
U
V
X
W
Y
Z
pp

posses a distinct feature that determines polarity. These spores may be called **cryptopolar**, (e.g. the Phallaceae, Burk et al. **1982**). Asymmetric or zygomorphic spores with a distinct axis are **polar**. Polar spores are **isopolar** when the equatorial plane divides the spore into equal or nearly equal halves (Fig. 1: P, S; 2: C, E, G). They are **heteropolar** when the polar faces are markedly unequal (Fig. 1: A, D, G, Y; 2: B, D, F). When the two halves differ slightly it may be termed **subisopolar**.

Spore polarity is related to its attachment to a cell, or to its arrangement in a definite way within the ascus, or to its particular shape. The **polar axis** (pa) is established (Fig. 1: C a-a') as an a imaginary line which runs through the center of the spore and goes through both poles. In order to determine the polar axis one must to determine if there is a point of reference. Polar spores may show any of the following characteristics: 1) attached to the supporting cell or basidium (Fig. 1: F, E); 2) with an orderly arrangement within the ascus (Fig. 1: T, Z); or 3) randomly arranged within a sporangium or ascus but with spore peculiarities (Fig. 1: H, M, O, W). If there is a point of reference (i.e. attachment to a cell or orderly arranged within the ascus), the **proximal pole** (pp) will be the nearest one, and the **distal pole** (dp) the furthest (Fig. 1: A, D, Y). When there is no point of reference but polarity is ascertained, they are termed just poles (Fig. 1: N, P) without any further delimitators.

The **equatorial plane** (ep) (Fig. 1: C b-b') perpendicularly bisects the polar axis of a spore at its midpoint. The intersection of the polar axis with the equatorial plane of the spore determines the **equator** (e). The equatorial plane delimits the **distal half** (dh) of the spore (unshaded in figure 1 C) in the upper part and the **proximal half** (ph) of the spore, the lower part (shaded in figure 1 C).

POLARITY IN DIFFERENT FUNGAL GROUPS

In the Mastigomycotina, some genera of Zygomycotina, Teliomycetes (urediniospores, teliospores and aeciospores) and Deuteromycotina, the proximal pole is in contact with the mother cell or bearing structure (Fig. 1: B, U, RR). For those species with spore chains, the proximal pole will be that nearest the conidiophore (Fig. 1: A).

In Basidiomycotina, the proximal pole is in or near the point of attachment of the spore to the basidium (Fig. 1: D, E).

In Myxomycota there are some species with spores in clusters (Martin & Alexopoulos **1969**; Mc Hugh **1986**). This is a special case and the proximal pole is situated at the extreme of the spore nearest the middle of the group (Fig. 1: G, I).

In Ascomycotina which has spores perpendicularly or obliquely arranged (Fig. 1: S, T, Y, Z), respectively, with reference to the ascus base, the proximal pole will be in the extreme of the spore nearest the ascus base, and the distal pole nearest the ascus apex. In those species with the ascospores born in asci without a particular arrangement (Fig. 1: O, P) the poles will be situated in the extremes of the longest axis of the spore. The same thing happens with spores in sporangia of Myxomycota and Zygomycotina (Fig. 1: M, N).

In Laboulbeniomycetes, according to Thaxter's (**1896-1931**) terminology, the term "basal cell" refers to the cell position once the spore is discharged and sticks to the insect cuticle; it is up-side down from the position it had within the asci. This “basal cell,” thus becomes close to the asci apex while containing the distal pole of the spore (Fig. 1: Y, Z). In the terminology proposed it should be referred to as the distal cell according to the position it had in the ascus.

Some species have globose spores or flattened spores not arranged in any particular way within the sporangia or asci but having ornamentation, rings, depressions, pores, etc.; we may arbitrarily assume that these structures are located at the equator of the spore. This occurs in some species of Myxomycota (Fig. 1: X) and Ascomycotina (Fig. 1: V, W).

SYMMETRY

Symmetry is a quality inherent to a body that can be divided into similar parts by a plane passing through the center. There is correspondence of opposite parts in size, shape and position. Planes dividing the spores are known as **symmetry planes**. Symmetry planes may be either **vertical** or **horizontal.** The **vertical planes of symmetry** i.e., polar symmetry planes, go through the polar axis; there may be 1 to an infinite number of them (Fig. 1: C). The **horizontal plane**, i.e., equatorial plane (ep) (Fig. 1: C) perpendicularly bisects the polar axis at its midpoint into two halves; there may be none or only one horizontal plane of symmetry.

The imaginary lines formed by the intersection of the vertical plane of symmetry and the equatorial plane (ep) form the **equatorial axes**. They number from 1 to infinity depending on the number of vertical planes of symmetry. Spore symmetry is based on vertical symmetry planes that exist in a particular spore as seen from polar view, i.e. a globose ascospore in equatorial view (Fig. 2: C) has infinite vertical planes of symmetry (only some of them represented in the figure). On the other hand a reniform spore in polar view (Fig. 2: G) has only one vertical symmetry plane dividing the spore into mirror images.

Fungal spores are **symmetric** or **asymmetric**. **Asymmetric** spores (Fig. 2: H) have *no vertical or horizontal planes of symmetry* due to their irregular shape. **Symmetric** spores, which can be divided into similar halves, may be classified as: **radial symmetric**, **biradial symmetric** and **bilateral symmetric**; and further could be isopolar or heteropolar. **Radial symmetric** spores have one horizontal and *three or more (up to infinity) vertical symmetry planes* of the same length passing through the polar axis

(Fig. 2: B, C). Radially symmetrical heteropolar spores have no horizontal symmetry plane. **Biradial symmetric** spores have one horizontal symmetry plane and are divisible into two similar halves by *two mutually perpendicular vertical symmetry planes* passing through the polar axis (Fig. 2: D, E). These planes may or may not be of the same length. In biradial symmetric heteropolar spores there is no horizontal symmetry plane. What we call biradial symmetric here is not properly considered as bilateral symmetry by Erdtman (**1969**). He states "Bilateral isopolar spores have three planes of symmetry, one horizontal and two vertical". "In bilateral heteropolar spores there are two planes of symmetry, both vertical, of unequal lengths, and intersecting at right angles". According to Webster's (**1985**) definition, bilateral symmetry is that "in which similar anatomical parts are arranged on opposite sides of a median axis so that one and *only one plane* can divide the individual into essentially identical halves." However **bilateral isopolar** spores are divisible by *only one vertical plane of symmetry* and one horizontal (Fig.2: G). **Bilateral heteropolar** spores have no horizontal symmetry plane (Fig.2: F).

DIMENSIONS

Spores descriptions usually define the size of their **length** (i.e. the distance between the two poles) and **breadth** (i.e. the diameter of the equatorial or horizontal plane (Fig.2: A, G)).

In flattened spores it becomes necessary to make a further measurement of the **width** of the spore (i.e. in most of the Agaricales the distance from the abaxial to the adaxial surface in the median plane (Fig.2: A) and in Ascomycetes one side view or equatorial lateral (Fig.2: G)).

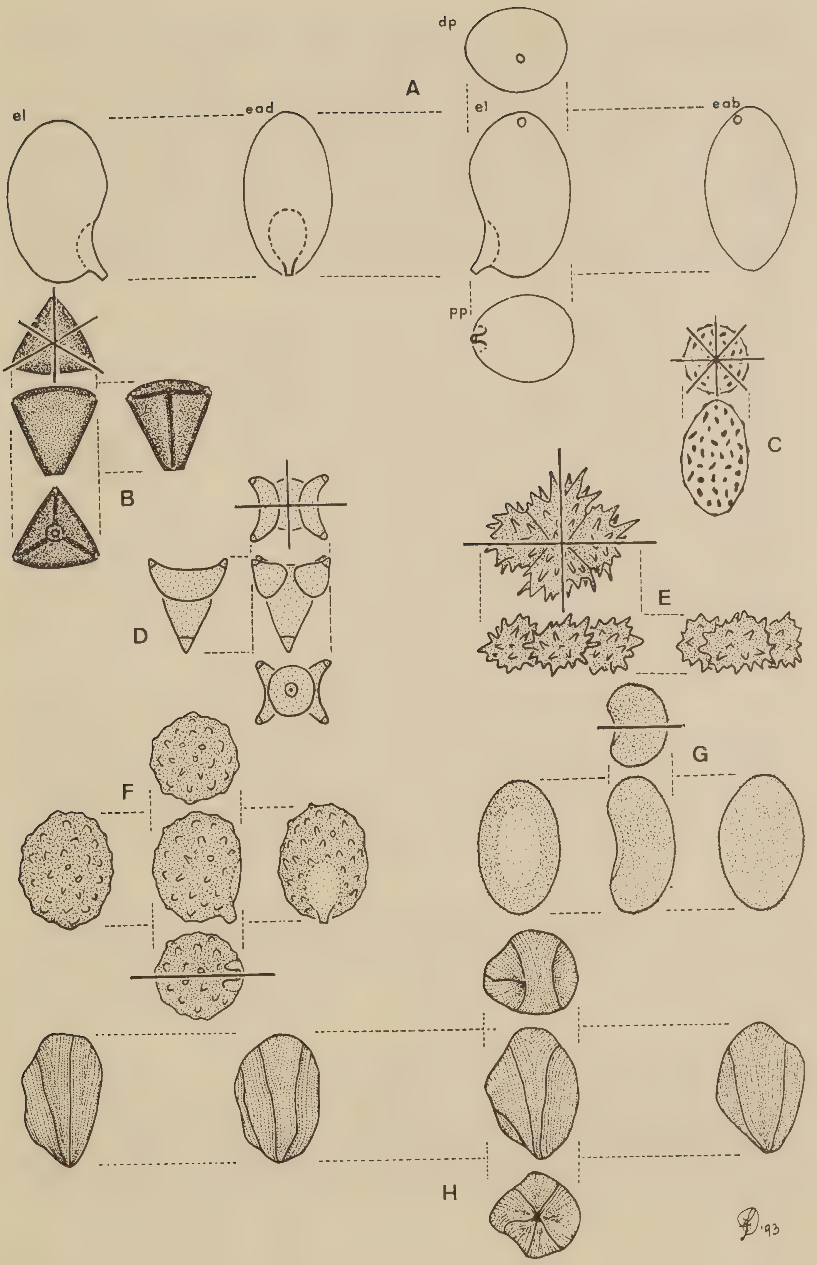
In Hymenomycetes spore length should be taken in a equatorial lateral view (Fig. 2: A). Spore length does not normally include the hilar appendix, which is ignored or given as a separate measurement in such taxa as it is thought to be of significance e.g. *Bovista*, *Arachnion*. When measuring ornamented spores it should always be made clear when the ornamentation is included or excluded of the overall measurement.

SPOROGRAM

To have a three dimensional idea of a spore shape it is essential to draw

---

FIG. 2: A: Sporogram of an idealized basidiospore, from right to left: equatorial abaxial view (eab), equatorial adaxial view (ead), distal polar view (dp), equatorial lateral view (el), proximal polar view (pp); B-H: Sporograms; B-G: Symmetric spores; C, G, E: Isopolar spores; B, D, F: Heteropolar spores; B, C: Radial symmetric spores; D, E: Biradial symmetric spores; F, G: Bilateral symmetric spores; H: Asymmetric spore; B: *Catenularia sp.*; C: *Scutellinia sp.*; D: *Triposporina sp.*; E: *Spegazzinia sp.*; F: *Russula sp.*; G: *Selenaspora sp.*; H: *Mucor sp.*.


dp
A
el
ead
el
eab
pp
B
C
D
E
F
G
H
'93

a sporogram and provide a detailed description, including size in each view when necessary (Fig. 2: A). When spore morphology varies, 3, 4, 5 or 6 more equatorial view drawings should be added.

The spore must be illustrated in its **equatorial and polar views**. In **isopolar** spores (Fig. 2: C, E, G) only one polar view needs to be illustrated (since both poles look alike). Two polar views will be necessary to illustrate in **heteropolar** spores i.e. **proximal polar view** (pp) and **distal polar view** (dp) (Fig. 2: A, B, D, F). Depending on spore symmetry it will be necessary to draw 1 (Fig. 2: C), 2 (Fig.2: B), 3 (Fig.2: F, G) or 4 (Fig.2: A, H) **equatorial views** rotating the spore 90 degrees around the geometric axis in order to draw each equatorial view.

Most spores of Basidiomycotina are oriented with reference to the longitudinal axis of the basidium when attached to the sterigma. The representation of the inner spore surface (oriented towards the axis of the basidium) is the **equatorial adaxial view** (ead) (Fig. 2: A), two **equatorial lateral views** (el), the **equatorial abaxial view** (eab) when representing the outside face of the spore, and the **proximal** (pp) and **distal** (dp) **polar views**. All these views are necessary to fully illustrate spore shape. The equatorial adaxial and abaxial views show the bilateral symmetry with the median longitudinal axis drawn from the apex bisecting the hilar appendix at the base of the spore (Fig.1:D). In lateral views the vertical axis does not pass through the hilar appendix which is eccentric in position and becomes somehow removed from the geometric axis of the spore (Fig. 1: E). The proximal pole is not coincident with the hilar appendix.

I present 3 complete spore descriptions presenting a standardized format that can be followed (**spore shape, ornamentation, color, content, spore wall, apiculum, symmetry, polarity, size and chemical reactions** (cotton blue, Melzer, etc.)). Spore measurements were taken in water. Spore numbers measured for calculating mean size ($\bar{x}$) and the length/width ratio (= E) are included in brackets; $\bar{x}$, the arithmetic means of spore length and spore width ± standards deviation; Q = the mean of E values ± standard deviation. Spore size data include ornamentation. Basidiospore size data are without hilar appendix and with the hilar appendix in profile.

Sarcosphaera crassa (Santi ex Steud.) Pouzar.(Fig. 3:A)

Spores: cilindrical in equatorial lateral view, globose in polar view, smooth, hialine, thin walled (<1µm), radial symmetric, isopolar, [17] 15-18 x 6-7.5 µm ($\bar{x}$= 16.3 ± 0.2 x 6.6 ± 0.1µm), E= 2.1 -3 (Q= 2.4 ± 0.05). Cb (-), Melzer (-).

Pyrenogaster pityophilus Maleçon & Riousset (Fig. 3:B)

Spores: globose to ellipsoid in equatorial lateral view, globose in polar view, verrucose, verrucae irregular in shape, up to 0.3 µm tall, more or less equally distributed, in some spores there is a tendency to form ridges towards the inconspicuous and short apiculum, dark brown in mass, light brown in transmitted light, spore wall two layered, inner layer up to 1µm thick, radial symmetric, heteropolar, [20] 5-9 x 5-7 µm ($\bar{x}$= 6.9 ± 0.2 x 5.9 ± 0.1 µm), E= 1-

1.5 (Q= 1.1 ± 0.1). Cb (-), Melzer (-).

Lactarius argillaceifolius var *megacarpus* Hesler & Smith (Fig. 3:C)
Spores: broadly ellipsoid in equatorial abaxial and adaxial view, globose in polar view, with a distinct plague with diffusely distributed amyloid material, ornamentation irregularly reticulated, ornamentation of low rather fine lines and ridges both short and long branched, some isolated warts present, forming a partial to broken reticulum, prominences up to 0.5 µm high, apiculum hyaline and prominent up to 2.5 µm long, truncate, hyaline in mass, contents unigutulate rarely bigutulate, wall two layered, inner layer thin < 0.5 µm, bilateral symmetric, heteropolar, [16] 7.7-10.5-x 6.3-8 µm ($\bar{x}$= 8.9 ± 0.7 x 7.1 ± 0.5 µm), E= 1.1 - 1.4 (Q= 1.2 ± 0.08), ornamentation strongly amyloid, Cb (-).

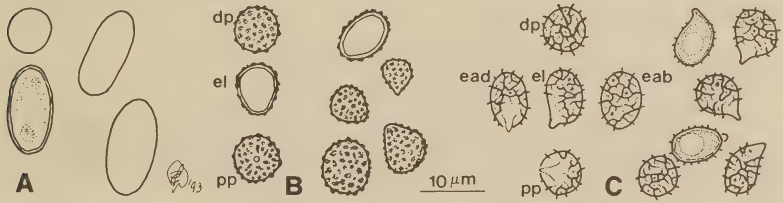


FIG.3. Sporograms of A: *Sarcosphaera crassa,* isopolar, radial symmetric spore; B: *Pyrenogaster pityophilus,* heteropolar, radial symmetric spores; C: *Lactarius argillaceitolius* var *megacarpus*, heteropolar, bilateral symmetric spores; equatorial abaxial view (eab), equatorial adaxial view (ead), distal polar view (dp), equatorial lateral view (el), proximal polar view (pp). Scale line = 10 µm.

CONCLUSIONS

The way of describing and illustrating spores here suggested leads to a full interpretation of the spore morphology as observed with either a light or electron microscope. It has the advantage of presenting a lot of information about spore morphology in a standardized format: **spore shape, ornamentation, color, content, spore wall layers, apiculum, symmetry, polarity, size, and reagent reactions** (Fig.4:A-D). A more

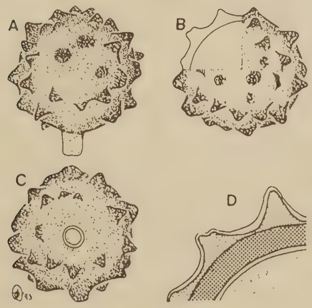


FIG. 4. A-D: *Lycoperdon perlatum* Pers. A: Equatorial lateral view (el); B: Distal polar view (dp); C: Proximal polar view (pp); D: Diagrammatic section through the basidiospore wall, enlargement from B. Based on Perreau, 1971.

detailed diagrammatic section through the spore wall would also be helpful for comparative purposes (Fig. 4:D). An accurate interpretation of spore shape in all of its spatial views is of prime importance. In some fungal groups, spore shape determines the separation of families or genera or species (e.g. Glomales (Schenck & Pérez **1990**); *Chaetomium* (Seth **1968**); Agaricales (Smith **1986**); Uredinales (Cummins **1936**); Hyphomycetes (Ellis **1971**) etc.). The importance of precise spore analysis extends into other scientific fields, such as forensics, archeology, palinology, etc.

The proposed system has the aim to standardize the nomenclature and illustration of all fungal groups. The ideal is to supplement the drawings with photographic pictures because of the subjetiveness inherent in drawings.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I extend special thanks to Drs. M.A. Castellano, A.E. Cocucci and G. Muller for their suggestions. To Drs. D. Minter and J. Trappe for reviewing the manuscript; Dr. J. Boise for linguistic improvements, CONICOR for financial support, U.S.Forest service, Pacific Northwest Research Station, for facilities and CONICET for providing the author's scholarship.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

BURK,W.R., S.L.FLEGLER & T.W.K.YOUNG. 1982. Ultrastructural studies of Clathraceae and Phallaceae (Gasteromycetes) spores. *Mycologia* **74:**166-168.

CORNER, E.J.H. 1947. Variation in the size and shape of spores, basidia and cystidia in Basidiomycetes. *New Phytol.***46**:195-228.

CUMMINS,G.B. 1936. Phylogenetic significance of the spores in urediospores. *Mycologia* **28**:103-132.

CUNNINGHAM,G.H. 1930. Terminology of the spores forms and associated structures of the rust fungi. *N.Z.J.Sci. Technol.***12**:123-128.

ELLIS,M.B. 1971. *Dematiaceous Hyphomycetes.* Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey, England. 608 p.

ELSIK,W.C. and J.JANSONIUS. 1974. New genera of Paleogene fungal spores. *Can. J. Bot.* **52**:953-958.

ERDTMAN,G. 1966. *Pollen morphology and plant taxonomy. Angiosperms.* Hafner Publishing Company. N.Y. 553 p.

________. 1969. *Handbook of palinology.* Munksgaard, Copenhagen.486 p., 49 fig.

________. 1972. *Pollen and spore morphology. Plant taxonomy, Gymnospermae, Pteridophyta, Bryophyta.* Vol. II. Hafner Publishing Company, N.Y. 127 p.

HAWKSWORTH,D.L., B.P. SUTTON & G.C. AINSWORTH. 1983. *Ainsworth & Bisby's dictionary of fungi.* 7th Ed. Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey. England. 693 p.

HEIM,R. 1957. *Les champignons d'Europe.* TomeI. Ed. N. Boubee & Cie. Paris. 327 p.

HUGHES,J.J. 1953. Fungi from the gold Coast II. *Mycol.Pap.* CMI:1-104.

HUHTINEN,N,S. 1989. A monograph of *Hyaloscypha* and allied genera. *Karstenia* **29**:45-252.

INGOLD,C.T. 1954. Ascospore form. *Trans. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* **37**:19-21.

________. 1966. Spore release. Pp. 679-705. *The Fungi an advanced treatise II.* Academic Press Inc. London.

JOSSERARD, M. 1952. La description Champignons Supérieurs 1. *Encyclopedie Mycologique* **21**. 336 p. Ed. Paul Lechevalier, Paris.

LARGENT, D; D. JOHNSON and R. WATLING. 1977. *How to identify mushrooms to genus III: microscopic features.* Mad River Press Inc. Ca.148 p.

MARTIN,G.W. and C.J.ALEXOPOULOS. 1969. *The Myxomycetes.* Univ. of Iowa Press, Iowa. 480 p., 41 pl.

MAUBLANC, A. and G.VIENNOT-BOURGIN. 1959. *Champignons de France.* I.Texte. Ed. Paul Lechevalier. Paris. 305 p.

Mc HUGH, R. 1986. Spore-clusters of the Myxomycete genus *Badhamia. Trans.Br.Mycol.Soc* . **86**:663-665.

MINTER, D. 1982. On the problem of describing the shapes of certain fungal spores. *Bull. Brit. Mycol. Soc.* **16**:164-165.

PEGLER,D.N. and T.W.K.,YOUNG. 1971. Basidiospore morphology in the Agaricales. *Nova Hedwigia Beheift.* **35**:1-210.

________. 1975. Basidiospore form in the British species of *Clitopilus*, *Rhodocybe* and *Rhodotus*.. *Kew Bull.* **30**:19-31

________. 1978. Entolomataceae Kotl. & Pouz. *World pollen and spore flora* **7**:1-32.

________. 1982. Russulaceae Roze. *World pollen and spore flora* **10**:1-35.

PERREAU,J. 1961. Recherches sur les ornamentations sporales et la sporogenese chez quelques especes des genres *Boletellus et Strobilomyces* (Basidiomycetes). *Ann. Sc. Nat., Bot.* **12 series**, **2**:402-489.

________. 1967. Recherches sur la diférenciation et la structure de la paroi sporale chez les Homobasidiomycètes à spores ornées. *Ann. Sc. Nat., Bot.* **12 serie, 8**:639-746.

________. 1971. L'ornamentation sporale chez les Lycoperdons. *Ann. Sc. Nat., Bot.* **12 serie, 12**:129-146.

________. 1976. Development, morphologie et structure de la basidiospore (chez les Homobasidiomycètes). *Inform. Sc. Paris* **31:**55-75.

________. and R.HEIM. 1969. L'ornamentation des basidiospores au microscope électronique à balage. *Rev. Mycol.* **33**:329-340.

SCHENCK.N.C. and Y. PEREZ. 1990. *Manual for the identification of VA mycorrhizal fungi.* Synergistic Publications. Florida. 286 p.

SETH,H.K. 1968. Studies in the genus *Chaetomium III.* Ascospore. *Nova Hedwigia Z. Kriptogamend* **16**:520-537.

SHEFFY,M.V. and D.L.DILCHER. 1971. Morphology and taxonomy of fungal spores. *Paleontographyca* **B 133:**34-51.

SINGER, R. 1986. *The Agaricales in modern taxonomy.* 4th Ed. 980 p, 88 pl. Koeltz Scientific Books. Germany.

SMITH, A.H. 1949. *Mushrooms in their natural habitats.* Vol. 1. Sawyers Inc. Portland. Oregon. 626 p.

SNELL, W.H. and E.A.DICK. 1971. *A glossary of mycology*. Harvard University Press. Cambridge. Mass. 181 p.

SYSTEMATICS ASSOCIATION for DESCRIPTIVE TERMINOLOGY. 1960. Preliminary list of works relevant to descriptive biological terminology. *Taxon* **9**:245-257.

________. 1962. II. Terminology of simple symmetrical plane shapes (chart 1). *Taxon* **11**: 145-156.

THAXTER,R. 1896-1931. Contribution towards a monograph of the Laboulbeniales. *Bibliotheca Mycol.* **30**. J.Cramer Lehre, Vaduz. 1971 reprint.

WALKER, J.W. and J.A.DOYLE. 1975. The bases of Angiosperm phylogeny: palynology. *Ann. Miss. Bot. Gard.* **62**:664-723.

WEBSTER'S. 1985. *Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary.* Merriam- Webster Inc. Mass. 1563 p.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no.1, pp. 271-288 July-September 1994

DISCOMYCETES OF THE GUAYANAS. I. INTRODUCTION AND SOME ENCOELIA SPECIES

TERESITA ITURRIAGA

Departamento de Biología de Organismos, Universidad Simón Bolívar,
Apartado 89000, Sartenejas, Baruta, Edo. Miranda, Venezuela

ABSTRACT

Studies of the genus *Encoelia* provide two apparent new records for Venezuela, *Encoelia heteromera* (Mont.) Nannf., on logs, also apparently new for Guyana, and *Encoelia helvola* (Jungh.) Overeem, parasitic on internodes of a bamboo. Additional data and full descriptions are provided for these and for two other species previously reported from Venezuela, *Encoelia cubensis* (Berk. & Curt.) Iturriaga, Samuels & Korf, a new combination for *Patinellaria cubensis* (Berk. & Curt.) Dennis, fungicolous on Xylariaceous fungi, and *Encoelia fuscobrunnea* (Pat. & Gaillard) W. Y. Zhuang, occurring on wood.

INTRODUCTION

In a continuing investigation of the Discomycetes of Venezuela and neighboring countries, four species of *Encoelia* from Venezuela and the Guayana Region (treated here as including the Venezuelan states of Bolívar and Amazonas, Guyana, Surinam, and French Guiana) were identified and studied.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Dried herbarium specimens collected mainly by G. Samuels, A. Rossman, and the author in the area of the Guayanas (as defined in this paper) and by K. Dumont and others in other tropical areas, were sectioned at 25 µm with a freezing microtome and sections were floated into water, then mounted in water, aqueous Poirrier's Blue, Melzer's Reagent, and KOH-Phloxine-Glycerine. Squash mounts were made and mounted in the same media. At least 30 measurements were recorded for each kind of structure for each specimen examined. Structures were measured and drawn with a calibrated ocular micrometer in a Leitz Biomed standard research microscope equipped with a Wild drawing tube. Terminology used follows Korf (1952, 1973). Abbreviations of herbarium names follow Index Herbariorum (Holmgren, et al., 1990). Abbreviated literature citations follow Botanico-Periodicum-Huntianum, B-P-H (Lawrence, et al., 1968). Throughout this paper the International Code of Botanical Nomenclature (Greuter, et al., 1988) has been followed.

Specimens examined are cited with the data exactly as they appear on the packet labels, except information that is enclosed in square brackets.

SPECIES OF ENCOELIA (FR. : FR.) P. KARST.

Encoelia cubensis (Berk. & Curtis) Iturriaga, Samuels & Korf, ***comb. nov.*** (Figs. 1, 2)

= *Patinellaria cubensis* (Berk. & Curtis) Dennis, *Kew Bull.* **1954:** 315. 1954.
= *Sphinctrina cubensis* Berk. & Curtis, *J. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **10:** 370. 1868.
= *Cenangium xylariicola* Massee, *J. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **35:** 102. 1901.
= *Dermatea mycophaga* Massee, *Kew Bull.* **1908:** 218. 1908.

Apothecia single or gregarious on pyrenomycetous fungi, frequently *Xylaria* spp., rarely on wood, frequently seated on a white mycelial tuft which may be the anamorph of the *Xylaria*, when mature mycelium surrounding and adhering to stipe in some cases, 0.25 - 1.25 mm diam, discoid with the point of attachment (stipe) present or absent. Receptacle margin undulating when mature, brown to black when dry, when rehydrated reddish-brown to black, disc brown to black with lighter margin when dry, when rehydrated greenish-beige to dark green with yellow margin. Yellow pigment exuded into 2% aqueous KOH. Stipe 0.5 × 0.25 mm, present or absent, in section <800 µm long, <440 µm wide at the disc, narrowing below to

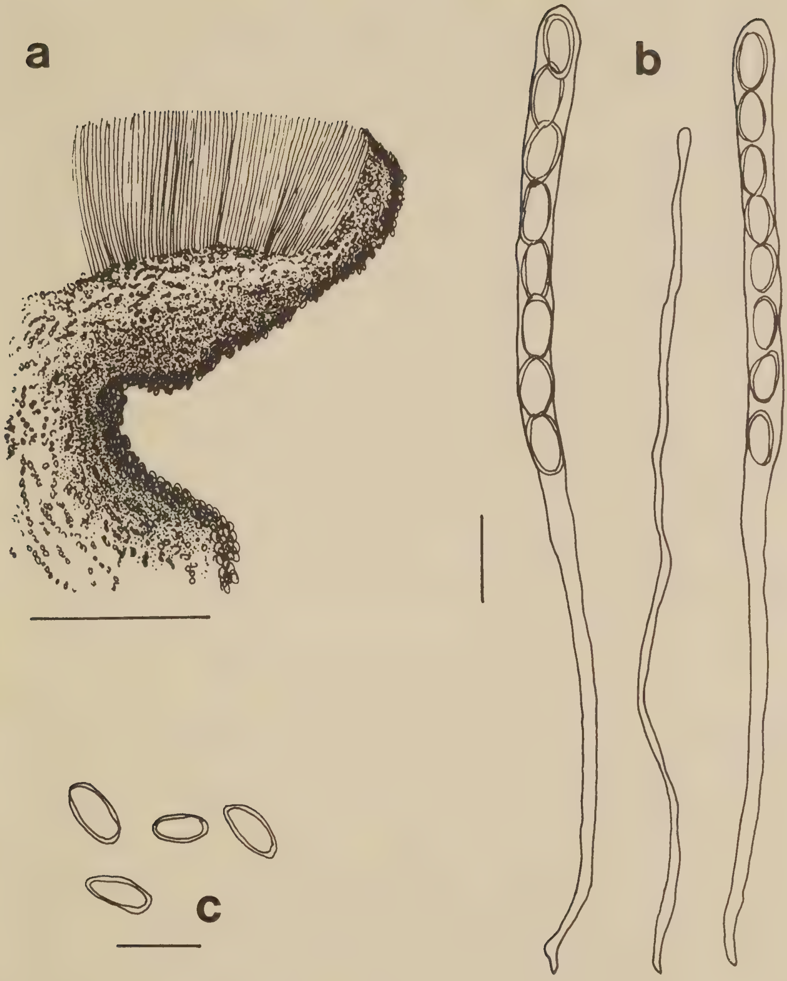


Figure 1. *Encoelia cubensis* (NY 2394). **a**. Apothecial median longitudinal section (bar 200 µm). **b**. Mature asci with ascospores and paraphyses (bar 10 µm). **c**. Ascospores (bar 10 µm).

350 µm at the base. Stipe ectal cells textura prismatica, perpendicular to the surface in the upper portion, more disorganized and textura angularis-like in the basal portion, cells all brown-walled towards the outside. Stipe medulla consisting of a mixture of wide-celled textura intricata mixed with textura epidermoidea, 5 - 9 µm broad. Ectal excipulum long-celled textura prismatica, with hyphae turning outwards towards the surface of the apothecium at the margin, with cells 8.0 - 13.2 × 2.9 - 5.9 µm, and textura angularis intermixed with prismatica towards the flanks, 13.2 - 22.0 × 5.1 - 7.3 µm; hyphae turning at a high angle towards the base and at a low angle towards the margin. Outermost cells rounder towards the surface, glued together by slight gelatinization, but loosening towards the surface of the apothecium, 5.9 - 18.3 × 7.3 - 11.0 µm. Some evidence of pustule formation evident. Ectal cells textura globulosa at the base of the apothecium. Medullary excipulum textura intricata, with broad cells glued together, 3.7 - 5.9 µm wide. Asci cylindric-clavate, with a long stipe, 8-spored, J– ascus pore with or without KOH pretreatment, 54.5 - 73.4 × 3.7 - 4.4 µm. Paraphyses filiform, same length as asci, not enlarged apically, unbranched, 1.5 - 2.2 µm wide, distantly septate. Ascospores oval, 1-seriate, biguttulate with two large guttules, 5.1 - 7.3 × 2.2 - 2.9 µm.

Substrate: On pyrenomycetous fungi, frequently *Xylaria* spp.

Specimens Examined: COLOMBIA: Dumont-CO 6006, On indet. wood [on *Xylaria* on wood], on the Quibdó-Medellín Rd. at a point ca 155 Km from the intersection with the Medellín-Anserma Rd. Dpto. Choc , Elev. ca 1800 ft., Coll.: K. P. Dumont, S. E. Carpenter, M. A. Sherwood, 10 Aug 76 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-CO 5966, On indet. twig [on *Xylaria*], on the Quibdó-Medellín Rd. at a point ca 155 Km from the intersection with the Medellín-Anserma Rd. Dpto. Choc , Elev. ca 1800 ft., Coll.: K. P. Dumont, S. E. Carpenter, M. A. Sherwood, 10 Aug 76 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-CO 5985, On Xylariaceae on indet. log, on the Quibdó-Medellín Rd. at a point ca 155 Km from the intersection with the Medellín-Anserma Rd. Dpto. Choc , Elev. ca 1800 ft., Coll.: K. P. Dumont, S. E. Carpenter, M. A. Sherwood, 10 Aug 76 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-CO 7375, On indet. Xylariaceae on wood, Ca 97 Km from Ansermanuevo, on the Ansermanuevo-Nívita Rd. Dpto. Choc . Elev. 400 m. Coll. K. P. Dumont, L. A. Molina, E. Forero

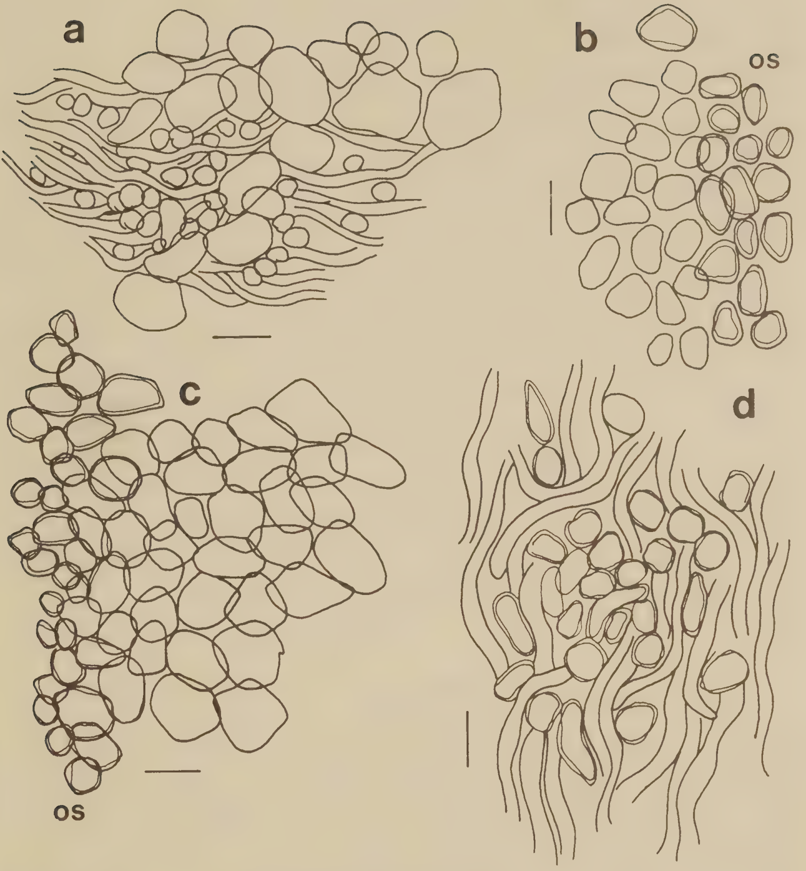


Figure 2. *Encoelia cubensis* (NY 2394). **a**. Stipe medullary tissue in median longitudinal section (bar 10 µm). **b**. Stipe cortex tissue in median longitudinal section – os: outer surface (bar 10 µm). **c**. Ectal excipulum tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium at the flanks – os: outer surface (bar 10 µm). **d**. Medullary excipular tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium (bar 10 µm).

et al., 26 Aug 76 [scarce collection, possibly *Encoelia cubensis*] (NY); Dumont-CO 8959, On Xylariaceae on leaf, Dpto. Magdalena, Sierra Nevada de Santa Marta, between Palo Alto (1700 m) and Refugios de la Sierra (1850 m), Coll.: K. P. Dumont, L. Ryvarden, F. Oberwinkler, P. Buritica, M. Pulido, J. Aguirre, 19 Jun 78, (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) slide and specimen (NY); Dumont-CO 1296, On unidentified wood, Finca A. Castro, ca. 5 km. W. Popayan road between Popayan and e. Tambo, Dpto. Cauca, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, J. M. Idrobo and L. F. Velasquez, 14 July 74, (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) slide and specimen (NY). FRENCH GUIANA: on *Xylaria* sp., Upper Marouini River: 5 km WSW of Monpe Soula near three inselbergs, 02 37'N, 54 03'W, Elev. 250-30 m, Aug, Sep 1987, Coll.: G. J. Samuels, J. J. deGranville, L. Allorge, W. Hahn, M. Hoff, A. Weitzman 6165 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); on *Xylaria,* Saul ca. 10 km SW of Saul toward Mt. Galbao, 200-350 m, Jan, Feb 1986!, Coll.: G. J. Samuels & J. R. Boise 2616, (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY). GUYANA: on *Xylaria* sp., Mt. Wokomung: On ridge leading NW toward summit, 1/2-1 hr walk from Base Camp; forest tall, well drained below; wet, with palms above, 05 05'N, 59 50'W, Elev. 1150-1300 m, 1 Jul 1989, Coll.: G. J. Samuels, B. M. Boom, G. Bacchus 6376 [also AD (air dried) portion inside this packet] (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY). PUERTO RICO: Parasite on *Xylaria,* trail to Río Sonador on Mahogany log over stream, Nov. 1991, Coll.: Samuels, G. J. (?) (BPI) [G. J. Samuels sent me this collection with no label but the data written on the back of a presentation card from Dr. A. J. Kuthubutheen, who may be the collector, or may not have anything to do with it.] VENEZUELA: Dumont-VE 1121, On *Xylaria* sp., Path between hotel and hotel's water source, Rancho Grande, Parq. Nac. Henry Pittier, Edo. Argua, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines and G. J. Samuels, 3 Jul 71, (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (slides and specimen) (NY); Dumont-VE 1677, On *Xylaria* sp., Along road, 12 - 17 km. S. & E. of Sanare, Parq. Nac. Yacambu, Edo. Lara, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. J. Samuels and Juan Leal, 9 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-VE 1672, On *Xylaria* sp., Along road, 12 - 17 km. S. & E. of Sanare, Parq. Nac. Yacambu, Edo. Lara, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. J. Samuels and Juan Leal, 9 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-VE 1740, Along road, 12 - 17 km. S. & E. of Sanare, Parq. Nac. Yacambu, Edo. Lara, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. J. Samuels and Juan Leal, 9 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-VE 2587, On *Xylaria* sp. Ca. 63 km. W. of Merida, Univ.

Los Andes Forest Reserve, La Carbonera, Edo. Merida. Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. J. Samuels, S. Silverborg and L. Borjas, 20 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Samuels 6867, on *Xylaria* sp., La Mucuy, trail from Inparques house to Laguna La Coromoto, Edo. Mérida, Coll.: G. J. Samuels, B. Hein, S. Hundhoff, T. Iturriaga, Nov. 1990; Dumont-VE 1815, On *Xylaria* sp., on unidentified wood, 2-4 km. above Jobito, near San Felipe, Parq. Yurubi, Edo Yaracuy, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. H. Samuels and Juan Leal, 10 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); Dumont-VE 1849, On *Xylaria* sp., on unidentified wood, 2-4 km. above Jobito, near San Felipe, Parq. Yurubi, Edo Yaracuy, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. J. Samuels and Juan Leal, 10 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) (NY); specimen 2394 AD [with no label] Dumont-VE 1740, Along road, 12 - 17 km. S. & E. of Sanare, Parq. Nac. Yacambu, Edo. Lara, Coll.: K. P. Dumont, J. H. Haines, G. J. Samuels and Juan Leal, 9 Jul 71 (as *Patinellaria cubensis*) [this has two packets inside, both marked 2394 outside: one with a large collection of this fungus on its host, and another small packet of the same thing, which is probably the AD (air dried) portion, discs seated in whitish anamorph forming a "mycelial" pad on the host which is probably *Kretschmaria*] (NY); specimen 2429 AD [with no label (as *Patinellaria cubensis*)] (NY).

Figures: Dennis 1954 p. 316; this paper, Figs. 1, 2.

Notes: Ascus measurements are smaller than the ones reported by Dennis (1954), 70 - 90 × 5 - 6 µm, I report some ectal excipular cells of larger diameter than reported by Dennis, "surface cells clavate, 6-8µ diam." Apart from the collection which Dennis cites from Venezuela, No. 255 in Herb. Berkeley (Typus of *C. xylariicola*), apparently these are the only other reports of this fungus from Venezuela. As far as I know it has also never been reported for Guyana or French Guiana.

Encoelia fuscobrunnea (Pat. & Gaillard) W. Y. Zhuang, *Mycotaxon* **31:** 275. 1988. (Figs. 3, 4)

= *Helotium fuscobrunneum* Pat. & Gaillard, *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* **4:** 101, pl. 18, fig. 8, 1888.
= *Rutstroemia fuscobrunnea* (Pat. & Gaillard) Le Gal, *Discom. Madag.* p. 325, fig. 147. 1953.

= *Ionomidotis fuscobrunnea* (Pat. & Gaillard) Dennis, *Kew Bull.*, Addit. Ser. **3:** 345. 1970.

Apothecia deep cupulate, 1.5 - 2.0 mm tall, stipitate, stipe 1 - 1.5 mm long, disc 1 mm diam, receptacle, disc and stipe black, smooth. Apothecial structure distinctly encoelioid, with strong ionomidotic reaction. Ectal excipulum at margin and flanks textura globulosa, cells strongly pigmented, brown, with thick walls. (4.7-) 6.2 - 7.8 (-10.1) × (3.9-) 3.4 - 6.2 (-7.8) µm, with loose spherical cells. Medullary excipulum textura intricata, (2.3-) 3.1 × 3.9 (-4.7) µm wide, hyphae brown, walls with markings, with many resinous globs, very granular cytoplasm, brown pigmentation also between hyphae. Subhymenium textura intricata. Asci cylindric to clavate, small, (35.1-) 39.0 - 44.5 (-46.8) × (1.6-) 3.9 - 4.7 µm, hyaline, 8-spored, J+ ascus pore with KOH pretreatment. Ascospores ellipsoidal, uniseriate or irregularly biseriate, regularly biguttulate but from 0- to 2-guttulate at maturity, (3.9-) 4.7 - 6.2 (-7.0) × (-1.5) 2.3 µm. Paraphyses filiform, hyaline, 1.6 (–2.3) µm wide at the middle, slightly enlarged at the apex, width 2.3 - 3.1 (-3.9) µm. Stipe textura globulosa at cortex, with spherical, strongly pigmented cells 5.5 - 9.4 × 4.7 - 8.6 µm, forming distinctly tapering pustules; stipe medulla textura intricata, hyphae brown, 0.78 µm diam, brown pigmentation also between hyphae.

Substrate: unknown, since the collection "6484 AD" consisted of five loose stipitate dark-coloured apothecia with no substrate attached, and clearly not associated with the data on 6484. The holotype was collected by Gaillard on a branch: "Epars ou groupé sur écorce d'arbre, entre les petites Mousses. De Maipures à San-Fernando. Août. (No 240)" (Patouillard & Gaillard, 1888). The holotype at FH was examined by Zhuang (1988).

Specimen examined: 6484 AD (NY). Data uncertain, since this collection was supposed to be the air dried part of collection 6484 NY, and was inside the same packet. The part of the collection corresponding to 6484 matches the data on the label: "Guyana: On decaying leaf of *Clusia* sp. (Boom 9064), Mt. Wokomung: Summit. 05 05'N, 59 50'W Elev. 1650 m. 6 Jul 1989. Disc 1.2 - 1 mm diam, white, sessile. Coll.: G. J. Samuels, B. M. Boom, G. Bacchus 6484. BRG, NY." I have identified this fungus to be a species of *Mollisia*. The small packet enclosed in 6484 has 5 stipitate discs, with no substrate attached to them, and is clearly

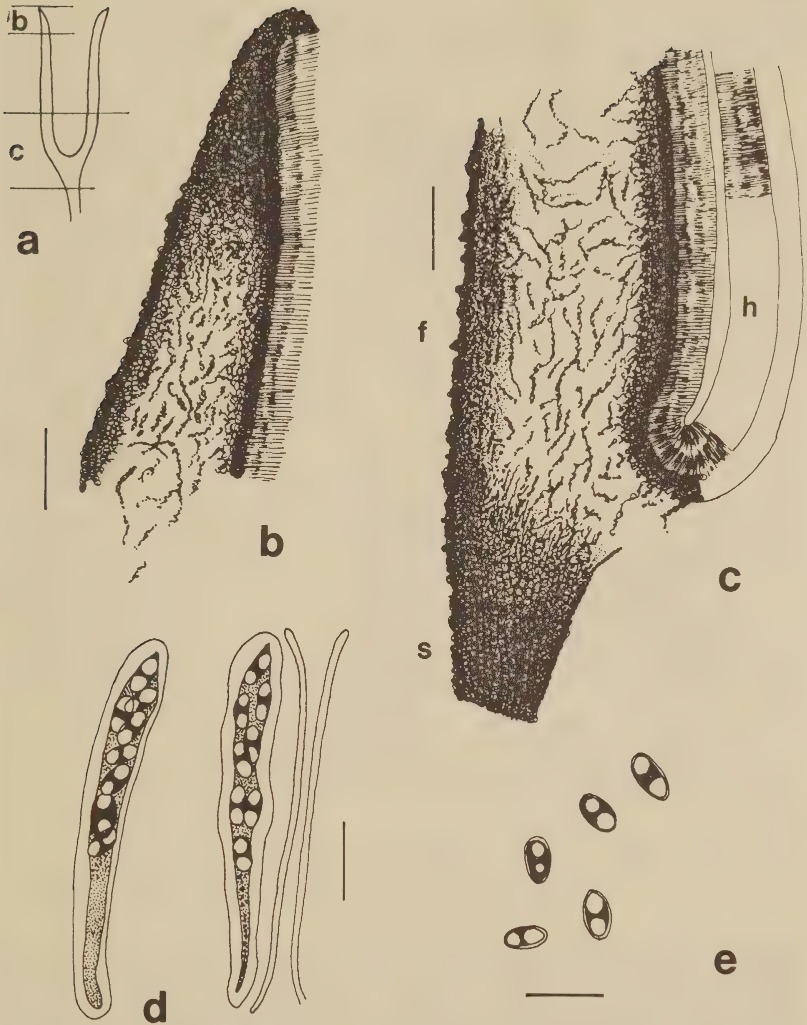


Figure 3. *Encoelia fuscobrunnea* (NY 6484 AD). **a**. Diagrammatic representation of apothecium divided into section b (extremes) and section c (basal part). **b**. Apothecial median longitudinal section of extreme part of flanks and margin (bar 100 µm). **c**. Apothecial median longitudinal section of basal part – f: flanks, s: stipe, h: hymenium (bar 100 µm). **d**. Mature asci with ascospores and paraphyses (bar 10 µm). **e**. Biguttulate ascospores (bar 10 µm).

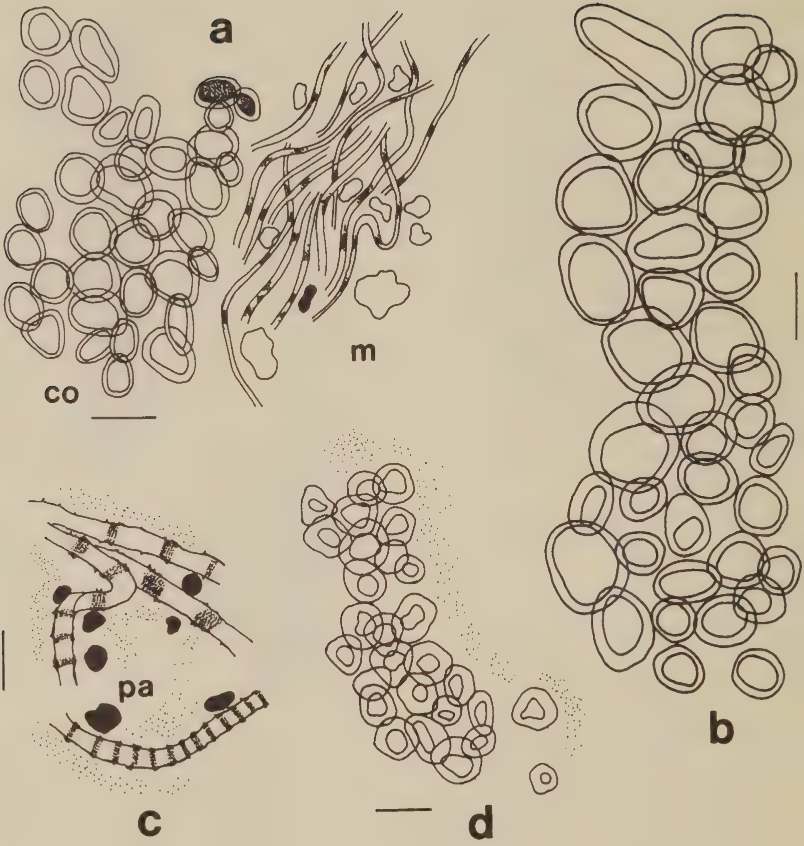


Figure 4. *Encoelia fuscobrunnea* (NY 6484 AD). **a**. Stipe central tissue in median section – m: medullary tissue, co: cortical tissue next to the medullae (bar 10 µm). **b**. Stipe outer surface cortical tissue in median longitudinal section (bar 10 µm). **c**. Medullary excipular tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium, showing hyphae with marked walls and pigmented areas (pa) (bar 10 µm). **d**. Ectal excipulum tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium at the flanks (bar 10 µm).

not associated with the data in 6484. I will assume that the locality, collectors and collecting date are the same for both specimens (see Notes, below).

Figures: Patouillard & Gaillard 1888, *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* **4:** pl. 18, fig. 8 (as *Helotium fuscobrunneum*); Le Gal, 1953, *Discom. Madag.*, fig. 147 (as *Rutstroemia fuscobrunnea*); Zhuang, 1988, *Mycotaxon* **31:** 261-298, fig. 23; this paper Figs. 3, 4.

Notes: I have written to Dr. Gary J. Samuels in regard to specimen 6484 AD, and he has told me to separate it as a different collection, and this is what I have done. Ascus width is narrower than that reported by Patouillard & Gaillard (1889), 6 µm. Saccardo's (1889) description is only a translation of Patouillard and Gaillard's. Ascospore length is a little shorter than reported by Dennis (1970), 5-8 µm. The color of this species has been reported by Patouillard and Gaillard (1888) as "roux-brun brillant" (brilliant brownish-red), and by Dennis (1970) as having a vinaceous hymenium and a bright yellow-brown receptacle.

Encoelia helvola (Jungh.) Overeem, *in* Overeem & Weese, *Icones Fungorum Malayensium* **13:** 1. 1926. (Figs. 5, 6)

= *Peziza helvola* Jungh., *Praem. fl. crypt. Java* p. 30. 1838.
= *Cenangium helvolum* (Jungh.) Sacc., *Syll. Fung.* **8:** 570. 1889.
= *Helotium helvolum* (Jungh.) Pat., *Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*, Suppl. **1:** 120. 1897.
= *Geopyxis bambusicola* Henn., *Hedwigia* **41:** 31. 1902.

Apothecia discoid when dry to cupulate when rehydrated, 0.5 - 1.0 cm tall, receptacle and stipe ochraceous yellow when dry, yellow when rehydrated, both strongly pustulate, disc brownish orange when dry, bright orange when rehydrated, 1.0 - 1.5 cm diam, margin involute when dry, straight when rehydrated, stipe pulverulent and longitudinally striate, exuding a yellow pigment in 10% KOH. Ectal excipulum textura globulosa-angularis, cells ochraceous brown in water, with thick walls, 4.7 - 9.4 × 3.1 - 7.8 (-9.4) µm, pustules present, formed by groups of thick-walled, ochraceous brown textura globulosa cells 7.0 - 12.5 × 5.5 - 10.9 (-11.7) µm, immersed in a gel. Medullary excipulum

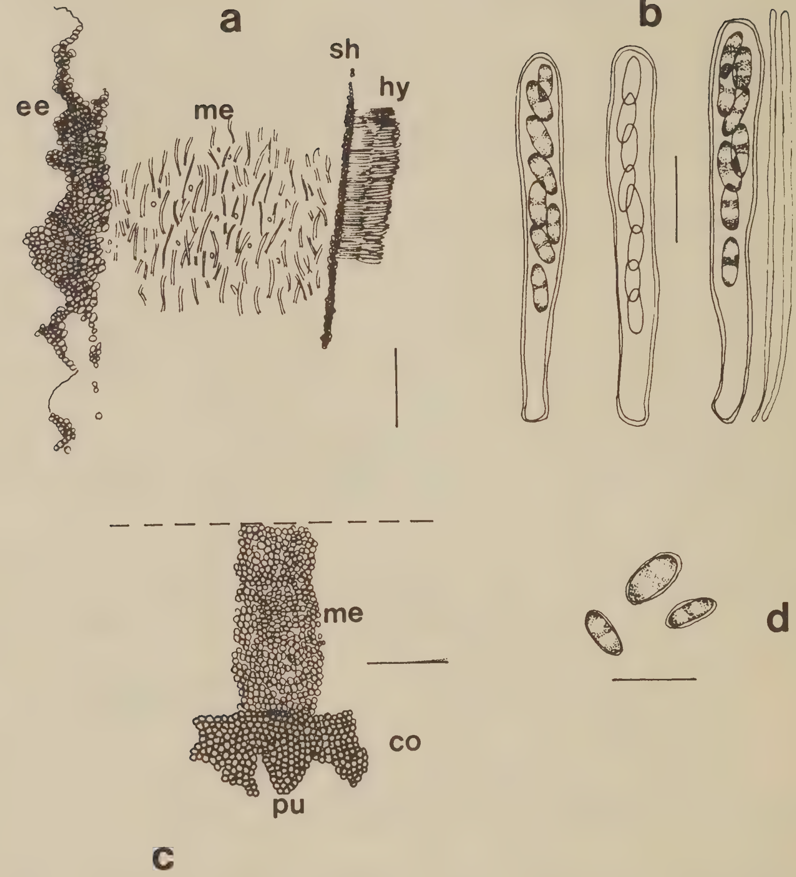


Figure 5. *Encoelia helvola* (VEN 2133). **a**. Apothecial median longitudinal section showing – ee: ectal excipulum, me: medullary excipulum, sh: subhymenium, hy: hymenium (bar 100 µm). **b**. Mature asci with ascospores and paraphyses (bar 10 µm). **c**. Stipe tissue in median section – co: cortex showing pustules (pu), me: medullae (bar 100 µm). **d**. Ascospores (bar 10 µm).

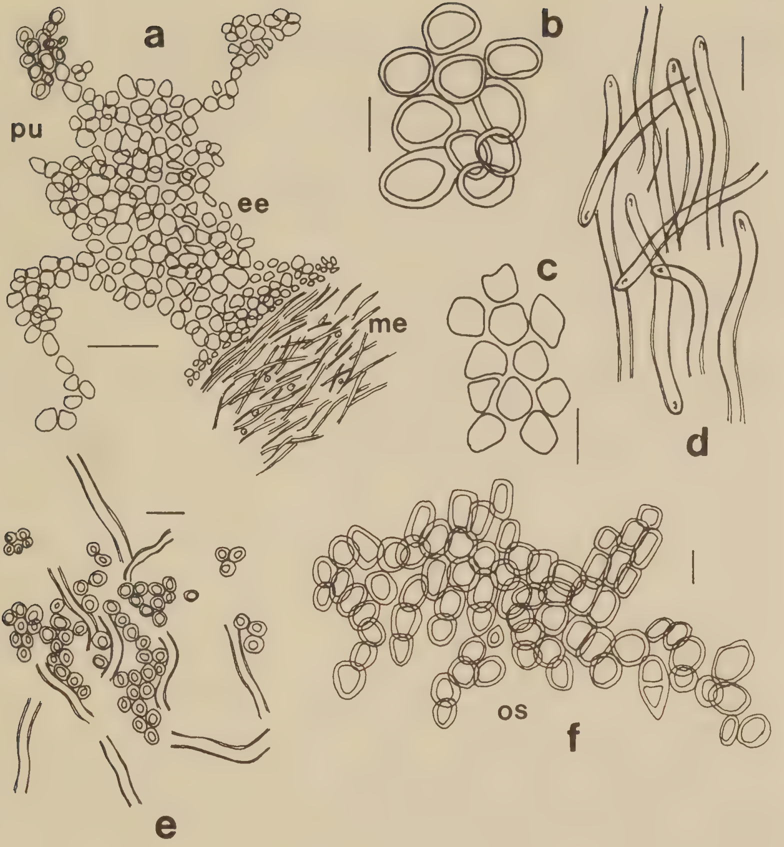


Figure 6. *Encoelia helvola* (VEN 2133). **a**. Detail of ectal excipulum tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium at the flanks – ee: ectal excipulum, pu: pustule, me: medullary excipulum (bar 30 µm). **b**. Detail of ectal excipulum tissue at pustule in median longitudinal section of apothecium at the flanks, composed of thick-walled cells. (bar 10 µm). **c**. Detail of ectal excipulum tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium at the flanks, composed of cells without a thick wall (bar 10 µm). **d**. Detail of medullary excipular tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium (bar 10 µm). *Encoelia heteromera* (NY 5393). **e**. Medullary excipular tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium (bar 10 µm). **f**. Ectal excipulum tissue in median longitudinal section of apothecium at the flanks – os: outer surface (bar 10 µm).

cells (6.2-) 7.0 -7.8 (-11.7) × 5.5 - 7.0 (-9.4) µm, pustules present, composed of groups of textura globulosa cells with thick walls immersed in a gel; medulla textura intricata-oblita, hyphae 1.6 - 2.3 (-3.1) µm wide. Asci cylindric-clavate, (40.6-) 42.1 - 43.6 × 3.1 - 3.9 µm, 8-spored, J– ascus pore with or without KOH pretreatment. Paraphyses filiform, 0.8 µm wide in the middle, not enlarged at the apex, hyaline. Ascospores subfusoid, (6.2-) 7.0 (–7.8) × 2.3 µm, unordered inside the asci, biguttulate, smooth, hyaline.

Substrate: On nodes of living culms of bamboo.

Specimen examined: Venezuela: On bamboo, living culms forming at nodes, Territorio Federal Amazonas, Neblina Base Camp on Río Baría (=Río Mawarinuma), left bank, downstream from camp, alt. 140 meters, 001 49' 50N, 66 09' 40W, 1985 Feb 17, Coll.: Amy Rossman 2133 (VEN) (BPI).

Figures: Junghuhn (1838), Tab. V, fig. 17; van Overeem (1926), Taf. XIII; this paper, Figs. 5, 6.

Notes: Ascus measurements are smaller than the ones reported by Zhuang and Korf (1989), 60 - 65 × 5 - 6 µm. This species has always been reported as a parasite at internodes on living bamboo. It has been reported from Java (Junghuhn, 1838; Patouillard, 1897; Overeem, 1926), from China (Zhuang & Korf, 1989), and from Brasil (Hennings, 1902; Viégas, 1961; both as *Geopyxis bambusicola*, a name under which it would scarcely be sought). This is apparently the first report of this species from Venezuela.

Encoelia heteromera (Mont.) Nannf., *Trans. Brit. mycol. Soc.* **23:** 239. 1939. (Fig. 7)

= *Peziza heteromera* Mont., *Ann. Sci. Nat.* Ser. 2, **13:** 206. 1840.

= *Midotis heteromera* (Mont.) Fr., *Summa Veg. Scand.*, sect post. 362. 1849.

= *Midotis verruculosa* Berk. & Curt., *J. Linn. Soc. Bot.* **10:** 370. 1868.

= *Cenangium leoninum* Cooke & Massee, *Grevillea* **21:** 72. 1893.

= *Dermatea aureo-tincta* Rehm, *Hedwigia* **39:** 84. 1900.
= *Dermatea pulchra* Starbäck, Arkiv för Bot. **2**(5): 6. 1904.

Apothecia stipitate, deep cupulate to turbinate, 0.8 - 2 cm tall, disc 1 - 2 cm diam, symmetric, spathulate or ear-shaped, when dry receptacle ochraceous brown, pulverulent, and disc dark-brown, when rehydrated receptacle, stipe and disc ochraceous, disc gelatinous, when fresh ectal dull orange to orange-yellow or rust-colored, and disc dull orange to reddish-brown. Stipe 1 cm × 1.5 mm, exuding a yellowish pigment in 10% KOH. Ectal excipulum textura globulosa to prismatica immersed in a gel, 8.8 -14.3 × 6.6 - 11.0 µm, ochraceous-yellow under water. Medullary excipulum textura intricata, hyphae 2.2 - 5.5 µm wide, immersed in a gel, light yellow in water. Subhymenium well-differentiated from the medullary excipulum, textura intricata immersed in a gel, light yellow in water. Stipe textura globulosa, immersed in a gel, ochraceous-yellow in water. Asci cylindric-clavate, 63.8 - 96.8 × 4.4 - 5.5 µm, hyaline, 8-spored, J– ascus pore with or without KOH pretreatment, arising from crosiers. Paraphyses filiform, 1.1 - 3.3 µm wide, simple, septate, hyaline, same height as asci. Ascospores ellipsoidal, 8.8 - 11 × 2.7 - 4.4 µm, hyaline, biguttulate, smooth, uniseriate.

Substrate: On logs and on recently dead tree.

Specimens examined: GUYANA: On log, Cuyuni-Mazaruni Region, VII: Mazaruni Subregion, VII-2: Foothills immediately S of Mt. Ayanganna, ca. 1 km W of Pong R., 05 28'N, 60 04'W, 550-650 m, 26 Feb 1987, Coll.: G. J. Samuels, J. Pipoli, G. Gharbarran, J. Chin R. Edwards 4833 (NY) (BPI); On log, Cuyuni-Mazaruni Region, VII; Mazaruni Subregion, VII-2: Along Koatse River, ca. 2 Km E of Pong River, ca. 5 hr. walk W of Chinoweing Village. 05 28'N, 60 04'W, 600-650 m, Feb-Mar 1987. Coll.: G. J. Samuels, J. Pipoly, G. Gharbarran, J. Chin, R. Edwards 4935 (NY); On recently dead tree, East Berbice-Corentyne Region, VI; Subregion, VI-5: Canje River, 1 km N of Ekwarun Creek, 05 20'N, 57 38'W, 0-25 m, 9 Apr 1987, Coll.: G. J. Samuels, J. Pipoli, G. Gharbarran, G. Bacchus 5393 (NY). VENEZUELA: Estación Biológica Rancho Grande, camino de Interpretación de la Naturaleza "Andy Fields," Parque Nacional Henri Pittier, sobre tronco, Junio 1991, Coll.: T. Iturriaga 2035.

Figures: Dennis (1954) Fig. 42, this paper Fig. 7.

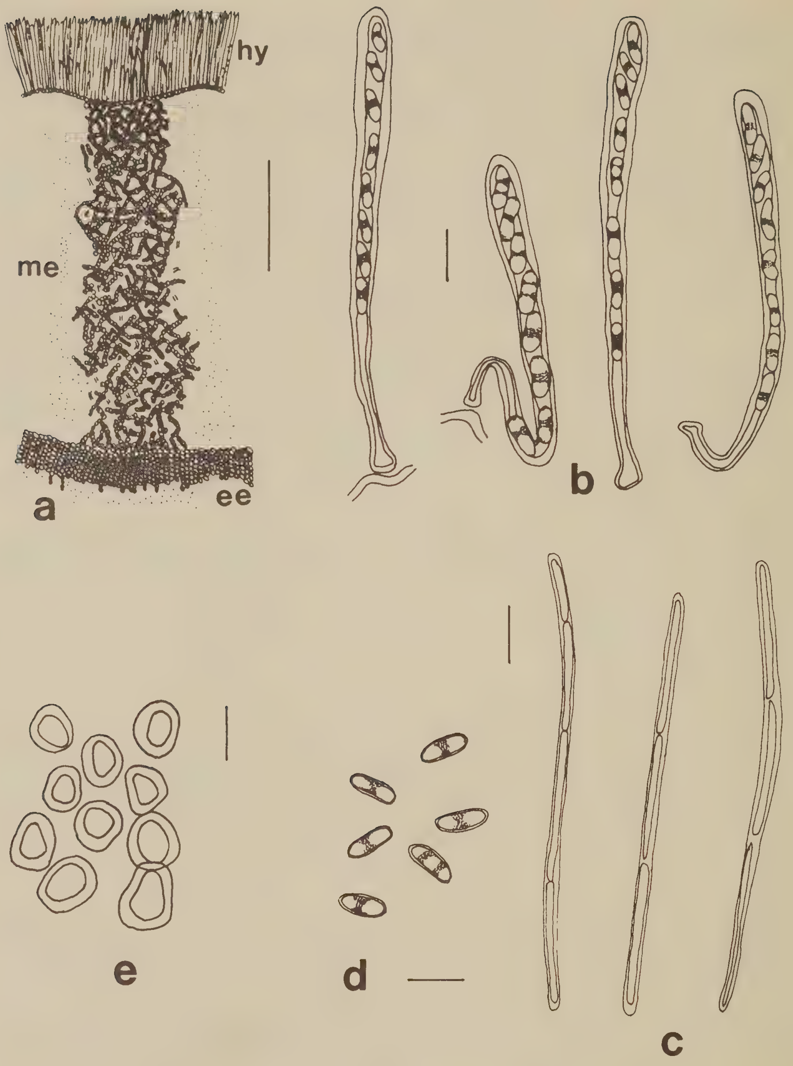


Figure 7. *Encoelia heteromera* (NY 5393). **a**. Apothecial median longitudinal section, showing – ee: ectal excipulum, me: medullary excipulum, hy: hymenium (bar 50 µm). **b**. Mature asci with ascospores (bar 10 µm). **c**. Paraphyses (bar 10 µm). **d**. Ascospores (bar 10 µm). **e**. Stipe cells (bar 10 µm).

Notes: Ascus measurements are somewhat smaller than Figure reported by Dennis (1954), 110 - 115 × 8 µm. Apparently this is the first time this species is reported for Guyana and Venezuela. Dennis (1970) states "not yet reported within our area ..." (Venezuela) "... but common in adjacent parts of South America." In Dennis (1954) collections from Cuba and Brasil are cited.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The author wishes to thank very specially the advise and numerous valuable suggestions given by Prof. Richard P. Korf. Thanks are also given to him and to Dr. Pavel Lizoň for giving very careful and thoughtful comments when acting as presubmission reviewers. The author also wishes to thank curators of the following herbaria: NY, BPI, VEN for their loan of specimens that made this study possible, as well as to Dr. Gary J. Samuels for providing his collections and drawing my attention to *E. cubensis*. Aniuska Kazandjian's skillful annotations and pencil drawings with the help of the wild tube, as well as Eduardo Perez's help in inking them, are deeply acknowledged. Financial assistance to spend summer 1992 as a postdoctoral fellow at Cornell University to study this fungi was given by the Anna E. Jenkins bequest, and by Fundacion Gran Mariscal de Ayacucho through the Direccion de Desarrollo Profesoral, Universidad Simón Bolívar.

LITERATURE CITED

Dennis, R. W. G. 1954. Some inoperculate discomycetes of tropical America. *Kew Bull.* **1954:** 289-348.

______. 1970. Fungus flora of Venezuela and adjacent countries. *Kew Bull.*, Addit. ser. **3:** 1-531, 15 pl., 9 figs.

Greuter, W., et al. [eds.]. 1988. International Code of Botanical Nomenclature. *Regnum Veget.* **118: i-xiv,** 1-328.

Hennings, P. 1902. Fungi blumenaviensis II. a cl. Alfr. Möller lecti. *Hedwigia* **41:** 1-33.

Holmgren, P. K., et al. [eds.] Index Herbariorum, Part I: The herbaria of the world, ed. 8. *Regnum Veget.* **120:** 1-693.

Korf, R. P. 1952. A monograph of the Arachnopezizeae. *Lloydia* **14:** 129-180. (1951.)

______. 1973. Chapter 9. Discomycetes and Tuberales. *In* Ainsworth, G., et al., [eds.]. *The Fungi: An Advanced Treatise* **4A:** 249-319. New York.

Junghuhn, F. 1838. *Praemissa in Floram Cryptogamicam Javae Insulae.* Fasc. 1, pp. 1-86, pl. 1-15. [preprint]

Lawrence, G. H. M., et al. [eds.]. 1968. *B–P–H Botanico-Periodicum-Huntianum.* 1063 pp. Pittsburgh.

Le Gal, M. 1959. Discomycètes du Congo Belge d'àpres les recoltes de Madame Goosens-Fontana. *Bull. Jardin Bot. État.* **29:** 73-132.

Overeem, C. van. 1926. Dermateaceae. *In* Overeem, C. van, & J. Weese, *Icones Fungorum Malayensium* **13:** 1-3, pl. 13. Wien.

Patouillard, N. 1897. Enumération des champignons récoltés à Java par M. Massart. *Ann. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg,* Suppl. **1:** 107-127, pl. 24-25.

Patouillard, N., & A. Gaillard. 1888. Champignons du Vénézuéla et principalement de la région du Haut-Orénoque, récoltés en 1887 par M. A. Gaillard. *Bull. Soc. Mycol. France* **4:** 7-129, pl. 18-20.

Saccardo, P. A. 1889. *Sylloge Fungorum* **8,** i-xvi, 1-1143 pp., Patavii.

Viégas, A. P. 1961. *Índice de Fungos da América do Sul.* 921 pp. Campinas.

Zhuang, W.-y. 1988. Studies on some Discomycete genera with an ionomidotic reaction: *Ionomidotis, Poloniodiscus, Cordierites, Phyllomyces,* and *Ameghiniella. Mycotaxon* **31:** 261-298, fig. 1-34.

Zhuang, W.-y., & R. P. Korf. 1989. Some new species and new records of Discomycetes in China. III. *Mycotaxon* **35:** 297-312.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 289-302 July-September 1994

DEVELOPMENT OF A COMPUTERIZED, SYNOPTIC KEY FOR POLYPOROID, WOOD-ROTTING FUNGI OF NORTH AMERICA

J. E. Adaskaveg[1], M. R. Dunlap[2],
R. L. Gilbertson[3], and E. E. Butler[1],

[1]Department of Plant Pathology,
[2]Facility of Advanced Instrumentation,
University of California, Davis, CA 95616

[3]Department of Plant Pathology,
University of Arizona, Tucson, AZ 85721

SUMMARY

PolyKey is described as a computerized-synoptic key that provides a fast, accurate, and effective method to identify and view characters of polyporoid, wood-rotting fungi in North America. Based on information published from previous taxonomic studies, databases were developed using a spreadsheet program (Microsoft Excel 4.0) to generate tabular arrays of taxa and characters. Sort functions of the spreadsheet program provided an effective method for re-organizing taxa and screening characters potentially useful in the identification of unknown taxa. To access databases, flowcharts were developed as logical summaries of the following functions: 1) Education - Character displays of user-selected taxa; 2) Quiz - Tutorial guide to correct characters of known taxa; 3) Identification - User-selection of characters of an unidentified taxon and computer display of possible known taxa; 4) Synonymy - Computer generated lists of synonyms for user-selected taxa; 5) Definitions and Help - Computer display of terminology and explanations; and 6) Print - Character outputs for any genus or species. Programs and menu displays were designed and written in FoxPro 2.0 and Foxbase+/Mac 2.01 for use on an IBM-compatible and Apple Macintosh computer, respectively. The key provides access to 100 genera, 415 species, and 1115 synonyms contained in genus, species, and synonymy databases. On-screen menus contain lists of characters, taxa, definitions, and help functions. Selection of any function or display is done using a mouse with no keyboard entry required. Applications of computerized synoptic keys in teaching and research are discussed.

Analytical and synoptical keys represent the two, logical and structural, arrangements of characters utilized in the identification of biological specimens (Leenhouts 1966). Analytical or dichotomous keys are arranged as a sequential series of contrasting statements of one character (monothetic) or a set of characters (polythetic) (Sneath and Sokal 1972). A problem with these types keys is the inability of the user to answer a contrasting statement. This results in termination of the identification process or requires some assumption for the user to continue. Incompletely known taxa may also present difficulties in writing dichotomous keys. These taxa are often excluded or only a selected number of their characters is used (Leenhouts 1966). The latter usually results in incomplete descriptions and poor character selection during key construction. Additionally, distinctive or exclusive characters are often not used to their potential in a key using characters in a linear sequence without some redundancies. Trappe (1982) also recognized difficulties in modification of dichotomous keys and the common need for complete revision of such keys as new data, characters, or taxa are discovered.

Synoptical keys provide a simultaneous comparison of an unidentified specimen with all of the known taxa for a given character or set of characters. Furthermore, all taxa possessing a common character or all characters possessed by a single taxon can be identified concurrently. Basic types of synoptic keys include tabular and character-outlined. Tabular keys list taxa by rows and characters by column. Presence or absence of character states for taxa are indicated symbolically (+/-) or numerically (0/1). The result is a tabular data matrix. In character-outlined keys, taxa are listed after each character or character states (Korf 1972). Any character, in any order, can be selected to initiate taxon identification. By a process of elimination, an unknown taxon is identified by repeated comparisons to the taxa listed after each character. Advantages of synoptic keys include unbiased character selection in construction of the key, more complete description of taxa by utilization of numerous characters, ease of construction and modification, and the ability to use and describe incomplete specimens for identification (Leenhouts, 1966). Major disadvantages in the manual use of synoptic keys include difficulties in assembling long lists of taxa and the number of taxa that can be effectively identified. Korf (1972) indicated that a maximum number of taxa included in manual-use synoptic keys is 30, whereas Kendrick (1990) found 50 to be a limiting number of taxa.

The use of computerized keys allows for mathematical calculations to be performed rapidly on large data sets to arrive at an objective and repeatable result. As indicated by Kendrick (1990), however, computerized keys for identification of biological organisms have not been widely developed. A few programs such as SYNKEY (Mycologue Publications, Ontario, Canada) and PC-TAXON (COMPress, Div. of Wadsworth, Inc., Wentworth, NH) have been developed for Apple II+ and IBM- compatible computers and have been used effectively for developing computerized synoptic keys. Disadvantages of computerized synoptic keys previously written, however, include single-field, keyboard entry of data and single-field entry for retrieval of character information. Furthermore, for these keys to work well, character states must be entered for all characters and for all taxa. Another computer program, askSam (askSam Systems, Perry, FL), is a database program that can be used to develop a synoptic key. In this method, data can be entered in a free-form manner and records can be recalled by entering keywords or combinations of keywords using Boolean logic (e.g. and/or). Disadvantages of this system include keyboard entry of coded characters used in database development and for recalling taxa during identification. For example, spore print white could be coded SPWHITE, stipe white could be STWHITE, and so on. Thus, the more characters, the more code words required. This program functions well but was not developed specifically for a computerized synoptic key and thus, requires users to generate databases and codes for entering and recalling information.

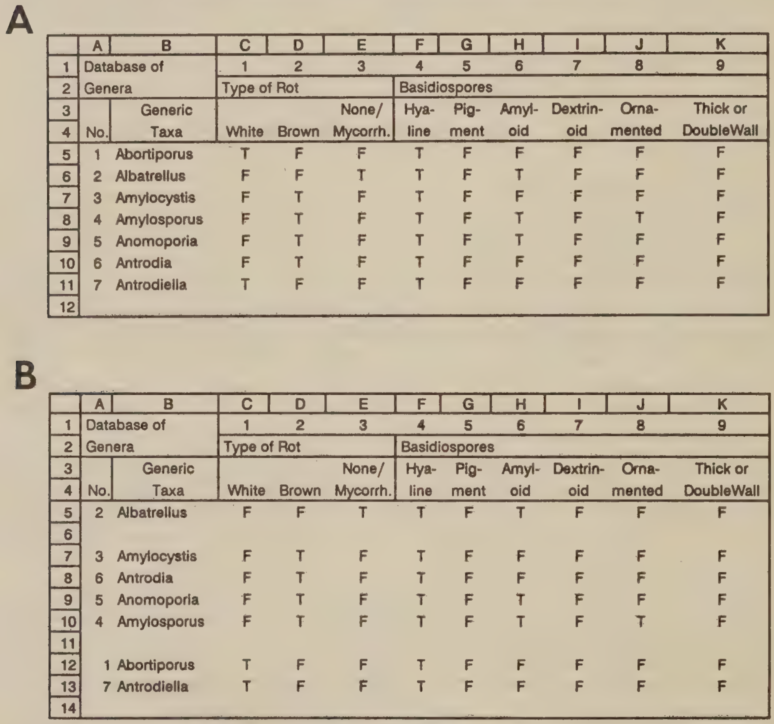
The objective of this study was to develop a computerized synoptic key to the polyporoid fungi of North America without the previous disadvantages of synoptic or computerized-synoptic keys. Critical to its development, the program would allow for an almost instantaneous identification of an unlimited number of taxa that could not be accomplished with a manually operated synoptic key. To accomplish the foregoing, methods were developed for generating a series of relational databases containing taxa and characters and logical schemes were outlined to access, retrieve, and display information about taxa for educational, tutorial, and identification purposes of the key.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Database information. Character information for polyporoid wood-rotting fungi used in the development of databases for the key was based mostly on Gilbertson and Ryvarden (1986, 1987) and Overholts (1953). Other sources of information used for new taxa or to clarify character descriptions of taxa included Breitenbach and Kranzlin (1986), Phillips (1991), and Ryvarden (1976, 1978). The taxonomy and classification system used in this key follows Gilbertson and Ryvarden (1986, 1987).

Spreadsheet program and generation of database files. Microsoft Excel version 4.0 (Microsoft Corporation, Seattle, WA) was used for assembling arrays of taxa and characters used for databases in the key. Text, data, and mathematical or logical functions were entered into worksheets of spreadsheet programs. Information was stored in cells identified as the intersection of a row and column, e.g. A1 refers to the first row of column A. Equations were entered into cells to calculate a mathematical function for two other cells. For example, the equation A1/B1 placed in column C1 will divide the numerical value in A1 by the value in B1 and place the results in C1. Character headings were placed along the top row of cells, while names of taxa were placed in cells of the first column (Fig. 1). Data were rearranged by copying and moving cells, blocks, columns, or rows, whereas new characters or taxa were added by insertion under appropriate categories. Sorting of taxa and their characteristics was done with a sort function. This allowed for rearrangement of the data set in ascending or descending order based on alphabetical or numerical values of any one or several characters selected (Fig. 1 A, B). This procedure can be repeated for the entire data set of taxa and their characteristics or for a specific subset. This spreadsheet program is available for either a Macintosh with 2 MB random access memory (RAM) or IBM-compatible computer with a 386 microprocessor, 1 MB of RAM, DOS 3.0 or greater, and Windows Version 3.0 or greater (Microsoft Corporation).

Database programs. Foxbase+/Mac Version 2.0 for Macintosh computers or FoxPro Version 2.0 for IBM-compatible computers were used for developing programs to access databases. Flowcharts were developed and routines written using Foxbase+/Mac and FoxPro commands to execute desired functions. Multiple routines were assembled and compiled into an operational program. Programs were written to access genus, species, synonymy, definition and help databases. Programs include educational displays of taxa and their characteristics, quiz routines for testing the user's knowledge of generic characteristics, identification of generic and specific taxa using elimination and similarity methods, and synonymy displays of current and previous genera and species. Additional programs were written for help and definition databases, printer outputs, and color display of screens for computers with color monitors.



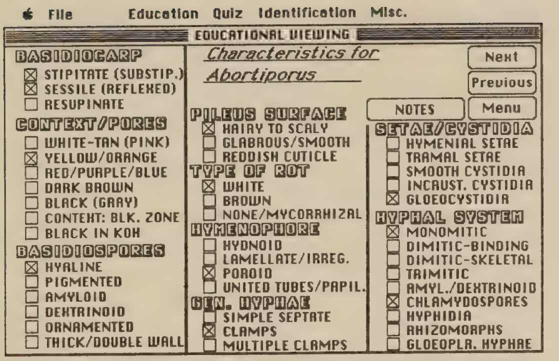
A

	A	B	C	D	E	F	G	H	I	J	K
1	Database of		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
2	Genera		Type of Rot			Basidiospores					
3		Generic			None/	Hya-	Pig-	Amyl-	Dextrin-	Orna-	Thick or
4	No.	Taxa	White	Brown	Mycorrh.	line	ment	oid	oid	mented	DoubleWall
5	1	Abortiporus	T	F	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
6	2	Albatrellus	F	F	T	T	F	T	F	F	F
7	3	Amylocystis	F	T	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
8	4	Amylosporus	F	T	F	T	F	T	F	T	F
9	5	Anomoporia	F	T	F	T	F	T	F	F	F
10	6	Antrodia	F	T	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
11	7	Antrodiella	T	F	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
12											

B

	A	B	C	D	E	F	G	H	I	J	K
1	Database of		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
2	Genera		Type of Rot			Basidiospores					
3		Generic			None/	Hya-	Pig-	Amyl-	Dextrin-	Orna-	Thick or
4	No.	Taxa	White	Brown	Mycorrh.	line	ment	oid	oid	mented	DoubleWall
5	2	Albatrellus	F	F	T	T	F	T	F	F	F
6											
7	3	Amylocystis	F	T	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
8	6	Antrodia	F	T	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
9	5	Anomoporia	F	T	F	T	F	T	F	F	F
10	4	Amylosporus	F	T	F	T	F	T	F	T	F
11											
12	1	Abortiporus	T	F	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
13	7	Antrodiella	T	F	F	T	F	F	F	F	F
14											

Figure 1. Spreadsheet design used for generating databases. A. Genera are listed in Column-B and characters are displayed in Rows 2-4. Character states are listed as true (T) or false (F) under each character for each taxon. B. Same data array as in A, but sorted by type of rot. Additional sorts can be made to further separate taxa (three groups were formed by sorting and are separated by spaces).



BASIDIOCARP
☒ STIPITATE (SUBSTIP.)
☒ SESSILE (REFLEXED)
☐ RESUPINATE

CONTEXT/PORES
☐ WHITE-TAN (PINK)
☒ YELLOW/ORANGE
☐ RED/PURPLE/BLUE
☐ DARK BROWN
☐ BLACK (GRAY)
☐ CONTEXT: BLK. ZONE
☐ BLACK IN KOH

BASIDIOSPORES
☒ HYALINE
☐ PIGMENTED
☐ AMYLOID
☐ DEXTRINOID
☐ ORNAMENTED
☐ THICK/DOUBLE WALL

Characteristics for
Abortiporus

PILEUS SURFACE
☒ HAIRY TO SCALY
☐ GLABROUS/SMOOTH
☐ REDDISH CUTICLE

TYPE OF ROT
☒ WHITE
☐ BROWN
☐ NONE/MYCORRHIZAL

HYMENOPHORE
☐ HYDNOID
☐ LAMELLATE/IRREG.
☒ POROID
☐ UNITED TUBES/PAPIL.

GEN. HYPHAE
☐ SIMPLE SEPTATE
☒ CLAMPS
☐ MULTIPLE CLAMPS

SETAE/CYSTIDIA
☐ HYMENIAL SETAE
☐ TRAMAL SETAE
☐ SMOOTH CYSTIDIA
☐ INCRUST. CYSTIDIA
☒ GLOEOCYSTIDIA

HYPHAL SYSTEM
☒ MONOMITIC
☐ DIMITIC-BINDING
☐ DIMITIC-SKELETAL
☐ TRIMITIC
☐ AMYL./DEXTRINOID
☒ CHLAMYDOSPORES
☐ HYPHIDIA
☐ RHIZOMORPHS
☐ GLOEOPLR. HYPHAE

Figure 2. Genus education menu showing main menu (top bar), characters listed in a "checkbox format" and option buttons (upper right).

In developing identification programs for the key, two methods were employed: elimination and similarity. In the elimination method, taxa not possessing user-selected characters are eliminated until only one or a few taxa are left with the combination of characters selected. In the similarity method, a coefficient of similarity is generated based on simple matching (Sneath and Sokal 1973) of selected and non-selected characters for all the characters displayed on the identification screen. A simple matching coefficient (SMC) is calculated based on the possible matching combinations for a given character in a specific character set and is defined as:

$$\mathrm{SMC} = a+d/a+b+c+d$$

where a = characters shared by known and unidentified taxon; b = characters present in known taxa but absent in unidentified taxon; c = characters present in unidentified taxon but absent in known taxa; and d = characters not shared by known taxa or unidentified taxon.

Calculation speed of similarity coefficients was determined on IBM compatible (486-33 MHz or 286-16 MHz) and Macintosh (Macintosh II or Macintosh Plus) computers. The largest database of taxa and characters was used to compare an unidentified taxon to known taxa.

RESULTS

Spreadsheet-generated tabular arrays. For the polyporoid, wood-rotting genera of North America, 100 taxa and 43 characters were used (Figs. 1, 2), whereas the number of characters used for species within a genus ranged from 59 in the genus *Phellinus* (48 species) to 8 in the genus *Stigmatolemma* (1 species). Data, in alphabetically-sorted tabular arrays, were saved as text files and imported into Foxbase+/Mac and FoxPro programs.

Program operations and displays. Using a Macintosh computer, operation of the program is mouse-dependent; whereas on an IBM-compatible computer, the program operates by mouse or keyboard function. Options and functions of the program are selected graphically on-screen with pointer movement controlled by the computer's mouse. Lists of taxa, definitions, help subjects, and color options are displayed on pop-up menus and are selected by operation of the mouse. Characters of taxa are also displayed on menus in a check-box format (Fig. 2). The presence of a character for a selected taxon is indicated by an 'X' in the check-box adjacent to the character. To exit any routine, the option 'Menu' is used to return the user to the main menu.

Program functions. To access databases, the following functions were developed: 1) *Education* - Character displays of user-selected taxa; 2) *Quiz* - Tutorial guide to correct characters of known taxa; 3) *Identification* - User-selection of characters of unidentified taxon and computer display of possible known taxa; 4) *Synonymy* - Computer generated lists of synonyms for user-selected taxa; 5) *Definitions, Help,* and *Print* - Computer display of terminology and explanations of program function; whereas, the print function provides character outputs for genera and species. The following outline provides explanations of the main functions of the program:

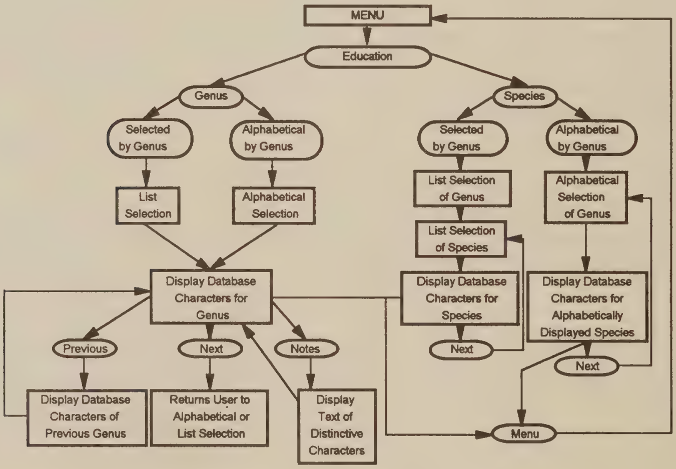

MENU
Education
Genus
Species
Selected by Genus
Alphabetical by Genus
Selected by Genus
Alphabetical by Genus
List Selection
Alphabetical Selection
List Selection of Genus
Alphabetical Selection of Genus
List Selection of Species
Display Database Characters for Genus
Display Database Characters for Species
Display Database Characters for Alphabetically Displayed Species
Previous
Next
Notes
Next
Next
Display Database Characters of Previous Genus
Returns User to Alphabetical or List Selection
Display Text of Distinctive Characters
Menu

Figure 3. Flow chart of education function. Oblong symbols indicate user choices of functions; rectangular symbols indicate displays of taxa or characters in menu format.

1) *Education function.* A flowchart is shown in Fig. 3 describing the operation, commands, and displays of this routine. Characters of either a genus or species are displayed. Taxa are selected alphabetically or specifically by the user from displayed lists. The 'Notes' option provides distinctive characters and comparative information for generic taxa. Additional taxa can be displayed by selecting the option 'Next'; whereas the previous genus viewed can be recalled with the option 'Previous'.

2) *Quiz function.* This routine provides the user a tutorial guide that tests the user's knowledge of characters of polyporoid genera (Fig. 4). Taxa are selected alphabetically, randomly, or specifically by the user from a displayed list. After the genus is displayed, the user selects characters that apply to the genus. Character selections can be checked with the characters in the databases by selecting the 'Check' option. Correct characters for the selected genus will be indicated by an 'X' adjacent to the corresponding checkbox. In 'Random' or 'Alphabetical' selection, the 'Next' option provides the user with another genus, whereas in 'Specific Genus' the user selects a genus from a list.

3) *Identification function.* This routine is designed to allow the user to identify a polyporoid fungus to genus or species based on any set of characters (Fig. 5). A genus or species can be identified by elimination or similarity. In elimination, as characters are selected taxa lacking the these characters are eliminated and the remaining count of possible taxa is displayed. Deselecting a character results in the previous taxa count. In this mode, selection of characters is similar to the use of 'and', whereas not selecting a character is similar to the use of 'or' contained in keys that use Boolean logic. Calculations are almost instantaneous on most personal computers currently available. A scrollable list of taxa having the user-selected characters is displayed when the option 'Show' is used. Characteristics of any taxon displayed in the scrollable list are given by selecting a genus with the mouse. Correct characters for a selected genus are as described in the previous section; whereas correct characters of a species are displayed on a separate menu. Additionally, in the genus elimination mode, notes can be viewed for any selected genus by selecting the 'Notes' push button or species identification can be continued in the elimination mode by selecting the 'Species-ID' option. All user-selected entries can be cleared with the 'Clear' option, thus, resetting the routine for the identification process.

   In the similarity mode, identification is based on a set of selected characters and a calculated coefficient of similarity (Fig. 5). Using the 'Find' option, a similarity coefficient is calculated for the unidentified taxon compared to known taxa based on a user-selected set of characters. A list of genera and their corresponding coefficients are displayed in descending order. In generating a similarity coefficient based on simple matching, non-selected characters are as important as selected characters. Coefficient values less than 0.90 indicate unlikely matches of low confidence, while coefficients between 0.95 and 1.00 indicate matches of high confidence. As described above, characters of any taxa are displayed by selecting on a taxon in the scrollable list. Additional taxa can

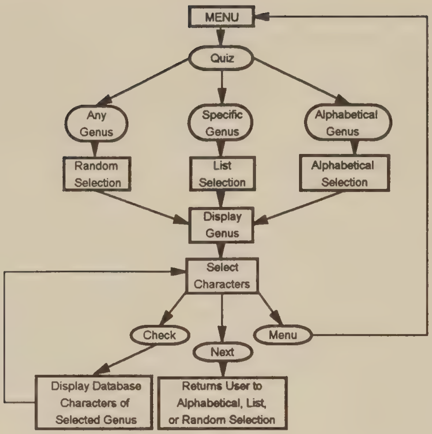

MENU
Quiz
Any Genus
Specific Genus
Alphabetical Genus
Random Selection
List Selection
Alphabetical Selection
Display Genus
Select Characters
Check
Next
Menu
Display Database Characters of Selected Genus
Returns User to Alphabetical, List, or Random Selection

Figure 4. Flow chart of quiz function. Oblong symbols indicate user choices of functions; rectangular symbols indicate displays of taxa or characters in menu format.

be identified by selecting new characters and repeating the 'Find' option. In the genus by similarity routine, species identification by similarity can be continued with the 'Species-ID' option.

Speed of calculating similarity coefficients is dependent on a number of factors including type of computer and number of calculations. The database of polyporoid genera is the largest database accessed for an identification by similarity. It contains 100 generea and 43 characters for a total of 4300 true/false entries. Using an IBM-compatible 486-33 MHz computer, calculation similarity coefficients for all 100 generea to an unidentified taxon was clocked at 15 sec; whereas, a 286-16 MHz computer without a math coprocesser, calculations were approximately 1 min. Similar results were obtained on a Macintosh II and Macintosh Plus models, respectively.

4) *Synonymy function.* This function accesses a synonymy database either by names currently in use or by names previously used (Fig. 6). In 'Current Names', synonyms (genus and species) can be displayed for current names of a taxon. A genus is selected from the scrollable menu and species are displayed for the selected genus. After selecting a species, synonyms are displayed on screen. The 'Next' option returns the user to the menu displaying a list of genera. In the 'Previous Names' option, genera can be selected resulting in displays of previous

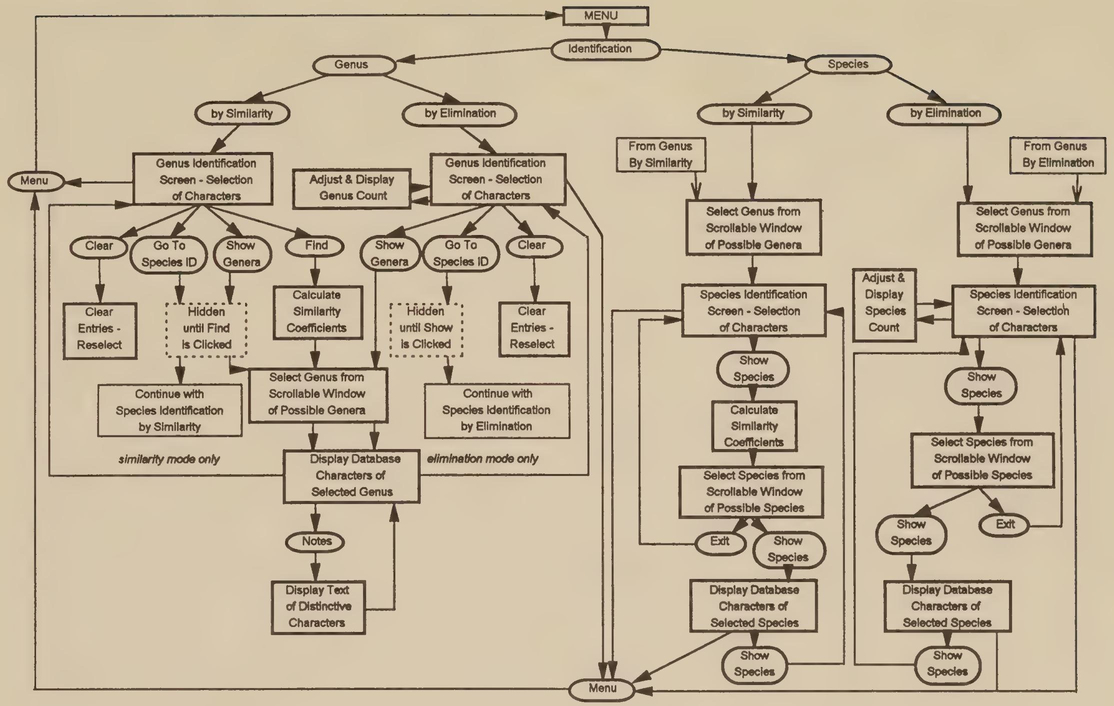

MENU
Identification
Genus
Species
by Similarity
by Elimination
by Similarity
by Elimination
Menu
Genus Identification Screen - Selection of Characters
Adjust & Display Genus Count
Genus Identification Screen - Selection of Characters
From Genus By Similarity
From Genus By Elimination
Clear
Go To Species ID
Show Genera
Find
Show Genera
Go To Species ID
Clear
Select Genus from Scrollable Window of Possible Genera
Select Genus from Scrollable Window of Possible Genera
Clear Entries - Reselect
Hidden until Find is Clicked
Calculate Similarity Coefficients
Hidden until Show is Clicked
Clear Entries - Reselect
Adjust & Display Species Count
Species Identification Screen - Selection of Characters
Species Identification Screen - Selection of Characters
Continue with Species Identification by Similarity
Select Genus from Scrollable Window of Possible Genera
Continue with Species Identification by Elimination
Show Species
Show Species
Calculate Similarity Coefficients
similarity mode only
Display Database Characters of Selected Genus
elimination mode only
Select Species from Scrollable Window of Possible Species
Select Species from Scrollable Window of Possible Species
Notes
Exit
Show Species
Show Species
Exit
Display Text of Distinctive Characters
Display Database Characters of Selected Species
Display Database Characters of Selected Species
Show Species
Show Species
Menu

Figure 5. Flow chart of identification. Oblong symbols indicate user choices of functions; rectangular symbols indicate displays of taxa or characters in menu format.

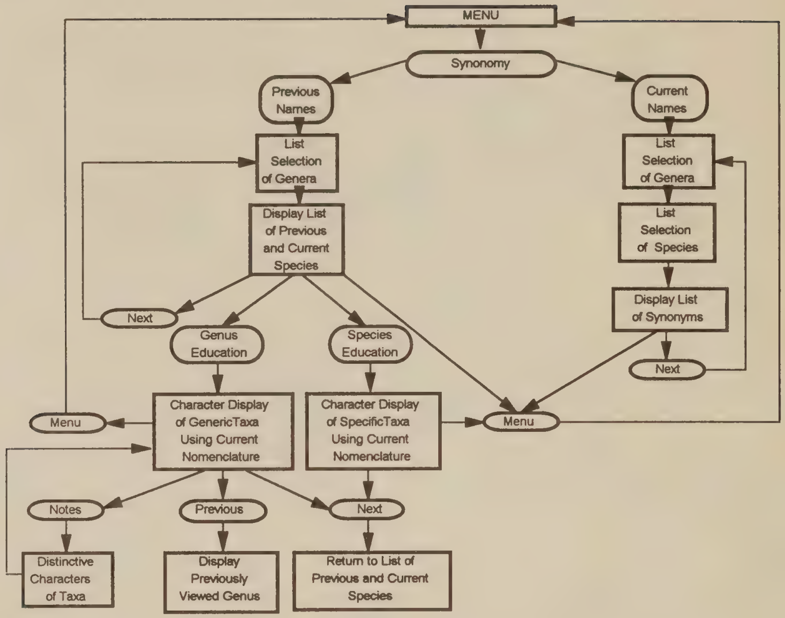

MENU
Synonomy
Previous Names
Current Names
List Selection of Genera
List Selection of Genera
Display List of Previous and Current Species
List Selection of Species
Display List of Synonyms
Next
Genus Education
Species Education
Next
Character Display of GenericTaxa Using Current Nomenclature
Character Display of SpecificTaxa Using Current Nomenclature
Menu
Menu
Notes
Previous
Next
Distinctive Characters of Taxa
Display Previously Viewed Genus
Return to List of Previous and Current Species

Figure 6. Flow chart of synonymy function. Oblong symbols indicate user choices of functions; rectangular symbols indicate displays of taxa or characters in menu format.

and current listings of genera and species. A genus is selected as above and an abbreviated list of species for the selected genus is displayed. For any taxon selected, the characters for a genus or species (using current nomenclature) may be displayed by using the 'Genus Education' or 'Species Education' option, respectively. The 'Next' option displays the list of previous nomenclature for the taxon selected earlier.

5) *Definitions, Help, Print, and Set Colors Functions.* Other functions of the program, provide rapid access to basic information about the fungi treated in the databases and in the operation of the program. At any time in the operation of the program, definition and help functions can be accessed. For example, by selecting 'Definitions', an alphabetical list of mycological terms used to describe the fungi in the key is displayed (Fig. 7). Selection of a word results in a displayed definition. Previous or additional words can be selected with 'Previous'and 'Next' options. The 'Topics' option displays a list of entries in the definitions database.

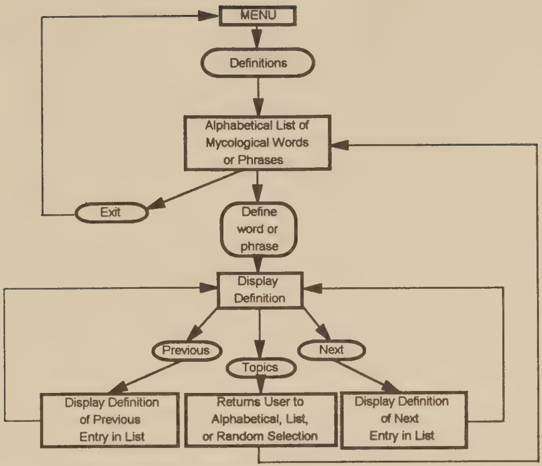

MENU
Definitions
Alphabetical List of Mycological Words or Phrases
Exit
Define word or phrase
Display Definition
Previous
Topics
Next
Display Definition of Previous Entry in List
Returns User to Alphabetical, List, or Random Selection
Display Definition of Next Entry in List

Figure 7. Flow chart of definition function. Oblong symbols indicate user choices of functions; rectangular symbols indicate displays of taxa or characters in menu format.

Characters of any genus or species can be printed for taxa displayed in the education function of the program. The format of a print output is an outline of the screen menu. Colors also can be selected or reset to personalize menu screen backgrounds, titles, answer buttons, message buttons, checkboxes, and lines used in the program. This function is for computers with color monitors.

DISCUSSION

Keys provide excellent tools in teaching and learning taxonomic groups and characteristics of fungi. In classroom exercises or personal experiences, keys are used as guides in an ongoing process of learning that continues with examination of reference specimens and a review of descriptions. The use and operation of *PolyKey*, like other keys to fungi, requires an adequate knowledge of the morphology, ecology, physiology, and biology of unknown specimens. Although an abridged mycological dictionary is included in the key, the user must have an adequate knowledge of the vocabulary used in describing polyporoid, wood-rotting fungi. In any key, inaccurate determination of the characters of a fungus may lead the user, "down the wrong path" to taxa that do not match the characters of unidentified taxa. This often requires the user to trace back to the errant choice or to begin again. In using a computerized approach, the same problems can occur as in manual keys but the speed of testing the validity of choices is greatly increased.

Functions of keys may include presentation of classification systems, identification of taxa (Parker-Rhodes 1974), a summary of characters for taxa, or any combination of these functions. Dichotomous keys may provide all of these functions but not necessarily in a readily available form. In these keys, author-selected characters are emphasized in a defined sequence that cannot always be followed when identifying incomplete specimens. Whereas, to obtain a summary of characters used to identify a given taxonomic unit, dichotomous keys can be used in reverse (Ainsworth 1973, Hanlin 1990). By employing a synoptic approach, *PolyKey* provides all of the functions previously listed in an immediate form. Any character, in any order, can be chosen for identification of taxa. This prevents identification based on a sequential method and allows for identification based on available characters. Character summaries for any taxon also can be viewed rapidly in a checkbox format. Thus, the major problems of dichotomous keys are avoided. Furthermore, the use of a computer extends the number of taxa treated in a manually-operated synoptic key from 30 (Korf 1972) or 50 (Kendrick 1990) to thousands (or an almost unlimited number) depending on available computer memory.

Features of *PolyKey* include the most rapid method for identifying, reviewing, or testing the user's knowledge of the characters of a given taxon (Adaskaveg and Dunlap 1993). As indicated by Leenhouts (1966), the structure of a key may also impair its function and inhibit access to taxa or characters. *PolyKey* is designed with screen-displayed functions and menus of characters in a checkbox format. This provides an organized and rapid viewing method to access taxa and to display their characters. Furthermore, the use of the mouse provides the most rapid selection method of commands or characters in a computerized key. Thus, manual entry of descriptions or typing of code words used in other computer programs (Kendrick 1990) is avoided or minimized. No other computer program previously written for the identification of fungi provides access to characters or taxa as described in this program (Adaskaveg and Dunlap 1993).

Databases developed for *PolyKey* were generated using a spreadsheet program. Use of this program provided an unrefined method for viewing taxa and characters, as well as providing a rapid method for adding, deleting, or sorting taxa and characters. This allowed for the compilation of extensive databases for specific groups of fungi. Characters for genera of fungi or species in a genus were placed into database files and were evaluated for use in the identification of taxa using spreadsheet sort functions. This method provided a maximum number of functional characters utilized for identification and in describing these fungi. Several databases were generated and include 100 genera, over 400 species, and over 1100 synonyms. Databases for other groups of fungi could be generated in a similar method. Recently, encoding systems for morphological characters are being developed and standardized for yeasts (Jong et al. 1988), saprolegnian fungi (Jong et al. 1991), and for species in the genera *Pythium* (Jong et al. 1992) and *Phytophthora* (Jong et al 1989). Compilations of data sets following standard codes may eventually lead to the development of computer programs for identification and for studying taxonomic relationships among these groups of fungi.

Information used in the databases of *PolyKey* was mainly obtained from Gilbertson and Ryvarden (1986, 1987) and Overholts (1953). Thus, the program supplements and compliments the taxonomy and detailed descriptions found in these works. As indicated above, the key functions as a guide and relies on the drawings and detailed descriptions found in "North American Polypores" (Gilbertson and Ryvarden 1986, 1987) and other references. Future versions of *PolyKey* could provide drawings, pictures, and routines that generate databases for user identified taxa or provide entry and retrieval of descriptions utilized in databases of herbaria.

REFERENCES

Adaskaveg, J.E. and Dunlap, M.R. 1993. *PolyKey* MacVersion 1.01 - A Computerized Synoptic Key to the Polyporaceous, Wood-Rotting Fungi of North America. Published by the authors. Distribution Diskette and Booklet 20 pp.

Ainsworth, G.C., Sparrow, F.K., and Sussman, A.S. 1973. The Fungi. Vol. IVB. Academic Press, New York. 504 pp.

Breitenbach, J. and Kranzlin, F. 1986. Fungi of Switzerland. Vol. 2. Nongilled fungi. Heterobasidiomycetes, Aphyllophorales, Gasteromycetes. Verlag Mykologia, Lucerne, Switzerland. 412 pp.

Gilbertson, R.L. and Ryvarden, L. 1986. North American Polypores. Vol. 1. *Abortiporus-Lindtneria*. Fungiflora, Oslo, Norway. pp. 1-433.

Gilbertson, R.L. and Ryvarden, L. 1986. North American Polypores. Vol. 2. *Megasporoporia - Wrightoporia.* Fungiflora, Oslo Norway. pp. 437-885.

Hanlin, R. T. 1990. Illustrated Genera of Ascomycetes. APS Press, St. Paul, MN. 263 pp.

Jong, S.-C., Davis, E.E., McManus, C., and Krichevsky, M. I. 1991. Computer coding of strain features of the saprolegnian fungi. Mycotaxon 41: 407-418.

Jong, S.-C., Ho, H.H., McManus, C., and Krichevsky, M.I. 1989. Computer coding of strain features in the genus *Phytophthora*. Binary 1: 187-193.

Jong, S.-C., Hollaway, L., McManus, C., Krichevsky, M.I., and Rugosa, M. 1991. Coding of strain features for computer-aided identification of yeasts. Mycotaxon 31: 207-219.

Jong, S.-C., Ho, H.H., McManus, C., and Krichevsky, M.I. 1992. Computer coding of strain features in the genus *Pythium*. Mycotaxon 44: 301-314.

Kendrick, B. 1990. A rapid, computer-based synoptic key to genera of gilled fungi. Mycotaxon 38: 27-36.

Korf, R.P. 1972. Synoptic key to the genera of the Pezizales. Mycologia 64: 937-994.

Leenhouts, P.W. 1966. Keys in biology. I and II. A survey and proposal of a new kind. Proceedings Konink. Nederlandse Akadvan Wetenschappen. Series C. 69: 571-596.

Overholts, L.O. 1953. The Polyporaceae of the United States, Alaska, and Canada. Univ. of Michigan Press, Ann Arbor. 466 pp.

Parker-Rhodes, A.F. 1974. The art of keys. Bulletin British Mycological Society 8(2): 68-73.

Phillips, R. 1991. Mushrooms of North America. Little, Brown, and Co., Boston. 319 pp.

Ryvarden, L. 1976. The Polyporaceae of North Europe. Vol. 1. *Albatrellus - Incrustoporia*. pp. 1-214.

Ryvarden, L. 1978. The Polyporaceae of North Europe. Vol. 2. *Inonotus - Tyromyces*. pp. 215-507.

Sneath, P.H.A. and Sokal, R. R. 1973. Numerical Taxonomy, The Principles and Practices of Numerical Classification. W. H. Freeman and Co., San Francisco. 573 pp.

Trappe, J.M. 1982. Synoptic keys to the genera and species of zygomycetous mycorrhizal fungi. Phytopathology 72: 1102-1108.

MYCOTAXON
Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 303 July-September 1994

PSEUDOVALSA SMITHII IS AN EARLIER NAME FOR *MYCOPEPON GUIANENSIS*

Jean R. Boise
Harvard University Herbaria
22 Divinity Ave., Cambridge, MA 02138, U.S.A

Since describing *Mycopepon* gen. et sp. nov. (Boise, 1987), it has come to my attention (M. E. Barr, *pers. comm.*) that the description of *Pseudovalsa smithii* Ellis & Everh. (Smith, 1893) matches that of *Mycopepon guianensis* Boise. I have now examined the specimen that Charles Smith distributed in his exsiccata *Central American Fungi* (Smith, 1896) and find that the two names are synonymous. Thus, a new combination is proposed:

Mycopepon smithii (Ellis & Everh.) Boise
≡ *Pseudovalsa smithii* Ellis & Everh. in Smith, *Bull. Lab. Nat. Hist. Iowa State Univ.* 2(4): 404. 1893. Isotype: C. L. Smith, *Central American Fungi*, fasc. 1, no. 16, "On bark, Feb.-Mar., 1893. Castillo Viejo, Nicaragua." (FH!).
= *Mycopepon guianensis* Boise, *Systema Ascomycetum* 6(1): 168. 1987.

Literature Cited

Boise, Jean R. 1987. *Mycopepon,* a new ascomycete genus. *Systema Ascomycetum* 6:(1): 167-170.

Smith, Charles Leonard. 1893. Some Central American Pyrenomycetes. *Bull. Lab. Nat. Hist. Iowa State Univ.* 2(4): 394-415. 1893.

_____. 1896. *Central American Fungi.* Fasc. 1-3, Iowa City, Iowa.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 1, pp. 305-396 July-September 1994

TYPE STUDIES IN AMANITA SECTION VAGINATAE I: SOME TAXA DESCRIBED IN THIS CENTURY (STUDIES 1-23) WITH NOTES ON DESCRIPTION OF SPORES AND REFRACTIVE HYPHAE IN AMANITA

Rodham E. Tulloss
P. O. Box 57, Roosevelt, New Jersey 08555-0057
U. S. A.

Summary

Type studies on *Amanita antillana*, *A. arctica*, *A. argentea*, *A. beckeri*, *A. constricta*, *A. dunicola*, *A. groenlandica*, *A. huijsmanii*, *A. lactea*, *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina*, *A. magnivolvata*, *A. malleata*, *A. mortenii*, *A. oblongospora*, *A. pachycolea*, *A. pachyvolvata*, *A. submembranacea* var. *submembranacea*, *A. submembranacea* var. *bispora*, *A. supravolvata*, *A. tuza*, *Amanitopsis vaginata* var. *crassivolvata*, and *Amanita yucatanensis* are reported. One paratype of *A. arctica* proved not to be conspecific with the holotype; apparently it represents an undescribed species. Three paratypes of *A. constricta* are not conspecific with the holotype; one is assignable to *A. protecta*; the other two represent undescribed species. The type of *A. malleata* is a mixed collection; material best fitting the protologue is segregated, described, and designated the lectotype. Some paratypes of *A. mortenii* are not conspecific with the holotype; those conspecific with the holotype are indicated; the species description is emended. An holotype of *A. oblongospora* is designated and the name is validated. A new name, *Amanita violettae*, is proposed to replace *Amanitopsis vaginata* var. *crassivolvata*. It is proposed that *Amanita malleata*, *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, and *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* are taxonomic synonyms; but no judgment is made concerning the appropriate rank of this taxon.

Résumé

On a étudié les types de *Amanita antillana*, de *A. arctica*, de *A. argentea*, de *A. beckeri*, de *A. constricta*, de *A. dunicola*, de *A. groenlandica*, de *A. huijsmanii*, de *A. lactea*, de *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, de *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina*, de *A. magnivolvata*, de *A. malleata*, de *A. mortenii*, de *A. oblongospora*, de *A. pachycolea*, de *A. pachyvolvata*, de *A. submembranacea* var. *submembranacea*, de *A. submembranacea* var. *bispora*, de *A. supravolvata*, de *A. tuza*, de *Amanitopsis vaginata* var. *crassivolvata*, et de *Amanita yucatanensis*. Un paratype de

A. arctica n'est pas conspécifique à l'holotype. Ce paratype répresente probablement une espèce nouvelle. Trois paratypes de *A. constricta* ne sont pas conspécifiques à l'holotype. L'un répresente *A. protecta*, et les autres répresentent deux espèces nouvelles. Le type de *A. malleata* est hétérogène; l'échantillon qui répond le mieux à la description du protologue est décrit, et ce spécimen est designé le lectotype. Quelques paratypes de *A. mortenii* ne sont pas conspécifiques à l'holotype. Les paratypes qui sont conspécifiques à l'holotype sont indiqués, et la description de *A. mortenii* est émendée. Un holotype de *A. oblongospora* est designé, et le nom est validé. On a proposé un nom nouveau (*Amanita violettae*) pour remplacer *Amanitopsis vaginata* var. *crassivolvata*. On a proposé que *Amanita malleata*, *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, et *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* sont synonymes taxonomiques; mais on n'arrive à aucune conclusion concernant le niveau le plus approprié à ce taxon.

Introduction

Especially in countries outside of Europe, the great number of taxa that remain undescribed in *Amanita* section *Vaginatae* (Fr.) Quél. are difficult to deal with taxonomically. In part, this is because of the lack of uniform and thorough descriptions of existing taxa in the section. While many papers have been written proposing subsectional and lower level placement and relationships, none have been based on thorough examination of types or, where such are lacking, on good ''representative collections.'' This paper presents the first results of a research program intended to improve the anatomical understanding of the complex set of taxa already described in the section.

The work on the present project is expected to take a number of years. Meanwhile, a number of authors are actively publishing taxa in section *Vaginatae*; and some of these descriptions continue to be of a nature that minimally satisfies the requirements for valid publication (thus frustrating all mycologists—possibly including the authors of such taxa). Considering this state of affairs, I thought it useful to publish results of my work in installments—in hopes that, if the approach used is deemed as useful as I find it to be, the method and its results would be used by others. If this publication were to prompt the writing of more detailed protologues, this would be a blessing to workers in the field. If other authors correct and/or improve upon these methods, so much the better. The mycological literature and the community of agaricologists would be benefited.

The methods are not remarkable for novelty. A debt of great magnitude is owed to the publications of Dr. Cornelis Bas, Rijksherbarium, Leiden, the Netherlands, and to my correspondence and conversations with him. Dr. David T. Jenkins, University of Alabama, Birmingham, U.S.A., has independently arrived at the same conclusions reached by me (Tulloss, 1993) concerning the great importance of the anatomy of the lamellae; and I have benefited from my talks with him. Errors arising in my application of the methods are solely my own.

Materials & Methods

This article is the first of a projected series reporting type studies in *Amanita* (not only restricted to section *Vaginatae*). For the convenience of the reader, macroscopic descriptions and habitat information from the protologues (translated into English where necessary) are presented for each species. Where examination of an exsiccatum provided an expansion of the macroscopic description from the protologue, I have inserted the additional data. With the exception of my observations concerning colors observed in exsiccata, color information is drawn from the protologues. Habitat information is drawn from the protologues, herbarium labels, and (on one occasion) from examination of plentiful conifer litter included in an herbarium box with a specimen. Stipes of all species described are totally elongating—no bulb is present.

Notations, abbreviations, and technical terminology follow Bas *et al.* (1988), Tulloss *et al.* (1992), and Tulloss (1993). Treatment of the lamella trama follows the method described in detail in Tulloss (1993).

All anatomical studies were done on dried material. Microscopic examination of tissues was made in 10% NH_4OH or 2% - 3% KOH. All tissues were hyaline and colorless to very pale yellowish unless otherwise noted. Cell wall stains used were Congo Red and eosin. Spores were examined in Melzer's Reagent and in 10% NH_4OH or 2% - 3% KOH.

In descriptions of marginal striations of the pileus, the abbreviation *n*R is used where *n* is the ratio of striation length to the radius (R) of the pileus.

Dimensions for spores are given using notation of the form *(a-) b - c (-d)*. The range *b - c* contains a minimum of 90% of the measured values. If less than 100% of the measured values fall within the range *b - c*, then *a* (if such exists < *b*) represents the smallest value measured and *d* (if such exists > *c*) represents the largest value measured.

Color codes of the form "11D2" are from (Kornerup & Wanscher, 1978). Color codes of the form "7.5YR 8/6" are from (Munsell Color, 1975). Color names in italics with first letters capitalized are from Ridgway (1912). Translations of Ridgway color names into Munsell codes follows Hamly (1949). Colors denominated in lower case italic type between single quotation marks are based on Séguy (1936).

Specimens examined in preparing this paper or unseen portions of such collections are deposited in the following herbaria:

C - Botanical Museum and Herbarium, Copenhagen, Denmark.
CAG - Erbario, Istituto di Botanica e Orto Botanico, Università di Cagliari, Italy [includes the personal herbarium of Dr. M. Contu].
E - Herbarium, Royal Botanic Gardens, Edinburgh, Scotland, U.K.
ENCB - Herbario, Escuela Nacional de Ciencias Biológicas, México, D.F., Mexico.

H - Herbarium, Botanical Museum, University of Helsinki, Finland.
K - Herbarium, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, Richmond, Surrey, England, U.K.
L - Rijksherbarium, Leiden, The Netherlands.
MASSART - personal herbarium of F. Massart, Gradignan, France.
MBON - personal herbarium of Dr. M. Bon, Station d'Études en Baie de Somme, Saint Valery sur Somme, France.
NY - Herbarium, The New York Botanical Garden, Bronx, U.S.A.
NYS - Herbarium of the New York State Museum, Albany, U.S.A.
RET - personal herbarium of the author.
ROMAG - personal herbarium of Prof. H. Romagnesi, Paris, France.
SFSU - Harry D. Thiers Herbarium, San Francisco State University, California, U.S.A.
SLBORD - Herbier, Société Linnéenne de Bordeaux, France.
TBOR - personal herbarium of T. Borgen, Paamiut, Greenland.
XAL - Herbario, Instituto de Ecología, Xalapa, Veracruz, Mexico.

Herbarium codes used follow Holmgren *et al.* (1990) except in cases in which an herbarium is either a personal one or in which an institutional herbarium is not listed by Holmgren *et al.*

NOTES ON DESCRIPTION OF SPORES

Spores were measured at 1000× in lateral view (apiculus in profile) when the spores fell into one of the following categories defined by Bas (1969): globose, subglobose, broadly ellipsoid, ellipsoid. Elongate, cylindric, and bacilliform spores may be measured with the apiculus not in view because they tend to have a width that varies little when the spore is viewed from different positions perpendicular to the longitudinal diameter (major axis). Length of a spore was taken to be the longest measurement that could be made parallel to the flattened adaxial region if such was present or to the length of the major diameter of a spore that appeared more nearly symmetrical in a lateral view. Perfect symmetry in lateral view is not common in my experience with *Amanita* spores. *I wish to emphasize the importance of following a procedure such as the one just given.* Many published drawings of apparently globose to subglobose *Amanita* spores either do not show an apiculus or show a spore that is symmetrical with respect to a line drawn from the center of the apiculus through the center of the spore. In both cases, the spore is not positioned for measurement according to the method I have described. I do not include measurements from spores so positioned in my findings. It is my impression that many authors present *Amanita* spores as more perfectly round than they are when measured by the method just advocated.

In addition, Dr. C. Bas (pers. comm.) has called my attention to the widespread use of ''hyaline'' to mean ''hyaline and colourless'' (*e.g.*, within descriptions of *Amanita* spores). In the following, ''hyaline'' is restricted to meaning ''transparent'' without prejudice as to color.

NOTES ON DESCRIPTION OF REFRACTIVE HYPHAE

The research reported in this article was carried out over a period of nearly four years. About one and one-half years ago, while pursuing another topic, I observed in the universal veil of *Amanita nauseosa* (Wakef.) Reid that there were two types of distinctly yellowish elements easily visible at low power. The most common are smooth, often narrow, septate, branching, filamentous hyphae with yellowish, refractive walls. These may have inflated terminal cells of the same coloring. The second, less common sort of elements are yellow to orangish to orangish-brown in 3% KOH and more strongly refractive than the first sort; are rarely septate; often have an irregular (knobby) outline; often coil or tangle with themselves; branch infrequently; and, when cut or perforated in sectioning or mounting, exude an easily seen and apparently poorly soluble substance. Further studies have shown that these two forms of (often) similarly colored hyphae are to be found, in one species or another, in all *Amanita* tissues. They are to be distinguished from the partially gelatinized, usually minimally curving refractive hyphae that may frequently be found in the pileipellis of several *Amanita* species. The walls of the latter are often seen to be longitudinally splitting when viewed at 1000×.

It is my impression that most previous authors (myself included) have lumped the two forms of hyphae together under the term ''gleoplerous'' or ''oleiferous'' or (most recently) ''vascular'' hyphae. Since these terms are commonly defined by reference to ''refractive contents,'' I believe they are best applied to the second sort of hyphae just described. The first type has no technical name at present.

Unfortunately, the discovery of this distinction late in my research created a problem with regard to a number of descriptions already written. As far as was practicable, I checked earlier observations. Where this was not done, I have referred to ''refractive hyphae,'' under which term the reader must consider that a mixture of hyphae of unknown proportions of the two sorts is being described.

Distribution of vascular hyphae can be variable in some tissues of some taxa in *Amanita*; it is not known what taxonomic weight should be given to presence or absence, rarity or commonness of such hyphae. Nevertheless, when there is a striking difference in the quantity of vascular hyphae in some tissue in two taxa, I have called attention to the fact.

Taxonomic Part

1. *AMANITA ANTILLANA* Dennis. 1952. *Kew Bull.* 4: 459.

Illus.: Dennis. 1970. *Fungus Fl. Venezuela*: p. 8.
Illus.: Pegler. 1978. *Agaric Fl. Lesser Antilles*: p. 289, fig. 51 E-H; pl. 7 C-D.

Figs. 1-2.

PILEUS: up to 90 mm wide, olive brown, convex, subumbonate, subviscid, smooth; *context* not described; *margin* sulcate-striate (approx. 0.5R); *universal veil* absent.

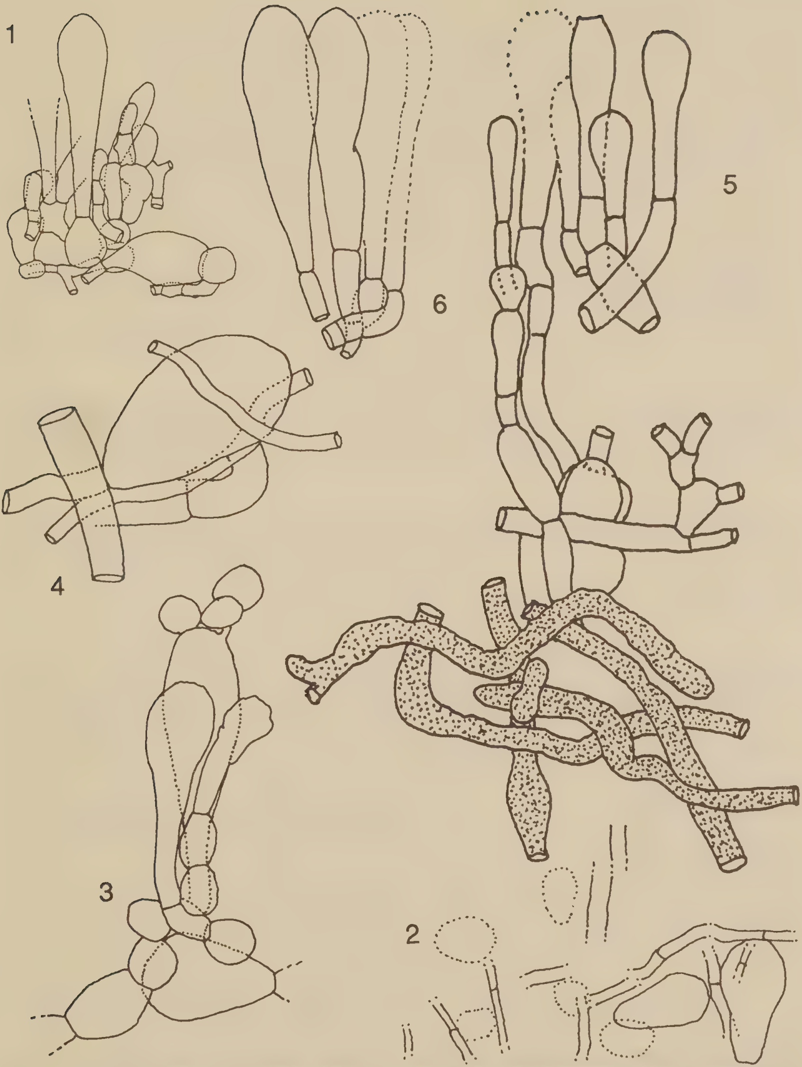
LAMELLAE: free, white, very broad.

STIPE: 90 × 13 mm, narrowing upward, decorated with fibrils; *context* hollow; *exannulate*; *universal veil* disappearing.

Odor and *taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 65 - 130 μm thick, with upper highly gelatinized region hyaline and colorless and with lower region more yellow than pileus context in KOH; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 7.0 μm wide, subradially arranged, becoming disordered near pileus context, somewhat loosely interwoven and separated by gelatinized material, occasionally with yellow subrefractive walls; vascular hyphae 1.5 - 10.5 μm wide, without dominant orientation, common, some at surface, but not gelatinized. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.1 - 14.7 μm wide, branching, interwoven in loose disorderly manner, occasionally with yellow subrefractive walls; acrophysalides, dominating, ovoid to ellipsoid, thin-walled, up to 60 × 37 μm; vascular hyphae 0.8 - 11.2 μm wide, branching, common. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with central stratum very poorly rehydrating, angle of divergence very shallow at first then curving outward smoothly to an angle near 60°, often with curve continued in basal third or half of basidia, with slightly inflated cells intercalary in subhymenial base (*e.g.*, 24 × 13.3 μm); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.9 - 5.5 μm wide, branching, occasionally constricted at septa; divergent, terminal inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae 1.9 - 5.6 μm wide, branching, having irregular outline. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 15 - 40 μm; w_{st}-far = 30 - 55 μm; inflated cells moderately plentiful [in two to three (or four) layers] to sparse, clavate to ovoid to ellipsoid to branched, up to 17.0 × 11.0 μm, occasionally giving rise to basidia, with basidia arising (for the most part) from plentiful uninflated hyphal segments (with these latter arising from inflated cells or from hyphae originating in the central stratum), with shortest basidioles arising from uninflated hyphal segment or short obclavate cell or irregular (branched cell) and with base of such basidioles one-half to one and one-half cells from base of longest nearby basidium/-ole. BASIDIA: (22-) 31 - 63 × 9.1 - 13.3 μm, thin-walled, 4- and occasionally 2-sterigmate; sterigmata up to 4.9 × 3.5 μm (on 2-spored basidium); clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base*: absent (see discussion, below). *On pileus*: a very small patch of extensively gelatinized hyphae and inflated cells; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.4 - 4.2 μm wide, in fragments, colorless; inflated cells elongate pyriform to ellipsoid to ovoid to clavate, up to 30 × 20 μm, orange brown when gelatinized, yellow-brown otherwise, in clusters, thin-walled, apparently dominant; vascular hyphae not observed. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.3 - 6.7 μm wide, branching, dominant; acrophysalides thin-walled, up to 105 × 35 μm or larger; vascular hyphae 6.3 - 11.2 μm wide, not common, ser-



Figs. 1-6. Scale for all figures is 600:1. Figs. 1-2. *Amanita antillana* (Dennis 286, holotype). 1. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 2. Elements of universal veil (interior, near inner surface) from pileus. Figs. 3-4. *Amanita arctica* (Borgen TB.85.204, holotype). 3. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 4. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base. Fig. 5. *Amanita sp.* (Bas 6105) elements of hymenium and subhymenium and vascular hyphae of lamella trama. Stippling in this and following figures indicates refractive elements. Fig. 6. *Amanita nivalis* (Watling 17489, neotype) elements of hymenium and subhymenium.

pentine; clamps rare or absent.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (8.4-) 9.8 - 13.3 (-14.3) × (7.1-) 7.7 - 10.5 (-11.9) μm, (**L** = 11.2 μm; **W** = 9.1 μm; Q = (1.08-) 1.09 - 1.40 (-1.42); **Q** = 1.24), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, occasionally ellipsoid, usually adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, prominent, cylindric to truncate-conic; contents guttulate; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: At sea level, in sandy soil in forest.

Collection examined: **TRINIDAD:** Quinam, 4.xi.1949 R. W. G. Dennis 286 (holotype, K).

DISCUSSION

The illustration in Dennis (1970) shows rather long marginal striation and a stipe that is not much longer than the pileus diameter. The stipe is depicted completely devoid of universal veil material.

The holotype was poorly dried and is not now in good condition. For this reason, I have relied to some degree on information from prior examinations of the specimen by Pegler (1978) and Bas (notes deposited with specimen in K). Nevertheless, I also examined all tissues myself in as much detail as possible.

Neither Dr. Bas nor Dr. Pegler found universal veil material on the specimen. Dr. Bas' notes include mention of a few hyphae found on the lower stipe surface that might have come from the inner surface of the universal veil. Serendipitously, I found a minute patch of extensively gelatinized material mixed with soil particles on the pileipellis near the disc. I believe this to represent the structure of the inner surface of the universal veil. The interior of the universal veil may have larger inflated cells than I noted. This structure is consistent with that of the universal veil in recently collected material from Martinique and Guadeloupe assigned to *A. antillana* by Pegler (1978). Pegler described the universal veil (based on the new material) as ''membranous but very fragile, thin, ochraceous brown, soon lost.'' As to its anatomy, Pegler reported ''narrow, branched, hyaline hyphae, 3-7 μm wide, producing large, terminal sphaerocysts, 18 - 55 μm wide, with brown vacuolar pigment.''

I examined one of the collections cited by Pegler [MARTINIQUE—Caravelle, Tartane, 22.ix.1977 D. N. Pegler 2823b (K)] and believe it to represent *A. antillana*. I made the following observations that supplement the above description: The lamellae dried an orange-tan (a little browner than 5A4). The structure of the subhymenial tree was confirmed; w_{st}-near = 15 - 40 μm; and w_{st}-far = 40 - 55 μm. The subhymenium is not pseudoparenchymatous as Pegler (1978) said, but comprised of a mixture of uninflated, partially inflated, and inflated elements as in the holotype. The central stratum rehydrated to a greater degree than in the holotype; w_{cs} = 30 - 40 μm; and filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae in the lamella trama are 2.4 - 6.0 μm wide.

BASIDIOSPORES from Pegler 2823b: [20/1/1] (9.6-) 9.8 - 11.3 (-12.6) × (8.5-) 8.6 - 10.4 (-10.5) µm, (L = 10.7 µm; W = 9.4 µm; Q = (1.05-) 1.08 - 1.22 (-1.23); Q = 1.14).

Pegler's illustration of the present species (Pegler, 1978: 289, fig. 51E) displays rather short marginal striation in contrast to Dennis' illustration cited above. I examined this character in the exsiccata of the holotype and Pegler 2823b and found that the striation were relatively short in both cases.

After an extensive search for clamps in all tissues of the holotype, I found no more than three or four possible clamps; but, because of the condition of the material, I am not certain about the observations. Neither Pegler's nor Bas' previous examination of the type resulted in the finding of clamps.

Of the taxa treated in this paper, *A. antillana* seems closest to *A. beckeri*, but differs significantly from the latter in pileus color, shape of spores, frequency of inflated elements in the subhymenium, and the presence of vascular hyphae in many tissues.

2. *AMANITA ARCTICA* Bas, Knudsen & Borgen *in* Knudsen & Borgen *in* Laursen *et al.* 1987. *Arct. Alp. Mycol.* 2: 239.

Figs. 3-4.

PILEUS: 20 - 80 mm wide, at first white to ivory or pale cream, becoming distinctly ochraceous buff at center (4A3-4), hemispheric to conical, expanding to convex or applanate with umbo, slightly viscid, shining when dry; *context* not recorded; *margin* sulcate (0.2 - 0.3R); *universal veil* absent or occasionally as a single patch.

LAMELLAE: free, white, drying grayish buff (10YR 7/4), having flocculose white margin, distally slightly ventricose.

STIPE: 45 - 130 × 6 - 20 mm, with white floccose girdles above, sometimes with prominent fibrillose-scaly covering on a pale cream or whitish background, cylindric or slightly narrowing upward; *context* white; *exannulate*; *universal veil* membranous to submembranous, sometimes leaving patch on stipe separated from remains of volva, with *limbus internus* placed rather high on inside of volval limb, white inside, outer surface white developing ochraceous spots in age.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 70 - 80 µm thick, barely to not at all gelatinizing; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.8 - 13.5 µm wide, branching, radially arranged; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: dominated by filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 15.2 µm wide, interwoven, frequently branching and anastomosing, some of the largest with walls to 0.8 μm thick, mostly thin-walled, occasionally with intercalary inflated segment, not infrequently with yellowish subrefractive walls; acrophysalides broadly ellipsoid to elongate to clavate, to 86 × 40 μm; vascular hyphae 6.0 - 8.0 μm wide, not common, frequently branching locally. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, but somewhat obscurely so in some regions, with w_{cs} = 85 - 90 μm (about half this width in immature material); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 10.0 μm wide, branching, with inflated intercalary segments fusiform to ellipsoid to ovoid to broadly clavate to clavate (up to 41 × 33 μm, mostly 75% of this size or smaller); divergent, terminal, inflated cells apparently absent; vascular hyphae relatively uncommon, 2.0 - 5.8 μm; clamps infrequent. SUBHYMENIUM: cellular (pseudoparenchymatous) in mature material, locally cellular to subcellular or inflated ramose in less mature regions of hymenium, with w_{st}-near = 15 - 20 μm and w_{st}-far = 35 - 45 μm; basidia arising from subglobose to ellipsoid cells usually no longer than 12 μm, in chains; some basidia arising from points several cells deep in this region. BASIDIA: 42 - 78 × 11.0 - 17.5 μm, thin-walled, dominantly 4-sterigmate, but slightly under one-third 2-sterigmate; sterigmata up to 10 μm long; clamps and proliferated clamps uncommon. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 4.8 - 10.0 μm wide, gelatinizing, longitudinally oriented, interwoven; inflated cells and vascular hyphae not observed. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 12.5 μm wide, branching, interwoven, dominating, not infrequently with yellowish subrefractive walls; inflated cells, terminal, singly or in short chains, ellipsoid to clavate, to 103 × 52 μm, mostly thin-walled, a few with walls 0.5 - 0.8 μm thick; vascular hyphae not common, 2.5 - 6.0 μm wide. *At stipe base, inner surface*: like the interior, but more extensively gelatinizing. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.0 - 10.5 μm wide, branching, occasionally with yellowish subrefractive walls; acrophysalides with walls 0.5 - 0.8 μm thick, often rather broad and rounded at base, to 155 × 46 μm; vascular hyphae up to 10.5 μm wide, branching.

BASIDIOSPORES: [140/6/1] (9.0-) 10.0 - 13.2 (-18.5) × (8.2-) 8.8 - 12.5 (-16.8) μm, (**L** = 11.0 - 11.9 μm; **L'** = 11.4 μm; **W** = 9.9 - 10.8 μm; **W'** = 10.5 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.03 - 1.18 (-1.34); **Q** = 1.06 - 1.12; **Q'** = 1.09), hyaline, colorless, inamyloid, smooth, thin-walled, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid (only one ''giant spore'' found in this category); apiculus sublateral, cylindric to narrowly truncate-conic, up to 1.5 μm wide; contents monoguttulate with or without some additional small granules; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: Solitary or in small groups with *Betula pubescens* Ehrh., *B. glandulosa* Michx., *Salix glauca* L., *S. herbacea* L., or *Polygonum viviparum* L. in dry or moist shrubs or snowbeds.

Collection examined: **GREENLAND:** Grønnedal, 15.viii.1985 Torbjørn Borgen TB.85.204 (holotype, C).

DISCUSSION

Dr. Henning Knudsen (pers. comm.) notes that the stipe base of *A. arctica* arises from rather deep in the substrate often resulting in collection of incomplete or uncharacteristic specimens with the universal veil left in the ground in whole or in part. Continuing, he says that the species is locally common in southern and southwestern Greenland. He warns that it may be hard to distinguish pale *A. groenlandica* from ''beige'' *A. arctica* when comparing old, weathered material of the two species in the field. In my experience, the taxa can be separated easily by the structure of their subhymenia and by the presence of clamps at bases of some basidia in *A. arctica*.

I have had the opportunity to study Bas 6105 (L), a specimen from Lapland that is cited as a paratype in the protologue of *A. arctica*. A photograph of this collection serves as the illustration of *A. arctica* in the protologue and is cited as the underlying example for some of the macroscopic characters—certainly the form of the universal veil and the position of the *limbus internus* and possibly the tendency to leave a patch of the universal veil on the stipe. Unfortunately, Bas 6105 is not conspecific with the holotype. Bas 6105 consists of three basidiocarps that were collected a considerable distance apart and probably are from distinct mycelia (Bas, pers. comm.). The three specimens are conspecific. Among the characters separating Bas 6105 from *A. arctica* are

- nearly total absence of clamps in the lamella trama,
- extensive refractive hyphae that somewhat obscure the bilateral nature of the trama,
- spores with **Q** = 1.15 - 1.26,
- a subhymenium of occasionally branching hyphae (Fig. 5).

It would appear from the extensive field and laboratory notes with Bas 6105 in L that the protologue made very little, if any, use of that collection as far as anatomy is concerned. Nevertheless, it would be very valuable to collect more material of *A. arctica* in order to get a better view of the macroscopic details. After the examination of such material, emendation of the macroscopic description may be required. For purposes of completeness, the spore data obtained from Bas 6105 follow:

BASIDIOSPORES of Bas 6105: [40/3/1] (9.0-) 9.3 - 15.3 (-17.7) × (6.9-) 7.8 - 13.7 (-13.8) μm, (**L** = 11.8 - 13.8 μm; **L'** = 12.4 μm; **W** = 9.4 - 11.8 μm; **W'** = 10.4 μm; Q = (1.03-) 1.05 - 1.42 (-1.50); **Q** = 1.15 - 1.26; **Q'** = 1.20), hyaline, colorless, inamyloid, thin-walled, smooth, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, occasionally ellipsoid, usually somewhat adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, rather large (up to 2.0 μm wide); contents granular to guttulate; color in deposit not recorded.

The considerable range in **L** and **W** should be noted. All three specimens were in early stages of sporulation when dried. This undoubtedly contributes a few ''giant spores'' that extend the upper ranges of dimensions and, possibly, of Q.

An anatomical comparison of *A. arctica* to *A. nivalis* Grev. has not been made previously. I have examined the neotype material (Watling, 1985) of *A. nivalis* [Watling 17489 (E)]. The subhymenium of *A. nivalis* (Fig. 6) is composed of branching hyphae with relatively short segments some of which are slightly inflated. The lamella trama is dominated by filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, sometimes with segments inflated up to 15.5 μm wide [18.5 μm wide (Watling, 1985)]. This structure is very different from that seen in *A. arctica*. For completeness, there follows information on basidiospores measured:

BASIDIOSPORES of *A. nivalis* neotype: [40/1/1] (10.0-) 10.2 - 11.5 (-13.0) × (9.0-) 9.2 - 10.8 (-11.8) μm, (L = 10.8 μm; W = 10.0 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.03 - 1.13 (-1.16); Q = 1.08), hyaline, colorless, inamyloid, thin-walled, smooth, globose to subglobose, occasionally broadly ellipsoid, usually somewhat adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, cylindric to truncate-conic, rather small; contents granular to guttulate; white in deposit.

Based on the spore size and shape alone, it would appear that the entity reported from northern Québec by Hutchison *et al.* (1988) as *A. arctica* is not that species. I have not had a chance to examine the Canadian material.

In the protologue of this species Borgen 85.204 is designated as the holotype in the Latin diagnosis; the packet containing this collection (C) is also marked as holotype. The reference (Knudsen & Borgen, 1987: 240) to Borgen 85.220a as "type" and the omission of Borgen 85.204 from the list of materials examined are apparently typographic errors.

3. *AMANITA ARGENTEA* Huijsman. 1959. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 75: 14, figs. 1-2.

≡*Amanitopsis argentea* (Huijsman) Wasser. 1988. *Ukrayins'k. Bot. Zhurn.* 45(6): 77.
≡*Amanita mairei* var. *argentea* (Huijsman) Bon & Contu. 1985. *Doc. Mycol.* 15(59): 53.

Figs. 7-8.

PILEUS: 60 - 100 mm wide, hemispheric, becoming convex to broadly convex, lacking any trace of umbo, slightly viscid, smooth, silvery gray or ash gray, barely shiny; *context* not very thin, white, grayish under the pileipellis especially in disc; *margin* pectinate-striate (up to 0.3R), approx. five striae per 10 mm; *universal veil* sometimes covering disc with large thick white patch.

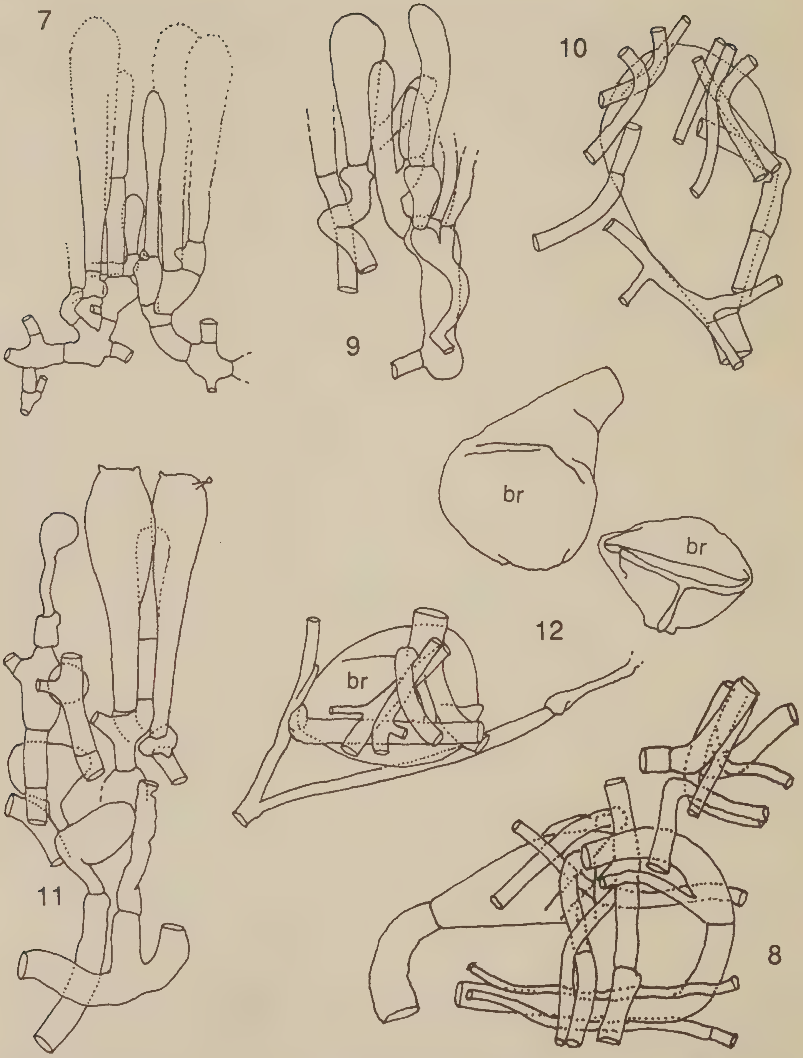
LAMELLAE: free, slightly convex, at first white, becoming silvery gray eventually, drying 7.5YR 6/6, 12± mm broad; edge fimbriate, white and remaining so; *lamellulae* infrequent, truncate.

STIPE: often attaining 140 × 17 mm, white above, grayish toward base, subcylindric and rather squat, widening slightly toward both ends, subsquamulose toward base with fibrils in zones somewhat suggesting garlands draped around stipe, becoming flocculose-tomentose toward apex and there often with striae remaining from original contact of lamellae with stipe; *context* pale gray below and white above, with central cylinder stuffed with material soon developing horizontal cracks and eventually breaking up; *exannulate*; *universal veil* ample, thick, membranous, often dividing into two or three lobes, up to 45 mm or longer from point of juncture with stipe to highest point on a lobe, whitish or spotted with pale tan on exterior, having *limbus internus* placed at point of juncture of stipe and limbs.

Odor weakly of a soiled dust cloth. *Taste* not noteworthy.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: about 70 μm thick; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 5.9 μm wide, with colorless walls; additional filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae with yellowish subrefractive walls 1.7 - 8.7 μm wide, criss-crossing, plentiful in surface view, difficult to see in cross-section; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.4 - 11.2 μm wide, loosely interwoven; acrophysalides clavate to ventricose to ellipsoid, thin-walled, up to 135 × 48 μm; refractive hyphae 4.2 - 12.3 μm wide, locally common. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral; w_{cs} = 45 - 55 μm (rehydrating unevenly); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.3 - 11.3 μm wide; inflated cells slenderly clavate to clavate, thin-walled, sometimes in short chains, up to 76 × 25 μm, with terminal ones rather sparsely distributed (w_{ct} = 85± μm, but not very useful in this case), diverging from central stratum at angles from very shallow to 45° or more; refractive hyphae infrequent, 1.6 - 5.5 μm wide. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 25± μm; w_{st}-far = 70 - 75 μm; w_{ex}-near = 5 - 10 μm; w_{ex}-far = 55 - 60 μm; with branching filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae approaching hymenium at an angle of up to 90° to central stratum, interwoven, with branch elements (sometimes comprising several hyphal segments) running parallel to central stratum both toward and away from edge of lamella, with narrowly clavate to ovoid cells occasionally present, with basidia arising from uninflated short hyphal segments. BASIDIA: 26 - 59 × 9.3 - 13.6 μm, dominantly 4-, occasionally 2-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps present. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.7 - 7.3 μm wide, branching, criss-crossed, tangled, gelatinizing, sometimes in fascicles; refractive hyphae 5.0± μm wide. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.4 - 20.0 μm wide, branching, often in fascicles, loosely interwoven, dominating; inflated cells very narrowly clavate to clavate, terminal, singly, up to 88 × 22 μm; refractive hyphae 1.7 - 7.0 μm wide. *At stipe base, inner surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 9.8 μm wide, branching, gelatinizing, dominant, many at very surface having sublongitudinal orientation, with infrequent slightly gelatinizing terminal segments slightly inflated (*e.g.*, 79 × 24 μm); refractive hyphae 0.8 - 5.6 μm wide, not uncommon. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.8 - 9.5 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides up to 235 × 42 μm; refractive hyphae 2.8 - 6.7 μm wide.



Figs. 7-12. Figs. 7-8. *Amanita argentea* (Huijsman 4320, holotype). 7. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium, showing branches of subhymenial tree running parallel to central stratum. 8. Elements of universal veil. Figs. 9-10. *Amanita beckeri* (Huijsman 4275, holotype) 9. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 10. Elements of universal veil (interior) from wart at stipe base. Figs. 11-12. *Amanita constricta* (Breckon 302, isotype). 11. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 12. Elements of universal veil (interior, near exterior surface) from pileus (crush mount). The letters "br" are used to label brown elements; and "gr," gray elements.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (9.1-) 9.3 - 12.0 (-12.7) × (6.4-) 7.3 - 9.1 (-9.3) μm, (L = 10.8 μm; W = 8.1 μm; Q = (1.09-) 1.17 - 1.50 (-1.56); Q = 1.34), hyaline, colorless, inamyloid, smooth, thin-walled, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, occasionally expanded at one end; apiculus sublateral, cylindric; contents granular to guttulate; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: On hill slope in deciduous forest.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. DOUBS - Lougres, 7.viii.1956 H. S. C. Huijsman 4320 (holotype, L 956-110-613).

DISCUSSION

For comparison with *A. dunicola*, *A. huijsmanii*, *A. supravolvata*, and *A. yucatanensis*, see discussions following descriptions of these taxa. It was hoped that a study of authentic material (if not syntypes) of *A. mairei* Foley (1949; 1951) could be made so a direct comparison of that species with the present one would be possible, for the names are often treated as synonyms. However, multiple letters to four herbaria did not succeed in producing even the courtesy of a negative reply.

4. *AMANITA BECKERI* Huijsman *ex* Huijsman. 1962. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 78: 217.

≡*Amanita beckeri* Huijsman *nom. inval.* 1962 [''1961'']. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 77: 349. [Holotype not cited. ICBN §37.1.]
≡*Amanitopsis beckeri* (Huijsman) Bon. 1975. *Bull. Mens. Soc. Linn. Lyon* 44(6): 180.
≡*Amanitopsis beckeri* (Huijsman) Wasser. 1988. *Ukrayins'k. Bot. Zhurn.* 45(6): 77. [Superfluous combination.]
=*Amanita strangulata* (Fr.) Quél. *sensu* Huijsman. 1959. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 75: 24.

Figs. 9-10.

PILEUS: up to 120 mm wide, hemispheric, Séguy 134 ['*gris noisette*' (slightly browner than 2.5YR 6/6), not '*brun havane*' (browner than 2.5YR 4/6) as in protologue] or golden walnut over disc, a little paler and often more ochraceous towards margin especially when young, becoming convex, more rarely campanulate, not umbonate, slightly viscid, smooth; *context* rather thin and fragile, white, browning slightly, rapidly losing its turgidity and then liquefying; *margin* striate-sulcate (up to 0.35R), sometimes becoming fissurate at margin with splits descending into trama of lamellae; *universal veil* covering pileus with flocculose-tomentose polygonal white warts, rarely exceeding 5 mm in width, browning in age, never becoming gray or black.

LAMELLAE: free, white to cream, brownish spots appearing in age, rather narrow, concave especially in young specimens, with finely fimbriate edge browning in age; *lamellulae* few in number, truncate.

STIPE: 100 - 200 × 12 - 20 mm, straight and thin, cylindric to narrowing slightly upward, decorated above belt of universal veil material with zones of fibrils in garland-like form becoming finer and finer approaching apex, with decoration near apex consisting of fine longitudinal striations at first white and then turning brownish; *context* white, browning slightly on exposure, at first stuffed then hollow; *exannulate*; *universal veil* white, becoming brownish, not very coherent, leaving belt of tissue around lower stipe not far from its base, forming a small cup at stipe base.

Odor at first weakly radish-like, soon fetid. *Taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 145 - 150 μm thick in young basidiocarp (just prior to sporulation), with partial to extensive gelatinization at surface, pale yellowish near surface, grading into deep orange-brown at interface to pileus context; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 5.8 μm wide, subradially arranged, densely interwoven; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.8 - 15.0 μm wide, branching, plentiful; acrophysalides thin-walled, dominating, apparently terminal, fusiform to clavate to broadly clavate to ellipsoid to pyriform to subreniform, up to 115 × 52 μm; vascular hyphae not observed. LAMELLA TRAMA: w_{cs} = 35 - 50 μm; angle of divergence acute to nearly perpendicular to central stratum to obscure; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 8.5 μm wide; divergent, terminal, inflated cells apparently absent; vascular hyphae not observed. SUBHYMENIUM: with w_{st}-near = 20 - 45 μm and w_{st}-far = 50 - 75 μm, a tangle of frequently branching hyphae, with occasional segments (including branched segments) slightly inflated, with basidia arising from segments roughly perpendicular to central stratum. BASIDIA: 40 - 64 × 14.2 - 17.5 μm, dominantly 4-sterigmate, infrequently 3-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: orange-brown, extensively gelatinized; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 6.2 μm wide, often in fascicles; inflated cells as in interior but smaller, collapsed, gelatinized; vascular hyphae not observed. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 11.8 μm wide, plentiful, frequently branching, at times in fascicles; inflated cells plentiful, ellipsoid to broadly clavate to clavate, up to 95 × 50 μm, terminal, thin-walled, largest away from surfaces; vascular hyphae not observed. *On pileus, exterior surface*: as on stipe base. *On pileus, interior*: with proportionately fewer hyphae than on stipe base; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 10.8 μm wide, frequently branching, plentiful; inflated cells ovoid to ellipsoid to subglobose, thin-walled, in short chains (up to 3) or terminal, up to 63 × 45 μm, plentiful; vascular hyphae not observed. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 10.0 μm wide, branching, plentiful, dominating near exterior surface; acrophysalides thin-walled, up to 139 × 39 μm, plentiful in interior; vascular hyphae uncommon 7.0 - 19.0 μm wide, locally in loose tangles.

BASIDIOSPORES: [29/2/1] (8.8-) 9.8 - 11.8 (-13.0) × (7.2-) 9.0 - 11.0 (-12.2) μm, (**L** = 10.5 - 11.0 μm; **L'** = 10.8 μm; **W** = 10.0 - 10.2 μm; **W'** = 10.1 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.03 - 1.13 (-1.22); **Q** = 1.05 - 1.08; **Q'** = 1.07), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, globose to subglobose, occasionally broadly ellipsoid, often adaxially flattened, often expanded at one end, infrequently pip-shaped; apiculus sublateral, cylindric; contents granular to monoguttulate with small additional granules; color in deposit unrecorded.

Habitat: Solitary to subsolitary to gregarious, only in very wet periods, in deciduous woods, on calcareous soils.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. DOUBS - Lougres, Bois du Cré, 29.vii.1956 G. Becker & H. S. C. Huijsman [Huijsman 4275] (holotype, L 955.239-091).

DISCUSSION

For comparison with *A. antillana* and *A. malleata* see discussions following the descriptions of those species.

In the protologue, Huijsman describes the pileus as "*brun havane* (Séguy 134)." However, Séguy 134 is called '*gris noisette*,' and the Séguy number corresponding to '*brun havane*' is 131. The pileus of *A. beckeri* is usually depicted as rather more pale than '*brun havane*' and closer to '*gris noisette*.' Therefore, in the macroscopic description above, I've retained Séguy 134 rather than '*brun havane*.'

5. *AMANITA CONSTRICTA* Thiers & Ammirati. 1982. *Mycotaxon* 15: 65.

Illus.: Arora. 1979. *Mushr. Demystified*: 252.
Illus.: Arora. 1986. *Mushr. Demystified* (2nd ed.): 289.
Illus.: Jenkins. 1986. *Amanita N. Amer.*: pl. 35.
Illus.: Arora. 1991. *All Rain Promises*: 73.

Figs. 11-12.

PILEUS: 50 - 130 mm wide, gray to brownish gray, *Pale Mouse Gray* (7.5YR 6.5/1.0) to *Light Drab* (10YR 5.8/2.0) to *Drab* (10YR 5.5/3.0) to *Hair Brown* (10YR 4.4/1.0), disc at time as dark as *Chaetura Black* (10YR 2.4/1.0), often with inconspicuous dark radial streaks, convex when young, becoming plano-convex to plane, eventually subumbonate to umbonate in age; *context* white except next to pileipellis and there gray to drab, sometimes becoming faintly pinkish on exposure especially in young basidiocarps, 5 -17 mm thick at disc, thinning toward margin; *margin* decurved at first, soon plane to undulate, slightly uplifted in age, entirely becoming rimose, strongly sulcate to tuberculate striate (0.2 - 0.25R); *universal veil* absent or as a membranous somewhat fibrillose patch over disc, typically < 1 mm thick, sometimes breaking up at edges in age, white to buff to *Smoke Gray* (5Y 6.8/2.0) or sometimes with pale vinaceous shades, bruising salmon color when moistened, slowly returning to white.

LAMELLAE: close to crowded, adnate to decurrent by a short hook when young, becoming free, white at first, becoming gray, *Smoke Gray* (5Y 6.8/2.0) to *Pallid Mouse Gray* (5YR 8.0/0.5) to *Pale Drab-Gray* (10YR 8.5/0.5), drying tan to sordid tan to brownish gray (grayer than 7.5YR 6/6 to 10YR 5/4 to 10YR 7-8/4), moderately broad, with edge usually gray and fimbriate; *lamellulae* in several ranks.

STIPE: 100 - 160 (-200) mm long, 7 - 17 mm wide at apex, white, cylindric or narrowing upward, with apex longitudinally striate or pruinose, becoming appressed-fibrillose below, with stipitipellis often rupturing and forming rings of appressed-fibrillose scales (gray and darkening when bruised); *context* white, stuffed, becoming hollow; *exannulate*; *universal veil* membranous, white to pale buff or pale yellow, bruising reddish when wet then fading, adnate to stipe for one-third to one-half of stipe length, then flaring in a manner suggesting an annulus, collapsing with age.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: $200^{\pm}$ µm thick; thin layer at surface gelatinized; upper $40^{\pm}$ µm incompletely gelatinized; upper 80 - 95 µm colorless to pale yellowish; lower portion light brownish orange (mounted in 10% NH_4OH); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 8.5 µm wide, criss-crossed, largely uncurving, many subradially arranged, a few containing red-brown granules (mounted in 3% KOH); vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 14.0 µm wide, branching, very loosely interwoven; acrophysalides dominating, subglobose to pyriform to ellipsoid to broadly clavate to clavate, up to 129 × 74 µm; vascular hyphae 6.0 - 17.5 µm wide, loosely coiling, locally tangled. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with divergence obscured by plentiful hyphae parallel to hymenial surface and tangled nature of subhymenial tree except near edge of lamella; central stratum having boundaries somewhat difficult to define because of density of subhymenium and divergence beginning within central stratum and many hyphae of subhymenial base diverging at very shallow angles maintained for relatively long distances, sometimes imperfectly rehydrating and then dense and brown to orange-brown, with w_{cs} = 110 - 145 µm in cases of most complete rehydration (65 - 85 µm in most common degree of moderate rehydration, 30 - 55 µm in poorly rehydrating trama); with hyphae of subhymenial base diverging at angles from very shallow to over 60°; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 9.8 µm wide, sometimes coiling, interwoven, frequently branching, with central stratum and subhymenial base including intercalary inflated cells [thin-walled, subventricose to ventricose to subclavate to clavate to broadly clavate to irregular, up to 53 × 35 µm (most often about half this width)]; divergent, terminal, inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 12.5 µm wide, occasionally branching, infrequent to somewhat common to common. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 80 - 140 μm in cases of most complete rehydration [(25-) 30 - 80 μm in most common degree of moderate rehydration, 0 - 30 μm in poorly rehydrating trama]; w_{st}-far = 110 - 175 μm in cases of most complete rehydration (60 - 105 μm in most common degree of moderate rehydration, 35 - 60 μm in poorly rehydrating trama); a complexly interwoven structure comprising frequently septate, frequently branching hyphae, with segments uninflated or partially inflated (or occasionally inflated and then clavate to subpyriform to somewhat irregular, *e.g.*, 19 × 14 μm), with hyphae of the subhymenium occasionally running parallel to the hymenial surface (sometimes in rather dense clusters) within 10 μm of bases of longest basidia, with basidia often arising from uninflated segments (80% or more of cases examined), but also from any type of cell cited, with ½ to 2½ (rarely 3) cells between base of short basidiole and longest nearby basidium/-ole, with cell immediately below a short basidiole uninflated (9.0 - 21 × (2.5-) 3.2 - 6.8 μm) to narrowly clavate or with short branch giving rise to second basidiole (12.6 - 20 × 5.8 - 8.8 μm) to ellipsoid or pyriform (7.5 - 10.0 × 7.8 - 11.8 μm). BASIDIA: 54 - 78 × 8.5 - 19.5 μm, thin-walled, dominantly 4-, but occasionally 1- or 2-sterigmate; sterigmata up to 16.0 × 3.5 μm; clamps rather infrequent to rather common (even within the type collection). UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus, upper portion*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 8.2 μm wide, occasionally in fascicles, often collapsed; inflated cells dominating, thin-walled, clavate to broadly clavate to subpyriform to ellipsoid, often pale brownish or pale orange-brown, terminal, singly, up to 46 × 33 μm, collapsed; vascular hyphae not observed. *On pileus, lower portion (adjacent to pileipellis)*: hyphae more frequent; all elements extensively compressed. *On stipe about 10 mm above base*: structures similar to those on pileus; inflated cells (collapsed and partially gelatinized) and fragments of same easily dissociated from surface leaving mostly tangled hyphae; inflated cells up to 95 × 45 μm, with uncollapsed whole cells colorless; scant fragments of vascular hyphae 3.0 - 6.0 μm. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 11.5 μm wide, branching, plentiful; acrophysalides thin-walled, plentiful, up to 271 × 45 μm, with those of broader diameter often rather broad quite close to basal septum; vascular hyphae 2.8 - 14.0 μm wide, loosely coiling.

BASIDIOSPORES: [454/23/9] (7.2-) 9.5 - 12.8 (-19.0) × (6.2-) 8.2 - 11.5 (-17.8) μm, (**L** = (10.3-) 10.4 - 11.8 μm; **L'** = 11.0 μm; **W** = (8.8-) 9.0 - 10.5 (-10.9) μm; **W'** = 9.9 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.04 - 1.25 (-1.56); **Q** = (1.06-) 1.07 - 1.17 (-1.18); **Q'** = 1.12), smooth, thin-walled, hyaline, colorless, inamyloid, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, occasionally ellipsoid, in some specimens frequently lacrymoid, adaxially flattened (often strongly), often swollen at one end; apiculus sublateral, cylindric to truncate-conic, at times quite prominent; contents mono- to multiguttulate to granular; white in deposit.

Habitat and distribution: Single to scattered to gregarious, December to March, along Pacific Coast of U. S. A., apparently limited to coastal forest, under hardwoods such as coastal spp. of *Quercus* (*e.g.*, *Q. agrifolia* Née) and *Arbutus menziesii* Pursh., occasionally under *Pseudotsuga menziesii* (Mirb.) Franco or in mixed woods of *P. menziesii* and *Q. agrifolia* or under *Umbellularia californica* (Hook. & Arn.) Nutt. in area of mixed *Quercus* and *Umbellularia*. Holotype found under *Quercus* and *A. menziesii*.

Collections examined: **UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:** CALIFORNIA—Marin Co. - Alpine Lake, 20.xii.1963 Harry D. Thiers 11146 (paratype, SFSU); Muir Woods Nat. Mon., 1.i.1967 D. E. Madden 904 (paratype, SFSU), 25.i.1967 Gary J. Breckon 881 (paratype, SFSU), 31.i.1967 G. J. Breckon 906 (paratype, SFSU). San Mateo Co. - San Francisco Watershed, 22.xii.1963 H. D. Thiers 11184 (paratype, SFSU), 11.i.1965 H. D. Thiers 12064 (paratype, SFSU), 22.i.1965 G. J. Breckon 302 (holotype, SFSU; isotype, NY), 22.ii.1965 H. D. Thiers 12211 (paratype, SFSU), 6.i.1967 G. J. Breckon & H. D. Thiers [Breckon 674] (paratype, SFSU). Solano Co. - Green Valley, 1.iii.1968 Walter J. Sundberg 1167 (paratype, SFSU).

DISCUSSION

Large lacrymoid spores (not uncommon in some specimens of the present species) are extremely difficult to measure accurately because the large end tends to sink producing a foreshortening of the spore as viewed, preventing a lateral view, and making the process of spore measurement for this taxon extremely tedious. Lacrymoid spores were not measured unless they could be viewed fully in focus in optical cross-section. This methodological decision tends to produce a lower Q than might be expected for specimens in which lacrymoid spores occurred with any frequency. In the specimens with lacrymoid spores, subglobose to globose spores were always present and in equal or greater number than the lacrymoid ones. As a consequence, the distribution of Q for spores measured from these specimens is often distinctly bimodal.

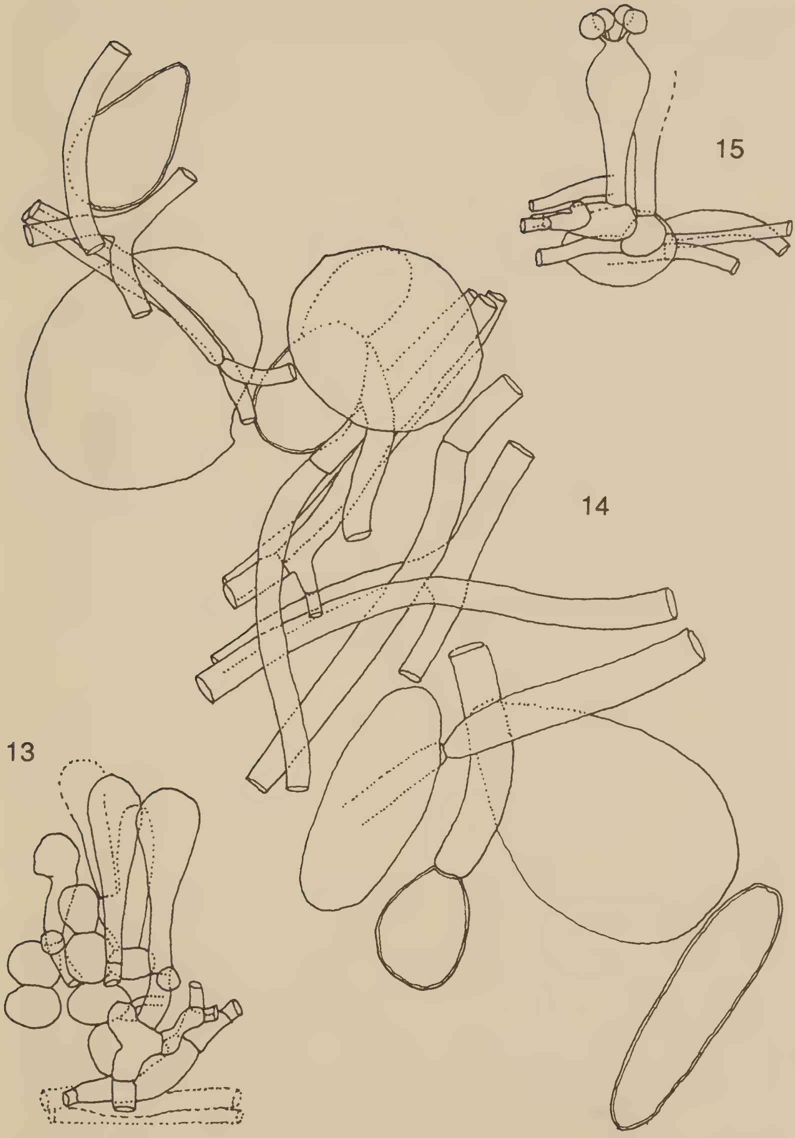
The combination of

- a salmon or reddish color appearing in the universal veil when moistened
- spore shape
- usually strongly strangulate, usually graying, submembranous volva
- relatively high values for w_{st}-near, w_{st}-far, and w_{cs}.

separates this species from all somewhat similar taxa treated in this paper.

The single specimen of Thiers 11184 exhibited the lowest value of Q measured for any specimen of the present species—1.06. The lamella trama of lamellae examined was not equally inflated on both sides of the central stratum; also, all parts of the trama rehydrated poorly (the poorest rehydration achieved in any examined specimen of the present species). I judged that the specimen was conspecific with the holotype of *A. constricta*, but was poorly developed.

The single specimen of Thiers 12211 is a robust, immature basidiocarp with sterigmata just beginning to form on the basidia. Insufficient spores were present to allow a sample to be measured. In this specimen, however, excellent rehydration of



Figs. 13-15. Fig. 13. *Amanita species NW5* (Breckon 684) elements of hymenium, subhymenial tree, and central stratum. Fig. 14. *Amanita species C12* (Breckon 669) elements of universal veil. Fig. 15. *Amanita dunicola* (Guzmán 21235, isotype) elements of hymenium and subhymenium.

the lamella trama was achieved producing the highest values measured for length of a basidium, w_{cs}, w_{st}-near, and w_{st}-far.

The relatively large collection Breckon 881 illustrates that the graying of the universal veil (both on the pileus and in the volval limb on the stipe) may begin before sporulation starts, in fact while the universal veil is just beginning to be split in ''buttons.''

Breckon 684 [Santa Barbara Co. - SE of Santa Ynez, Lk. Cachuma, 29.i.1967 (SFSU)], Breckon 669 [San Mateo Co. - San Francisco Watershed, 23.xii.1966 (SFSU)], and Breckon 865 [Marin Co. - Muir Woods Nat. Mon., 15.i.1967 (SFSU)] are paratypes of the present species that are not conspecific with the holotype. Breckon 684 is an undescribed species with which I am familiar through a collection sent to me from the northwestern U.S.A. [WASHINGTON—Skagit Co. - Mt. Baker Nat. For., near Rainbow Falls, above Baker Lk., 22.ix.1991 Buck McAdoo 193#17 (RET)] and has been listed in regional lists as ''*Amanita sp.* NW5.'' Breckon 865 represents a robust collection of *A. protecta* Tulloss & G. Wright (1989). Both taxa can be distinguished from *A. constricta* by the presence of plentiful inflated cells in the subhymenial base (*e.g.*, see Fig. 13). The universal veils in *A. sp.* NW5 and *A. protecta* are off-white with ochraceous stains and not graying—even on the interior surface. Moreover, there is never a strangulate appearance to the volva in *A. protecta* [in fact, much of the volva is left as warts and patches on the pileus so that the base of the stipe in this species suggests the bulb of *A. pantherina* (DC.:Fr.) Krombh.]. In the few specimens of *A. sp.* NW5 I have examined, much of the universal veil was found on the pileus as a large calyptra.

Breckon 669 represents an undescribed species previously known to me and included in regional lists as ''*Amanita sp.* C12.'' It differs from *A. constricta* in having a narrower central stratum and a shallower subhymenial tree and by having a subhymenium in which basidia arise from the sides of hyphae and at the end of chains of five or more small, partially inflated to inflated cells (as opposed to chains of fewer, longer, uninflated hyphal segments in *A. constricta*). Moreover, the universal veil of *A. sp.* C12 contains plentiful, terminal, easily dissociated, elongate inflated cells with thickened walls (up to 83 μm long) mixed with ellipsoid and subglobose cells with thinner walls (Fig. 14). It is my impression from the exsiccata of Breckon 669 and a collection of *A. sp.* C12 that I examined in a fresh state [Marin Co. - Mt. Tamalpais St. Pk., Bootjack Trail, Marsha Heidt *s.n.* {Tulloss 11-24-89-B} (RET)], that this entity has no strangulate region in the volva; and if the universal veil has a tendency to become grayish, the change must be slight. (On the other hand, about half of the paratypes that I took to be conspecific with the holotype of *A. constricta* contained at least one specimen with a universal veil that was rather pale gray or more brown than gray as dried. Moreover, the isotype of *A. constricta* in NY contains one specimen that lacks a strangulate region of the volva; but this is the only such specimen reviewed.) *Amanita sp.* C12 has a slightly fruit-like odor when fresh.

The presence of discordant specimens among the paratypes suggests that a re-examination of original collectors' notes on the holotype and on all paratypes would be useful in order to determine if the protologue contains diagnostic data extracted from any of the discordant paratypes. Regretably, Mr. Breckon (whose notes would be key to resolving the matter) is no longer working in mycology; and his present address is unknown (D. E. Desjardin, pers. comm.; H. D. Thiers, pers. comm.).

6. *AMANITA DUNICOLA* Guzmán. 1982. *Mycotaxon* 16: 256.

Illus.: Guzmán. 1983. *Biótica* 8: 91, fig. 9.

Fig. 15.

PILEUS: 15 - 40 mm wide, convex to subcampanulate or somewhat plane, subviscid, pale brownish to leather brown; *context* white; *margin* smooth to short sulcate-striate; *universal veil* as white, irregular, medium to small patches or warts (often densely distributed) over disc and without much sand on the upper surface.

LAMELLAE: free to narrowly adnate, sometimes with decurrent line on upper stipe, whitish rose to rose brown, drying yellow-brown to orange-brown (more yellow than 5B5 or close to 10YR 7/8 to 7.5YR 5/8 to 7.5YR 7/8 over disc and slightly redder than 7.5YR 5/8 near edge), with white fimbriate edge; *lamellulae* present, subtruncate to truncate.

STIPE: 30 - 80 × 3 - 7 mm, cylindric to somewhat narrowing downward, smooth appearing, minutely flocculose (lens); *context* white; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a membranous saccate volva, white, delicate, often encrusted with sand, more or less retained at maturity.

Odor not distinctive (but, in exsiccata, very pleasant—like fresh bread). *Taste* pleasant.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: not recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 50 - 70 μm thick, colorless; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 10.0 μm wide, subradially oriented, densely interwoven, partially gelatinizing and then only at surface; refractive hyphae 2.0 - 6.8 μm wide, branching. PILEUS CONTEXT: orange-brown pigment notable below pileipellis; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 4.0 - 8.8 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides thin-walled, clavate to broadly clavate to pyriform, up to 82 × 43 μm; refractive hyphae $1.8^{\pm}$ μm wide, not common. LAMELLA TRAMA: obscurely (if at all) bilateral, imperfectly rehydrating, with $w_{ct} = 80^{\pm} - 90$ μm; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 7.8 μm wide, interwoven, for the most part subparallel to hymenial surface; with possibly terminal, inflated cells subventricose (concentrated toward center of trama) to ellipsoid (adjacent to and partially within subhymenium), with major axis subparallel to hymenial surface, thin-walled, up to 82 × 28 μm; vascular hyphae not observed. SUBHYMENIUM: with w_{ex}-near $= 0^{\pm}$ μm and w_{ex}-far $= 25^{\pm}$ μm, with hyphae subparallel to the hymenial surface to be found immediately below the basidia; basidia arise from small inflated cells and uninflated short hyphal segments that arise from the hyphae of the trama, with quantity of inflated cells variable from region to region. BASIDIA: 36 - 53 × 11.0 - 17.0 μm, dominantly 4-, occasionally 2-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps not uncommon. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 5.5 - 9.5 μm wide, dominating, partially gelatinizing near surfaces, frequently branching, somewhat loosely interwoven; inflated cells thin-walled, broadly clavate to subovoid to broadly ellipsoid, to 40 × 33 μm, collapsing. *At stipe base*: heavily encrusted with sand and difficult to examine; almost entirely composed of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae rather loosely interwoven, frequently branching; inflated cells amidst ungelatinized (interior) hyphae are scarce or absent; vascular hyphae not observed; exterior and interior surfaces gelatinizing(?); mounts sparsely populated by extensively gelatinized, subglobose, inflated cells apparently associated with an extensively gelatinized layer that is dominated by inflated cells and that separates from the limb in the mounting liquid—possibly remnants of a *limbus internus*. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 9.0 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides thin-walled, slender, up to 188 × 33 μm, one seen arising from a subglobose intercalary cell; refractive hyphae 1.5 - 12.5 μm wide, common, locally branching and in tangles, serpentine; clamps present.

BASIDIOSPORES: [60/3/1] (8.5-) 10.0 - 13.9 (-15.0) × (6.0-) 7.2 - 9.5 (-11.2) μm, (**L** = 11.0 - 12.8 μm; **L'** = 11.8 μm; **W** = 8.0 - 9.1 μm; **W'** = 8.6 μm; Q = (1.17-) 1.25 - 1.56 (-1.67); **Q** = 1.35 - 1.41; **Q'** = 1.38), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, occasionally elongate, often adaxially flattened, sometimes adaxially depressed, infrequently pyriform, often expanded at one end, infrequently expanded in the middle; contents monoguttulate; apiculus sublateral to subapical, cylindric; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: Gregarious to solitary, in sand below *Coccoloba uvifera* L., in dunes close to sea. Probably ectomycorrhizal (*fide* Guzmán).

Collection examined: **MEXICO:** YUCATAN—Municipio de Ixil - Progreso to Telchac road, 18.xi.1981 G. Guzmán 21235 (holotype, ENCB (*n.v.*); isotype, XAL).

DISCUSSION

Structure of the volva is very difficult to ascertain because of sand encrusting it in two of the specimens examined. It is interesting to note there is no encrusting sand on patches and warts on the pilei of the exsiccata. It appears that the outer part of the universal veil with its covering of sand particles is sufficiently tough so that it often takes the form of a saccate volva while leaving an inner portion with a slightly greater(?) proportion of inflated cells as sand-free patches and warts on the pileus.

Everything observed in the limb of the universal veil on the stipe base in *A. dunicola* is consistent with the material on the pileus—except a thin, bent, or curved membrane dominated by extensively gelatinized hyphae and including relatively common, inflated cells. This membrane was observed in a crush mount; the same mount was littered with extensively gelatinized, subglobose, inflated cells that were much like those in the gelatinized membrane. This structure is consistent with that of a *limbus internus* that is more friable than the outer limb of the universal veil. It would be valuable to confirm this morphology in fresh material.

Species of *Amanita* treated in this paper having spore size and shape and universal veil similar to those of *A. dunicola* are *A. argentea*, *A. huijsmanii*, *A. supravolvata*, and *A. yucatanensis*.

Amanita argentea, *A. huijsmanii*, and *A. supravolvata* have subhymenia including ramifying elements that are *not* subparallel to the hymenial surface and, indeed, may be perpendicular to it. In addition, in these European species

- the pileus is gray or grayish
- clamps are less frequent at the bases of basidia
- there is a well differentiated central stratum of the lamella trama
- the subhymenial tree is not so reduced as in *A. dunicola*
- somewhat refractive hyphae are more plentiful in the pileipellis and universal veil
- there are divergent, terminal, inflated cells in the lamella trama in the first two named
- the spores of the first two named are somewhat smaller than those of *A. dunicola*.

Amanita yucatanensis was described from tropical forest, apparently (rehydration was imperfect in both holotype and isotype) has a lamella trama of about half the width of the lamella trama of the present taxon, and, additionally, differs from *A. dunicola* in the following:

- color of its pileus (white to pale yellowish)
- size of the basidiocarp
- size of basidia (ranges of length disjoint)
- presence of some elements in the subhymenium that are perpendicular to the hymenial surface
- plaques on the surface of hyphae and inflated cells of the universal veil
- slightly thickened cell walls of some elements in universal veil
- size (up to 79 μm long) and shape of the inflated cells (clavate to narrowly clavate to ventricose) in the universal veil
- distribution of refractive hyphae in the tissues (plentiful in the pileus and less common in the stipe in *A. yucatanensis*, vice versa in *A. dunicola*).

7. *AMANITA GROENLANDICA* Bas *ex* Knudsen & Borgen *in* Laursen *et al.* 1987. *Arct. Alp. Fungi* 2: 241, fig. 2.

≡*A. groenlandica* Bas *nom. prov. in* Clémençon. 1977. *Spec. Concept Hymenomyc.*: 87.

Figs. 16-18.

PILEUS: (30-) 50 - 90 (-120) mm wide, ranging from pale straw to straw (3A2-3) especially near the margin or when young to grayish yellow (4B5) or most commonly with deeper brown and gray colors like fulvous (5D4-7), clay buff (5C3-4), drab (5D3), hazel (5E4) or snuff brown (6E4), often darkest over disc, but also uniformly colored or with mixed gray, brown and yellowish colors, hemispheric, expanding to convex and broadly umbonate, finally applanate with or without a low umbo, slightly viscid when young, becoming shiny when dry; *context* white, pale brown under the pileipellis, rather soft; *margin* weakly sulcate (0.1 - 0.2R); *universal veil* present as one or a few broad patches or as numerous small flat scale-like patches, whitish to pale grayish brown (5B2) to gray.

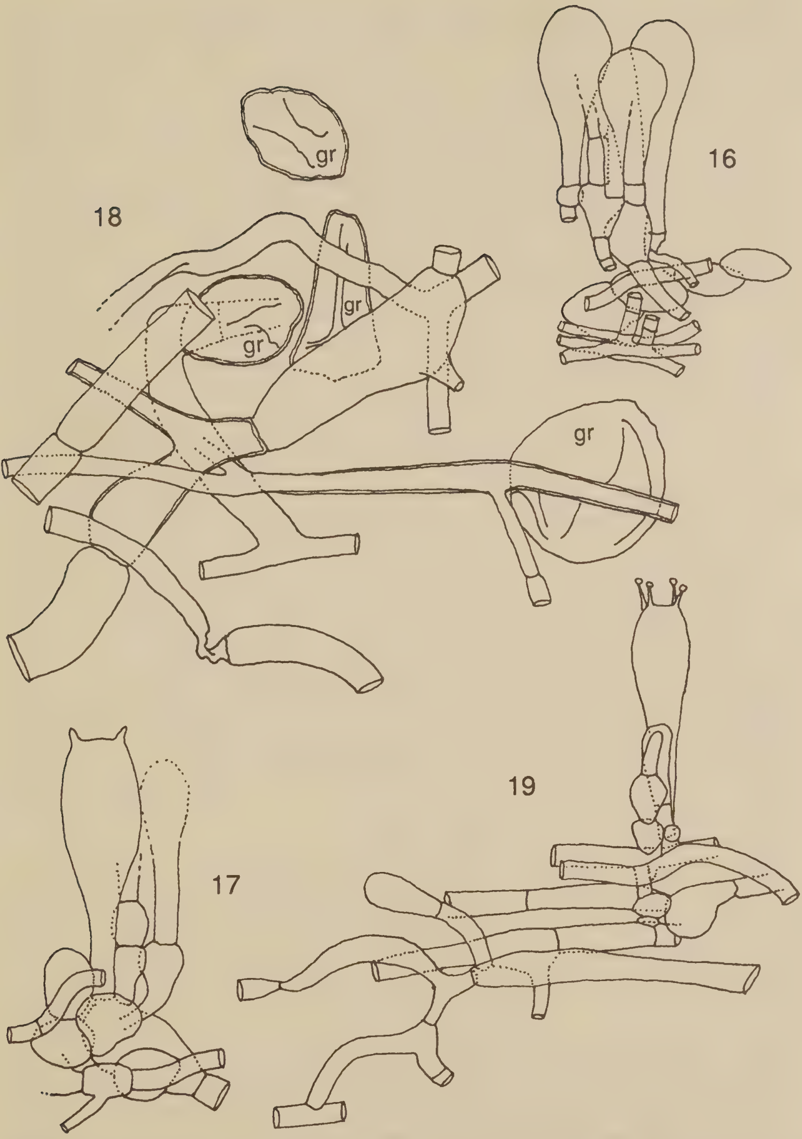
LAMELLAE: free, white then very pale cream, drying 5A3 to a little browner than 5A4 to 5C4 to 10YR 6/8 (somewhat sordid tan) to 10YR 8/6 (slightly sordid pale yellow) to a little more gray than 10YR 8/6, with pale gray-brown edge, distally slightly ventricose; *lamellulae* present.

STIPE: 40 - 150 × 8 - 20 mm (up to 33 mm wide at base), narrowing upward rather markedly, ground color whitish with pale dirty gray brown (5B2), pale grayish buff, pale grayish, or pale brown (4A3) floccose girdles becoming darker when bruised, finely sulcate at apex; *context* not recorded; *exannulate*; *universal veil* fragile and easily disrupted, generally whitish at base and grayish above, interior surface grayish but paler than exterior, drying darker gray than when fresh, sometimes with thin outer orange brown layer; *limbus internus* often present, white, floccose, 2 - 3 mm broad, low on stipe or inside volval sac.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: Phenol in stipe flesh - pale salmon color after 5 min., later close to purple (but browner), days later remaining chocolate brown.

PILEIPELLIS: 30 - 65 μm thick, containing orange-brown pigment; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 4.8 μm wide, tightly interwoven, subradially arranged, slightly to extensively gelatinized at surface, with some apparently having yellowish walls; vascular hyphae 3.0 - 7.8 μm wide, branching, uncommon. PILEUS CONTEXT: in region close to pileipellis, similarly colored to the latter; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 10.5 μm wide, loosely interwoven, branching, occasionally with yellowish walls; acrophysalides ventricose to ovoid, thin-walled, *e.g.*, 82 × 40 μm, sometimes in short chains; vascular hyphae 2.0 - 8.2 μm wide, with slight brownish tint in 3% KOH, sinuous, branching, uncommon, relatively frequent in some regions. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral; angle of divergence quite variable (rather shallow to nearly 90°), with divergent segments inflated to partially inflated to uninflated; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 13.2 μm wide, branching, sometimes with those of largest diameter having slightly thickened walls, with some segments slightly inflated; inflated elements ellipsoid to ovoid to clavate to pyriform, often intercalary, occasionally seeming to be truly terminal, inflated cells,



Figs. 16-19. Figs. 16-18. *Amanita groenlandica*. 16. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium (not completely mature) (Borgen TB.82.46, paratype). 17. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium (mature) (Knudsen 574, holotype). 18. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base (Borgen TB.82.46, paratype). Fig. 19. *Amanita huijsmanii* (Massart 89 A1, holotype) elements of hymenium and subhymenium.

thin-walled or with walls slightly thickened, with some embedded in central stratum, up to 64 × 36 μm (mostly with minor diameter about two-thirds this size or less); vascular hyphae 1.2 - 12.0 μm wide, locally relatively common, branching. *When immature*: without marked divergence from central stratum, with w_{cs} = 130 - 160 μm, containing both hyphae and occasional inflated elements, many (all?) of which are intercalary. *When mature*: clearly divided into a central stratum (with w_{cs} = 70± μm) and a pair of adjacent regions of diverging elements (in some sections, some apparently terminal). SUBHYMENIUM: *When immature*: frequently septate, filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, moderately branching, with some inflated to partially inflated intercalary elements, occasionally locally forming one to four layers of small ventricose cells that lie in outermost part of central stratum, with w_{st}-near = (0-) 5 (-20?) and w_{st}-far = 45± μm, with longest basidia having bases adjacent to elements running parallel to central stratum and (consequently) with some subhymenial elements arising from hyphae appearing to be at some distance into central stratum; basidia arising from very short, uninflated or slightly inflated, often simple, occasionally branched, hyphal segments. *When mature*: a branching structure of inflated to partially inflated to (occasionally) uninflated elements, with w_{st}-near = 30 - 60 μm and w_{st}-far = 55 - 95 μm, in some regions nearly pseudoparenchymatous (but with branching structure still evident), with intercalary inflated cells up to 28 × 21 μm, with inflated cells nearest central stratum often having major diameter roughly parallel to central stratum. BASIDIA: 40 - 78 × 12.0 - 19.0 μm, 4-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: a loose weave of hyphae a few hyphal diameters thick, having gaping openings irregularly spaced, orange-brown to yellow-brown, significantly darker than interior; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 9.5 μm wide, branching, occasionally in fascicles (but most often not), slightly gelatinized, thin-walled or with walls slightly thickened (rarely to 0.5 μm thick) or with plaques as in stipe context (but thinner); inflated cells ellipsoid to broadly ellipsoid to subglobose, often with pale gray walls, up to 64 × 45 μm, thin-walled, occasionally gelatinized; refractive hyphae (at least some of narrower diameters appearing vascular) 2.5 - 9.0 μm wide, infrequent, occasionally branching, with slightly thickened walls, occasionally in fascicles with colorless filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.8 - 13.0 μm wide, some segments with mid-portion swelling up to 16.0 μm wide, branching (often from broadest point of segment), in a very loose tangle, dominating, with walls thin or up to 1.0 μm thick, occasionally with yellowish subrefractive walls; inflated cells terminal, clavate to elongate to narrowly ellipsoid to ellipsoid to pyriform to subglobose, pale brown to pale gray, thin-walled or with walls up to 0.5 μm thick, collapsing, plentiful, up to 64 × 35 μm; vascular hyphae 3.0 - 8.5 μm wide, unevenly distributed, not common. *At stipe base, inner surface*: a very loose weave of hyphae, broken further by gelatinization, spotted with small orange brown clumps of gelatinized hyphae. *On pileus, upper surface*: scattered fragments of collapsed fascicles of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae. *On pileus, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 16.2 μm wide, as in interior on stipe base except more densely interwoven in some regions, often having somewhat sordid yellowish walls and refractive deposits on inside of walls, with inflated and branched segments up to 16.5 μm wide; inflated cells predominantly terminal, sometimes chains of two, thin-walled or with walls slightly thickened, with pale brownish tint, clustered in regions of loosely interwoven hyphae, subfusiform to narrowly clavate to clavate to elongate to ellipsoid to ovoid to subglobose, up to 81 × 59 μm; vascular hyphae rare or absent. *On pileus, lower surface*: similar to the interior in mature material, but extensively to totally gelatinized. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic, with those elements lacking refractive contents occasionally having surface plaques < 0.5 μm thick; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 6.0 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides narrow, dominating, thin-walled or with walls very slightly thickened (< 0.5 μm), up to 191 × 29 μm; vascular hyphae 2.0 - 10.5 μm wide, with brown tint in 3% KOH, scattered or uncommon.

BASIDIOSPORES: [240/10/8] (7.8-) 9.2 - 12.5 (-23.0) × (7.8-) 8.2 - 11.5 (-16.0) μm, (**L** = 9.7 - 11.4 (-12.2) μm; **L'** = 10.9 μm; **W** = (8.9-) 9.3 - 10.6 μm; **W'** = 9.9 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.02 - 1.20 (-1.44); **Q** = 1.08 - 1.12 (-1.15); **Q'** = 1.11), inamyloid, hyaline, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, mostly at least somewhat adaxially flattened, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, rarely ellipsoid; apiculus sublateral, small, cylindric to truncate-conic; contents granular to mono- and multiguttulate; white in deposit.

Habitat: Solitary or in small groups with combination of *Salix glauca*, *S. herbacea*, *S. arctophila* Cockerell., *Betula glandulosa*, *B. nana* L., and *B. pubescens*; in moist shrubs or in dry and exposed heath or in snow-beds with *S. herbacea*.

Collections examined: **GREENLAND:** Eqaluit, 7.viii.1982 T. Borgen TB.82.29 (paratype, C), 12.viii.1981 T. Borgen TB.81.134 (paratype, C). Grønnedal, 7.viii.1984 T. Borgen 84.72 (paratype, C). Holsteinsborg—Præstefjord, 28.viii.1972 P. Milan Petersen Blå 45 (paratype, C). Hospitalsdalen—near Narssarssuaq, 10.viii.1984 H. Knudsen & T. Laessøe [Knudsen 574] (holotype, C). N of Igaliko, 28.vii.1981 H. Dissing Gr.81.86 (paratype, C). Isungua—Ø. Disko, 5.viii.1981 Jon Feilberg 3001a & 3001b (paratypes, C). Paamiut, 10.viii.1982 T. Borgen TB.82.46 (paratypes, C & TBOR).

DISCUSSION

Among the paratypes examined, Feilberg 3001a and 3001b contain one specimen each; both were dried before the start of sporulation. Feilberg 3001b has an unusual distribution of universal veil material—as a series of submembranous rings down the length of the stipe. Borgen 84.72 comprises two specimens (one in the "button" stage); both lack spores.

The protologues of *A. groenlandica* and *A. mortenii* provide a number of macroscopic characters that separate the two taxa among which are the following: The former is rather squat in appearance, has relatively short striations on the pileus margin, almost always has a considerable amount of universal veil left on the pileus in multiple warts or patches, and has lamellae with gray brown margins. *Amanita mortenii* has a habit much more like that of *A. fulva* (Schaeff.) Fr. and has a single patch or no universal veil on the pileus. The spores of *A. groenlandica* are less frequently globose than those of *A. mortenii* (**Q'** = 1.11 vs. 1.07); the lamella trama of *A.*

groenlandica is nearly twice as wide as that of *A. mortenii*; and many elements of *A. mortenii* have thickened walls, which is not the case in the present species.

The short marginal striations of the pileus, the squat habit, the distribution of universal veil on the pileus, and the breadth of the subhymenium and the relatively plentiful inflated cells that comprise it at maturity, serve to distinguish the present taxon from *A. submembranacea* var. *submembranacea* and *A. submembranacea* var. *bispora*.

8. *AMANITA HUIJSMANII* Massart & Rouzeau. 1990 [''1989'']. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 17(3): 159, pl. 1.

Illus.: Massart. 1990. *Connaître Champ. Sud-Ouest*: 7.

Fig. 19.

PILEUS: 45 - 60 mm wide, beautifully metallic gray, subcampanulate at first, then convex, with a distinct broad umbo in some specimens, occasionally slightly darker in disc and this color persisting in exsiccata, dry, under a strong lens appearing to have a short fibrillose covering on disc and in region of striation; *context* not recorded; *margin* strongly striate (0.25±R), with 6 - 7 striae per cm at margin; *pileipellis* separable only with difficulty; *universal veil* absent in illustrations of protologue.

LAMELLAE: free, not too close, white with a flesh-cream tone in mass in mature specimens, drying more yellow than 10YR 7/4 and more brown than 2.5Y 7/4-6, rounded at pileus margin, 7 - 8 per cm at pileus margin; *lamellulae* truncate at a right angle or at a slight slant.

STIPE: not much longer than pileus is wide, 55 - 70 × 7 - 9 mm, white, narrowing slightly and evenly upward, ornamented with fine white fibrils in a zig-zag pattern; *context* white, hollow; *exannulate*; *universal veil* membranous, white, of a thickness common in section *Vaginatae*, often completely lacking a *limbus internus*.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: up to 70 μm thick, extensively gelatinized at surface; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae with thin colorless walls 1.5 - 6.0 μm wide, entirely colorless (near gelatinized region) or with orangish brown to brownish intracellular pigment, dominant, gelatinizing, interwoven, subradially arranged; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 12.5 μm wide, with slightly thickened (< 0.5 μm thick) yellowish subrefractive walls, branching, common to plentiful just below surface (in scalp viewed from above, harder to see in cross-sectional view), straight or sinuous, locally in loose tangles; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 13.5 μm wide, loosely interwoven, branching; acrophysalides thin-walled, narrowly clavate to subclavate, to 121 × 41 μm; vascular hyphae 2.0 - 10.0 μm wide. LAMELLA TRAMA: obscurely bilateral, having divergent elements (largely uninflated) scattered and somewhat hidden diverging at angles from very shallow to 45° (occasionally up to 60°), with w_{cs} = 40 - 55± μm (moderately rehydrated); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.5 - 11.2 μm wide, frequently branching, with scattered intercalary inflated segments ventricose to clavate (up to 69 × 21 μm, but more often two-thirds this size or less); divergent, terminal, inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae not observed. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 15 - 30 μm (moderately rehydrated); w_{st}-far = 25 - 55 μm (moderately rehydrated); basidia arise from small clavate cells and from short uninflated or partially inflated hyphal segments; hyphal segments running parallel to central stratum are common in subhymenium. BASIDIA: 35 - 59 × 10.0 - 14.8 μm, 4-sterigmate, thin-walled, clavate; clamps uncommon (occasionally in subhymenium one short hyphal segment away from basidium). UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: a very thin layer of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 5.8 μm wide, often in fascicles, gelatinizing, longitudinally oriented, branching. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.8 - 10.0 μm wide, interwoven, dominating, branching, locally predominantly longitudinally oriented, at times in fascicles; inflated cells terminal, clavate to broadly clavate to ovate, scattered, to 73 × 28 μm; refractive hyphae common, 2.8 - 5.8 μm. *At stipe base, inner surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 4.0 μm wide, extensively gelatinized, longitudinally oriented; refractive hyphae 4.0± μm wide. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 10.2 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides thin-walled, slender, to 158 × 28 μm; refractive hyphae 1.5 - 5.2 μm wide, branching, locally in tangles.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (8.5-) 10.8 - 12.8 (-15.0) × (6.8-) 7.8 - 9.8 (-10.5) μm, (L = 11.5 μm; W = 8.7 μm; Q = (1.10-) 1.17 - 1.56 (-1.65); Q = 1.30), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, occasionally subglobose, infrequently elongate, occasionally adaxially flattened, occasionally expanded at one end; apiculus sublateral, cylindric; contents guttulate; white in deposit.

Habitat: On right bank of Garonne in Entre-deux-mers, August and September, in deciduous or mixed woods, on clayey-calcareous soil.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. GIRONDE - St. Vivien-de-Monségur, 25.viii.1989 Francis Massart 89 A1 & A2 (*n.v.*) (holotype, MASSART).

DISCUSSION

If the anatomical data from the holotype of *A. huijsmanii* is compared with those from the holotype of *A. argentea*, it will be noted that the two sets of observations are rather similar except for some cell dimensions.

- Both have criss-crossing, refractive hyphae at the pileipellis surface.

- Both have rather narrow, inflated, intercalary cells in the pileus context.
- Both have a lamella trama that is dominated by hyphae running parallel to the central stratum and that includes rather narrow inflated cells.
- Both have a dominantly hyphal subhymenium—with many basidia arising from uninflated segments and with hyphae parallel to the central stratum appearing in the subhymenial region.
- The basidia in the two specimens are of comparable size.
- Clamps were found in the subhymenium (including at the base of basidia) in both specimens.
- While the universal veil at the stipe base in the holotype of *A. huijsmanii* was gelatinized to a greater extent than that in the holotype of *A. argentea*, the dominance of hyphae in the interior of the limbs and the form of the inflated cells are comparable in the two specimens.
- The spores of the two holotypes are very close in size and shape.

Possibly terminal, inflated cells were rather sparse in the lamella trama of *A. argentea*, but were not observed (possibly due to poorer rehydration) in the same tissue in *A. huijsmanii*. The acrophysalides of the stipe in *A. argentea* were larger than those found in *A. huijsmanii*; however, this is not a sufficient difference to use in separation of taxa at the level of either species or variety—if for no other reason than that the degree of variation of acrophysalides of stipe context is not well-understood in the genus.

In the protologue of *A. huijsmanii*, the authors noted unusual, hydra-like structures on the pileus. I was unable to find such structures. Dr. C. Bas (priv. comm.) examined a specimen of *A. huijsmanii* forwarded to him by M. Massart; on the pileus surface of this specimen, Bas found what appeared to him to be scattered remnants of the inner surface of the universal veil. The specimen that I examined was the same that served as the basis for reporting the hydra-like structures. M. Massart was kind enough to share with me microphotographs of the structures. In these excellent photographs one can see that the pileipellis has above it, a gelatinized loosely woven layer of hyphae; occasionally a hyphal segment is seen arising perpendicular to the pileipellis. From the upper end of such segments may arise 2 to 4 long, sinuous lines that seem most likely to be the results of optical sections of remnants of broken cells. This interpretation would be consistent with the occurrence (not uncommon in *Amanita* section *Vaginatae*) of a bit of the inner surface of the universal veil remaining ''glued'' to the pileipellis after expansion of the basidiocarp.

Another character of *A. huijsmanii* emphasized in the protologue is the apparent lack of a *limbus internus* on a rather thin, collapsed volval limb. A number of taxa that have a distinguishable *limbus internus* in early stages of expansion will lose this character due to collapse of the tissue of the universal veil during aging. It seems to me that this may be the case with the holotype of *A. huijsmanii* and is consistent with the rather advanced state of gelatinization in the universal veil of the specimen examined.

Based on my studies, if *A. huijsmanii* is to be differentiated from *A. argentea* anatomically, it must be on the basis of the degree of gelatinization of the universal veil or the values of w_{st}-near and w_{st}-far (but see above). It should be noted that M. Massart, who has more than three decades of field experience with *A. argentea*, assures me (pers. comm.) that the two taxa can be easily distinguished using macroscopic characters; for example, *A. argentea* was described as lacking any trace of an umbo on the pileus while an umbo is sometimes present in *A. huijsmanii*.

For comparisons to *A. dunicola*, *A. supravolvata*, and *A. yucatanensis*, see the discussions following the descriptions of those taxa.

9. *AMANITA LACTEA* Malenç., Romagn. & Reid. 1968 [''1967'']. *Rev. Mycol. (Paris)* 32: 408, fig. 1-2.

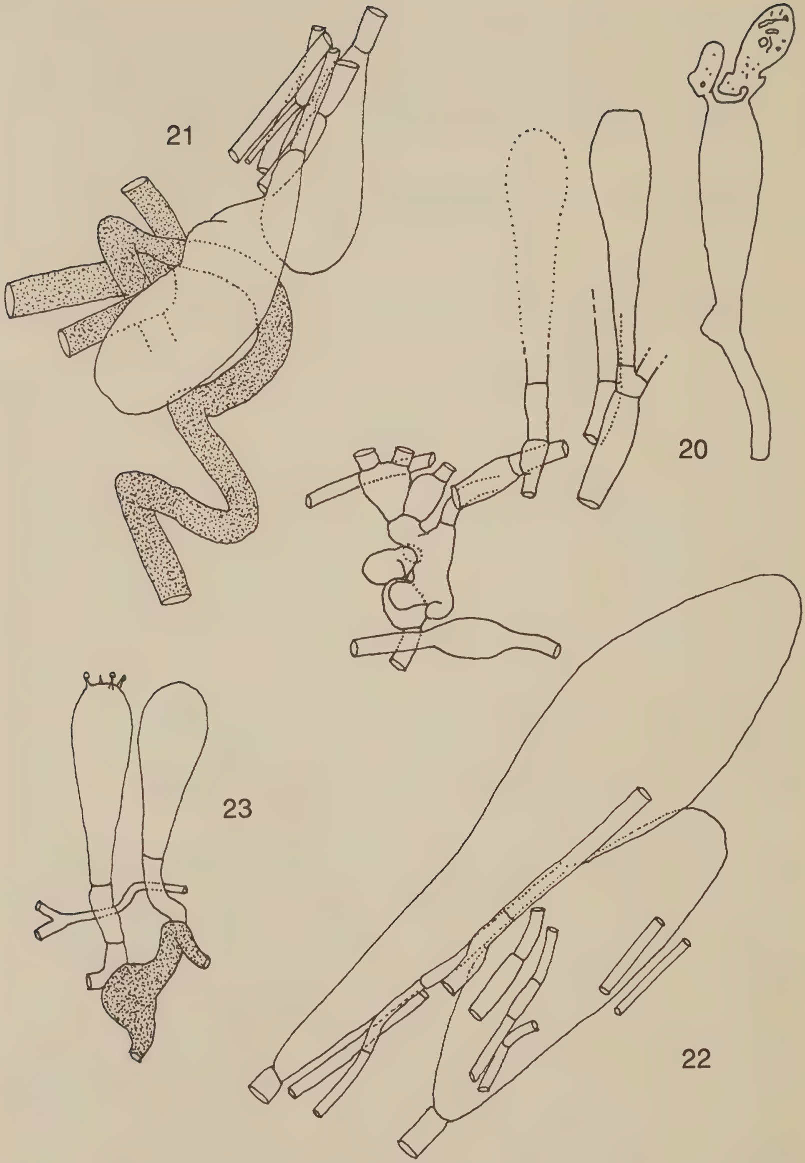
Illus.: Merlo & Traverso. 1983. *Nostri Funghi Amanite*: 45.

Figs. 20-22.

PILEUS: 40 - 130 mm wide, pure white, becoming somewhat sordid ochraceous in age, and then also slightly brownish or grayish especially over disc, at first convex-hemispherical, then convex to plano-convex, and even planar, sometimes flattened or slightly depressed; *context* white, not taking on pink tint, sometimes straw colored or brownish locally, rather thick, firm; *margin* nonappendiculate, incurved at first, then decurved, more or less sulcate from the outset (0.15±R); *pileipellis* separable, shiny; *universal veil* absent or in a few membranous patches.

LAMELLAE: free, rather close to distant, white, with pink tone in mass when collected, later becoming pale ochraceous butter colored in age, with farinose irregular edge whiter than lamella surface, 8 - 10 mm wide, segmentiform, rather thick, sometimes forking; *lamellulae* infrequent, truncate at right angle.

STIPE: 50 -115 × 10 - 30 mm, white, becoming slightly sordid in age, cylindric, with apex slightly expanded in age, base pointed or even somewhat radicating, satiny-silky below remnants of partial veil; *context* stuffed, becoming hollow; *partial veil* a mat cottony soft narrow adnate ring in Moroccan specimens, striate above, about median in young specimens, but eventually about four-fifths of the way down the stipe and then incomplete and loosely attached, in Greek and French collections less membranous, more often a granular-farinose mass [in one exsiccatum, appearing as a subfelted covering from apex to mid-point of the portion of stipe exposed above the volval sac and having a marked, thickened edge] or even only pruinose remains near apex with farinose crumbs on lower half of stipe or absent, some such remains faintly striate; *universal veil* as a thick membranous white saccate volva reminiscent of that of *A. ovoidea* (Bull.:Fr.) Link, becoming stained by soil, ovoid in button stage; *limbus internus* small, incomplete, at juncture of stipe and volval limb and leaving one or two small rings on lower part of stipe perhaps not persisting as long as portion first mentioned.



Figs. 20-23. Figs. 20-22. *Amanita lactea* (Romagnesi 66.620, holotype). 20. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 21. Elements of partial veil. 22. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base. Fig. 23. *Amanita lividopallescens* var. *malleata* (Romagnesi 57.46, holotype) elements of hymenium and subhymenium.

Odor not distinctive. *Taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 85 - 125 μm thick, somewhat browner than adjacent pileus context, surface gelatinized to a depth of 15 μm; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 8.0 μm wide, subradially arranged, interwoven, sometimes in fascicles, with some having yellowish subrefractive walls; refractive hyphae (possibly gelatinizing filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae) 7.0± μm wide. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 10.5 μm wide, frequently branching, loosely interwoven, occasionally in fascicles, with some having yellowish subrefractive walls; acrophysalides common, thin-walled, narrowly clavate to clavate to ventricose-rostrate to narrowly ellipsoid to ovoid, up to 78 × 34 μm; vascular hyphae up to 16.8 μm wide, sinuous, sometimes branching. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with diverging elements making a rather shallow angle with central stratum, with w_{ct} = 65± μm; central stratum narrow; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 7.5 μm wide, frequently branching, relatively commonly having yellowish subrefractive walls; inflated cells thin-walled, ovoid to clavate, up to 38 × 22 μm, many with major axis parallel to central stratum; vascular hyphae not observed. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{ex}-near = 30± μm; w_{ex}-far = 50± μm; w_{st}-near = 40 - 55 μm; w_{st}-far = 70 - 80 μm; comprising frequently branching structures originating roughly perpendicular to central stratum, with branched elements spreading broadly and interweaving, with hyphae running parallel to central stratum throughout region; at first, with basidia arising from short, uninflated, sometimes branched hyphal segments perpendicular to central stratum, with some slightly inflated segments giving rise to basidia later in development. BASIDIA: 53 - 97 × 10.0 - 16.0 μm, mostly 2- and 4-sterigmate, some 1- or 3-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 6.0 μm wide, in gelatinized fascicles (mostly longitudinally to sublongitudinally arranged), otherwise loosely interwoven; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 6.0 μm wide, not common, mostly below surface hyphae. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 13.5 μm wide, loosely interwoven, often in fascicles, branching, plentiful to locally dominant; inflated cells thin-walled, narrowly clavate to clavate to subpyriform, up to 163 × 40 μm, plentiful; vascular hyphae 1.8 - 7.5 μm wide, branching, infrequent to common to locally plentiful, sometimes tangled or knotted. *At stipe base inner surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae partially gelatinized, longitudinally arranged, closely packed, 1.2 - 5.5 μm wide; vascular hyphae uncommon or absent. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 10.0 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides clavate, thin-walled, up to 125 × 39 μm; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 6.5 μm wide. PARTIAL VEIL: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 13.0 μm wide, plentiful, often in fascicles, dominantly radially oriented; inflated cells plentiful, thin-walled, broadly clavate to clavate to subfusiform (up to 85 × 41 μm) or broadly ellipsoid (*e.g.*, 51 × 42 μm); vascular hyphae 5.0 - 9.0 μm wide, common, branching, sometimes coiled and tangled.

BASIDIOSPORES: [80/4/1] (11.0-) 12.2 - 17.2 (-21.0) × (7.8-) 8.0 - 11.2

(-15.2) μm, (**L** = 13.5 - 13.9 μm; **L'** = 13.8 μm; **W** = 9.0 - 9.4 μm; **W'** = 9.2 μm; Q = (1.18-) 1.36 - 1.62 (-1.73); **Q** = 1.48 - 1.52; **Q'** = 1.50), thin-walled or (rarely) with walls up to 0.8 μm thick, smooth, hyaline, colorless, inamyloid, mostly ellipsoid, occasionally broadly ellipsoid or occasionally elongate; irregularly shaped spores not uncommon, with all seen still attached to sterigmata, some malformed [quite consistently in every basidiocarp, ''Y''-shaped or shaped like a triangular headed flatworm (*Planaria*) with truly lateral apiculus]; apiculus almost always sublateral, rather broad, truncate-conic to cylindric; contents guttulate; white in deposit.

Habitat and distribution: May and November, in sandy soil among *Quercus suber* L. (*chênes-lièges*) in Morocco. On ferruginous soil under *Q. ilex* L. (*chênes verts*) in France. Also reported from Greece in protologue.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. BOUCHES-DU-RHôNE—la Crau, Région de Maillane, 4.xi.1961 L. Riousset *s.n.* [H. Romagnesi 66.620] (holotype, PC (*n.v.*); isotype, ROMAG; isotype, L).

DISCUSSION

This species can be distinguished from the similarly pallid *A. tuza* by the following characters:

- The partial veil in *A. tuza* is well-formed, persistent, and membranous in contrast to the cottony or granular-farinose and at times ephemeral partial veil of *A. lactea*.
- Basidial clamps are common in *A. tuza*, but were not observed in *A. lactea*.

The presence of deformed and ''giant'' spores in the specimens of the holotype that I reviewed as well as the rather large number of two-spored basidia with variably shaped sterigmata suggest that the material was in a very early stage of sporulation when it was dried. Therefore, the average dimensions of spores in mature material may be smaller than the averages I report; and I hesitate, on the basis of current evidence, to cite spore size as a character separating *A. lactea* and *A. tuza*.

10. *AMANITA LIVIDOPALLESCENS* var. *MALLEATA* Piane *ex* Romagn. 1982. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 98: 169, fig. 1.

=*Amanita lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* Romagn. *nom. inval.* 1961. *Nouv. Atlas Champ.* 3: pl. 180. [No type specified. ICBN §37.1. Note: Plate too yellow *fide* Romagnesi (1982: 169).]

Figs. 23-24.

PILEUS: 75 - 90 mm wide, pearl gray with tints of brownish ocher to pale ocher, at first obtusely conic, then expanded, at times with slight umbo, smooth, rather shiny when collected, becoming mat on drying and then pileipellis developing an inate, frosted appearance; *context* white, brownish under pileipellis; *margin* sulcate; *universal veil* absent.

LAMELLAE: free, distant, whitish to white-cream, 7 - 8 mm broad, thin, with a barely uneven edge, subventricose, obtuse at pileus margin, with edge tinted bister (lens) near pileus margin; *lamellulae* in several ranks.

STIPE: 130 - 140 × 9 - 12 mm, with white ground color, decorated with coarse irregular bands of gray-brown fibrils in the lower part, decoration finer above this region, pruinose or farinose and white in upper portion, entirely without yellow tints, narrowing upward, flaring just at apex, deeply inserted in substrate; *context* white, somewhat brownish in central cylinder, hollow, filled with tangled silky fibrils, with central cylinder rather broad; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a saccate volva, with top of limb 40 - 50 mm from stipe base, thick, membranous, but easily breaking up into patches, with white exterior and gray interior.

Odor very weak. *Taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: KOH - negative on context and pileipellis. Tl-4 (Kühner and Romagnesi, 1984: 493) - negative on context and pileipellis. Phenol - rather rapidly brown-purple. Guaiac - positive in 3 minutes. Phenolaniline - weak reaction.

PILEIPELLIS: 45 - 100 µm thick, orange-brown viewed from above; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 5.5 µm wide, densely interwoven, subradially arranged, extensively gelatinizing near surface; vascular hyphae 3.2 - 4.0 µm wide, infrequent. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 11.8 µm wide, branching, plentiful, often with fine guttules on inner surface of cell wall, often in fascicles; acrophysalides thin-walled, plentiful, subpyriform to broadly clavate to clavate to elongate-ellipsoid to subfusiform, up to 103 × 48 µm or more; vascular hyphae 5.2 - 9.8 µm wide, branching. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with subhymenial elements diverging shallowly or at angles up to 90°, forming a smooth curve when diverging shallowly; $w_{cs} = 50^{\pm}$ µm; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 5.0 µm wide, branching; apparently lacking inflated cells; vascular hyphae absent in some regions, but dominating in others and then in dense tangles, 2.8 - 13.5 µm wide. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = $15^{\pm}$ µm; w_{st}-far = $35^{\pm}$ µm; comprising occasionally branching structure of short hyphal segments, uninflated or barely inflated, roughly perpendicularly oriented to central stratum, with hyphae parallel to central stratum sometimes passing within 5 - 10 µm of base of a basidia. BASIDIA: 40 - 65 × 13.0 - 18.2 µm, dominantly 4-, also 2- and 1-sterigmate, with sterigmata up to 6.8 × 1.8 µm; clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: as a few microscopic fragments of extensively gelatinized and collapsed tissue; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 7.5 µm wide, branching, in fascicles; inflated cells dominating, apparently thin-walled, ellipsoid to ovoid to subglobose [up to 52 × 36 µm, in clusters (possibly short chains?)], broadly clavate to clavate (up to 75^{+} × 41 µm, clearly terminal); vascular hyphae not observed. *At stipe base*: no material available.

STIPE CONTEXT: no material available.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (10.5-) 11.0 - 13.8 (-16.0) × (8.5-) 8.8 - 11.0 (-11.5) μm, (**L** = 12.3 μm; **W** = 9.7 μm; Q = (1.12-) 1.16 - 1.37 (-1.42); **Q** = 1.27), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, infrequently subglobose, usually adaxially flattened, occasionally expanded at one end; apiculus sublateral, cylindric to truncate-conic; contents monoguttulate with some additional small granules; white in deposit.

Habitat and distribution: In calcareous or calcareous-clay soils, under broadleafed trees, at times with some admixture of *Pinus*, in départments of Doubs, Marne, and Oise.

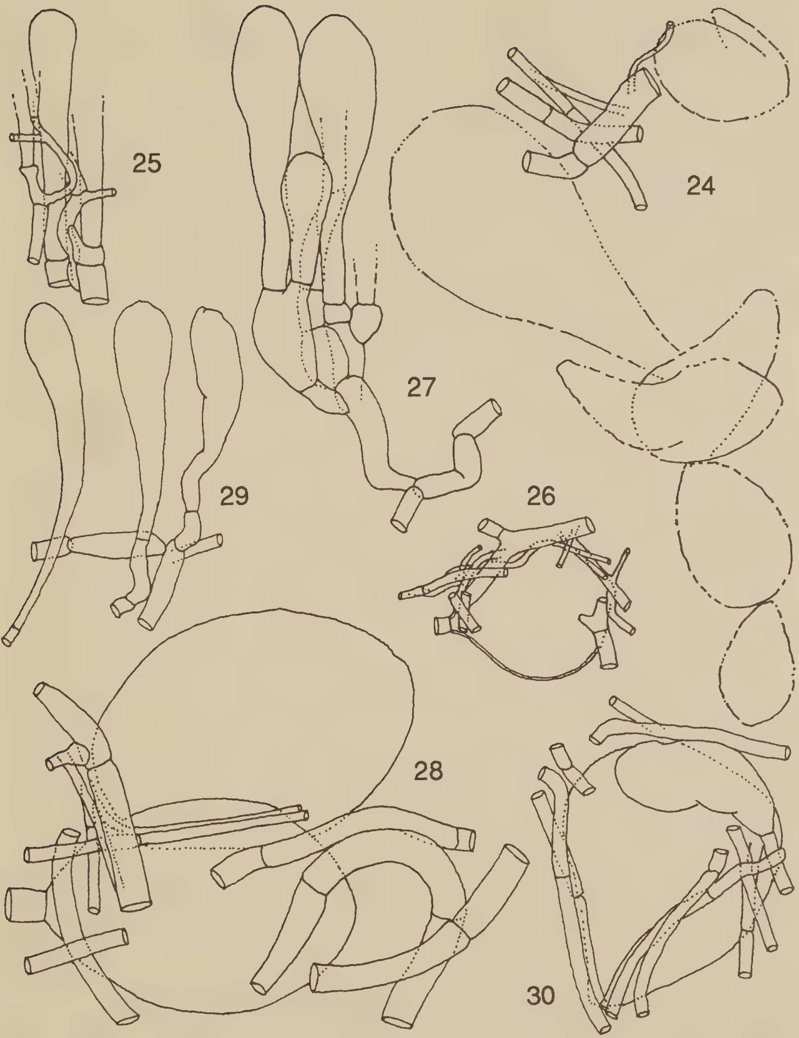
Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. OISE—Maysel, 6.viii.1957 H. Romagnesi 57.46 (holotype, ROMAG).

DISCUSSION

Based on the portions of the anatomy examined, this entity seems to be very close to, if not identical with, *A. malleata*. The local dominance of vascular hyphae in the lamella trama of *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata* is not a character that is well understood in *Amanita*, and it seems unwise to base a taxonomic distinction upon it when the material available is limited. For comparison to other taxa, see the discussion following *A. malleata*.

Romagnesi (1982) states that *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* was never published validly by him. This is confirmed by Bon (1986: 51). Therefore, the claim that the name *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata* is invalid per ICBN §33.2 (*Index of Fungi*, 1985: 329) cannot be correct; for the later name was not intended to replace a previously validly published name, but to replace a previously invalidly published one. Bon's validation of *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* (because *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata* was supposedly invalid because *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* Romagn. was supposedly valid) is logically inconsistent. Since Bon designated one of his own collections as holotype of var. *tigrina*, synonymy of var. *malleata* and var. *tigrina* has to be judged on taxonomic, rather than nomenclatural, grounds. Unfortunately, the confusion with regard to validity of these names has been maintained by Romagnesi's (1992) acceptance in error of var. *tigrina* as the correct name for the taxon.

When the holotypes of *A. malleata*, *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, and *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* are considered together, characters seem to vary among the basidiocarps involved only as much as one might expect to find within a single taxon at the rank of variety. Considering that all three names were intended by the authors involved to refer to a single entity, it is not surprising that they appear to be contaxic. If this taxon is to be interpreted as a variety of *A. lividopallescens* (Gill.) Seyot, the nomenclaturally correct name would be *Amanita lividopallescens* var. *malleata* Piane *ex* Romagn.; and the holotype would be Romagnesi 57.46.



Figs. 24-30. Fig. 24. *Amanita lividopallescens* var. *malleata* (Romagnesi 57.46, holotype) elements of universal veil (interior, near inner surface) from pileus. Figs. 25-26. *Amanita lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* (Bon 50715, holotype). 25. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 26. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base. Figs. 27-28. *Amanita magnivolvata* (Aalto 1600, holotype). Slightly thickened cell walls not represented. 27. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 28. Elements of universal veil (interior) from above pileus of button-stage exsiccatum. Figs. 29-30. *Amanita malleata* (Bon 80092206, isotype) 29. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 30. Elements of universal veil (interior) from pileus.

11. *AMANITA LIVIDOPALLESCENS* var. *TIGRINA* Romagn. *ex* Bon. 1986. *Doc. Mycol.* 17(65): 51.

≡*Amanita lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* Romagn. *nom. inval.* 1961. *Nouv. Atlas Champ.* 3: pl. 180. [No type specified. ICBN §37.1. Note: Plate too yellow *fide* Romagnesi (1982: 169).]

≡*Amanitopsis lividopallescens* f. *tigrina* (Romagn.) Court. *nom. inval.* 1986. *Clé Dét. Macroscop. Champ. Sup. Reg. Nord France*: 189. [Published as "*comb. ined.*" Basionym not cited. ICBN §33.2.]

≡*Amanita oblongospora* var. *tigrina* (Romagn. *ex* Bon) Contu *nom. inval.* 1989. *Bol. Soc. Micol. Madrid* 13: 91. [Species name not validly published prior to this combination. ICBN §43.1.]

≡*Amanita tigrina* (Romagn. *ex* Bon) Contu *nom. inval.* 1990. *Funghi Ambiente* 53: 9. [Basionym not cited. ICBN §33.2.]

Figs. 25-26.

Bon's publication contains no description of either macroscopic or microscopic detail, but simply cites Romagnesi's publication of 1961. The following macroscopic description is a translation of Romagnesi's.

PILEUS: 75 - 140 mm, pale pearl gray, with a tint of ochraceous brown or pale brown, at first obtusely conic, then completely expanded, smooth, shiny at first, becoming mat when dry; *context* white or with a touch of color under pileipellis, rather thin although somewhat thicker in disc, fragile; *margin* striate, with striations rather short, but as distinct and irregularly wrinkled grooves; *universal veil* rarely present.

LAMELLAE: free, very close, whitish then cream white, with brown or gray-brown tint on edge at least near pileus margin, thin, at least 7 - 8 mm broad, somewhat ventricose; *lamellulae* of diverse lengths.

STIPE: 130 - 250 × 10 - 17 mm, ground white, narrowing upward although somewhat restricted within volval sac, not flaring at apex, decorated with rather narrow bands of gray-brown longitudinally oriented fibrils, becoming finer toward apex and finally passing into a white pruina; *context* white, stuffed with a pith at first, then hollow; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a saccate volva, white on exterior surface, gray-brown on inner surface, felted, obconic, quite large, at least 40 mm from base of stipe to highest point of limb.

Odor and *taste* indistinct. EDIBLE.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: None recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: extensively gelatinized at surface, less than 25 to about 70 μm thick, brownish orange in cross-section, with this coloration shared by immediately adjacent tissues of pileus context; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 5.2 μm wide, densely interwoven, subradially oriented, gelatinized and collapsed; vascular hyphae 4.2 - 6.5 μm wide, sinuous, infrequent. PILEUS CONTEXT: densest and dominated by hyphae in region just adjacent to pileipellis, otherwise dominated by acrophysalides; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 8.8 μm wide, branching, interwoven, usually in fascicles, sometimes with slightly thickened walls, occasionally slightly refractive; acrophysalides clavate (up to 91 × 52 μm), ellipsoid to subpyriform (up to 60 × 48 μm), thin-walled; vascular hyphae 3.2 - 13.5 μm wide, branching, infrequent to locally common. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, angle of divergence from very shallow to 90°; $w_{cs} = 40^{\pm}$ μm; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 6.2 μm wide, densely entangled in some regions, some coparallel in other regions, branching; inflated cells apparently absent; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 8.8 μm wide. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = $20^{\pm}$ μm; w_{st}-far = $30^{\pm}$ μm; consisting entirely of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, very densely entangled, with some running parallel to central stratum, with basidia arising from short uninflated hyphal segments perpendicular to central stratum. BASIDIA: (38-) 48 - 63 × 9.2 - 15.5 (-18.5) μm, thin-walled, dominantly 4-, but also relatively commonly 2- and 1-sterigmate, with sterigmata up to 8.0 × 3.0 μm (largest on 1-sterigmate basidia and then slightly irregular); clamps rare. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: no material available. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: a slightly yellowish, partially to extensively gelatinized layer 4.9 - 10.5 μm thick; composed entirely of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 5.5 μm wide, branching, in fascicles, with fascicles tightly packed and having strong sublongitudinal orientation. *At stipe base, inner surface*: distinctly more yellowish or brownish yellow than interior, thicker and less gelatinized than exterior surface layer, 8.4 - 27 μm thick, composed entirely of somewhat collapsed and partially gelatinized, filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 6.0 μm wide, dominating, branching, in large fascicles somewhat loosely interwoven and progressively less longitudinally oriented at greater and greater distances from surfaces; inflated cells terminal, clustered, with walls about 0.5 μm thick, elongate to clavate (up to 82 × 33 μm), subpyriform to ovoid (up to 59 × 46 μm), with tendency toward narrower forms near exterior surface; vascular hyphae 1.8 - 5.2 μm wide, infrequent. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 15.5 μm wide, branching, thin-walled or with slightly thickened walls, dominating; acrophysalides up to 182 × 48 μm, thin-walled or with walls up to 0.5 μm thick; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 6.5 μm wide, infrequent.

BASIDIOSPORES: [60/3/1] (10.0-) 10.5 - 14.0 (-20.0) × (7.0-) 7.8 - 11.5 μm, (**L** = 11.5 - 12.2 μm; **L'** = 11.8 μm; **W** = 8.8 - 9.5 μm; **W'** = 9.2 μm; Q = (1.09-) 1.13 - 1.51 (-2.0); **Q** = 1.22 - 1.41; **Q'** = 1.28), hyaline or with slightly obscured contents, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, inamyloid, often adaxially flattened, occasionally expanded at one end, with those from immature material often distorted (*e.g.*, langeniform, pyriform, or with triangular cross-section); apiculus sublateral or rarely lateral, truncate-conic, relatively broad; contents guttulate; white in deposit.

Habitat: Under broad-leafed trees. Uncommon, end of spring into summer, in woods on calcareous clay. Originating deep in hard, clayey soil and difficult to collect without damage.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. SOMME—Ribeaucourt-Franqueville, vii.1965 Dupuis & M. Bon 50715 (holotype, MBON).

DISCUSSION

One of the specimens of the holotype was dried just at the start of sporulation and has gigantic and distorted spores. It was this specimen for which the **Q** value of 1.41 was computed. If this specimen's spores are not included, the spore data would be [40/2/1] (10.0-) 10.2 - 13.2 (-16.2) × (7.5-) 8.5 - 11.5 μm, (**L** = 11.5 - 11.6 μm; **L'** = 11.6 μm; **W** = 9.4 - 9.5 μm; **W'** = 9.5 μm; Q = (1.09-) 1.12 - 1.35 (-1.39); **Q** = 1.22; **Q'** = 1.22).

See discussions under descriptions of *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, above, and *A. malleata*, below. Also note that this taxon differs substantially from *A. oblongospora* (see below) and cannot be a variety of it.

12. *AMANITA MAGNIVOLVATA* Aalto. 1974. *Karstenia*: 93, fig. 1.

≡*Amanitopsis magnivolvata* (Aalto) Bon. 1978. *Doc. Mycol.* 8(29): 36.

Figs. 27-28.

PILEUS: 80 - 115 mm wide, gray with slight olive tinge, faint deeper gray ring on the inner edge of sulcations, becoming leather brown on drying, hemispheric when young, dry, glossy; *context* not recorded; *margin* sulcate (0.25R); *universal veil* absent on mature specimens, with surface layer peeling for short distance radially after being started by razor scalping in ''button'' stage exsiccatum.

LAMELLAE: free, cream colored or whitish, drying pale tan (10YR 8/4), with edges white and conspicuously flocculose, 3 - 4 mm or more broad (nearly 4 mm broad in most mature of exsiccata), thick; *lamellulae* unevenly distributed, of varying lengths, truncate(?).

STIPE: 95 - 125 × 15 - 20 mm, whitish, with tomentum of slightly sticky hyphae, finely striate at apex; *context* not recorded, firmly stuffed, stuffing collapsing upon drying and developing transverse fissures; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a saccate volva, membranous, ample, with felty and smooth surface, pure white when collected, after handling developing small rusty yellow spots on exterior, which persist after drying, about 60 mm from stipe base to tip of highest limb, 5 - 10 mm thick (remaining up to 5 mm thick in most mature exsiccatum), ovoid in button stage and not showing any constriction below margin of developing pileus, with *limbus internus* very small at point of attachment to stipe or absent, in button-stage exsiccatum adnate to stipe from point of previous pileus contact with stipe, with surface (in exsiccata) peeling for short distance longitudinally after peel being started by razor scalping. *Odor* and *taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: In mature specimen: 60 - 70 μm thick, extensively gelatinized just at surface, colorless or nearly so; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 8.0 μm wide, branching, tightly interwoven, subradially arranged; vascular hyphae 1.8 - 8.2 μm wide, sinuous, coiling, relatively common, occasionally descending into pileus context. In button: 50± μm thick, orange-brown, ungelatinized. PILEUS CONTEXT: orange-brown immediately below pileipellis, otherwise colorless; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.0 - 14.0 μm wide, notably dominating, loosely interwoven, frequently branching, with some septa quite close together, with relatively frequent intercalary segments slightly inflated, with those of smaller diameter occasionally in fascicles, with slightly thickened walls (up to 0.5 μm thick in hyphae of largest diameters), occasionally containing one or two refractive guttules; acrophysalides broadly clavate to clavate to elongate, up to 38 × 20 μm, relatively common, with rather uniform slightly thickened walls about 0.5 μm thick; vascular hyphae 3.5 - 10.0 μm wide, branching. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral; central stratum densely woven, with w_{cs} = 140± μm, with divergence occurring at almost any angle including away from lamella edge; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.2 - 7.5 μm wide, branching, with swollen intercalary segments (including branched elements) up to 65 × 21 μm, with many of larger diameters having slightly thickened walls; terminal inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae 6.5 - 7.2 μm wide. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 105± μm; w_{st}-far = 130± μm; a tightly interwoven tangle of frequently branching, often quite short, uninflated to partly inflated to inflated (ovoid to broadly clavate to clavate to irregular) elements, with elements of larger diameters having slightly thickened walls, with basidia arising from elements of all types including branched and subinflated ones. BASIDIA: 52 - 82 × 12.5 - 19.0 μm, with slightly thickened walls (up to 0.5 μm thick), about 50% 2-sterigmate, 25% 4-sterigmate, 25% 1-sterigmate, rarely 3-sterigmate, with sterigmata up to 10.0 × 5.0 μm; clamps relatively common to common. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus of button-stage exsiccatum, exterior surface*: 90 μm thick; just at surface comprising widely and unevenly spaced partially gelatinized fascicles of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae without dominant orientation; below these fascicles comprising a denser (but still rather loosely interwoven) mass of hyphae without dominant orientation; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 12.8 μm wide, branching, slightly and smoothly curved or relatively straight, not coiling or twisted, often with a refractive deposit on interior of wall and/or with slightly thickened (up to 0.5 μm thick) walls; vascular hyphae not observed. *On pileus of button-stage exsiccatum, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.8 - 12.2 μm wide, branching, dominant near exterior surface layer, becoming less dominant and finally plentiful toward pileipellis, with a distinct tendency to twist and coil, with those of larger diameters often having constrictions at septa, with those of smaller diameters often in fascicles, with some of larger diameters having slightly swollen intercalary segments, with walls thickened as in hyphae of exterior surface layer; inflated cells terminal, clavate to broadly fusiform to ovoid, up to 96 × 55 μm, scarce near exterior surface layer, becoming more plentiful and finally dominating toward pileipellis, thin-walled or (frequently) with walls 0.5 - 0.8 μm thick; vascular hyphae not observed. *On pileus of button-stage exsiccatum, inner surface*: a narrow and rather compressed region, otherwise like interior. *At stipe base of mature specimen, exterior surface*: as on pileus of button, but surface fascicles are not so distant. *At stipe base of mature specimen, interior*: as on pileus of button, with inflated cells up to 141 × 63 μm. *At stipe base of mature specimen, inner surface*: extensively gelatinized, orange-brown. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.2 - 12.5 μm wide, branching, with those of larger diameters having slightly thickened walls; acrophysalides narrowly clavate, often with rather abrupt expansion at basal septum, up to 164 × 47 μm, with wall thickened at cell apex (from 0.5 - 1.0 μm thick), dominating; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 10.5 μm wide, branching.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (9.0-) 10.0 - 16.5 (-17.5) × 8.5 - 12.8 (-14.5) μm, (**L** = 12.5 μm; **W** = 10.5 μm; Q = (1.03-) 1.07 - 1.36 (-1.50); **Q** = 1.19), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, occasionally ellipsoid or globose, often at least somewhat adaxially flattened, with giant spores sometimes adaxially indented; apiculus sublateral to lateral, rather broad, cylindric; contents monoguttulate with additional small granules; white in deposit.

Habitat: In small group in grass-herb forest in deep shade, developing in substrate of leaf and twig litter over clay in manner making ''button'' stage almost entirely above surface of soil, in forest dominated by *Corylus avellana* L. with *Populus tremula* L., *Betula pubescens*, *B. verrucosa* Ehrh., and *Picea abies* L. Shrub layer abundant and including *Rhamnus frangula* L., *Salix spp.*, *Alnus incana* (L.) Moench., and *Prunus padus* L. Herb layer including *Hepatica nobilis* Schreber (=*Anemone hepatica* L.).

Collection examined: **FINLAND:** Varsinais-Suomi, Karjalohja parish, Puujärvi village, Herniemi, 1.x.1972 M. Aalto 1600 (holotype, H).

DISCUSSION

More than half of each lamella (portion adjacent to the stipe) is extensively gelatinized. The spores from the most well-preserved portions of the lamellae of the only mature basidiocarp in the holotype are sometimes ''giant'' and sometimes slightly deformed, and the basidia are dominantly bisterigmate. Both these facts suggest that the specimen was just beginning to sporulate when it was dried. Thus the above data on anatomy of lamellae are likely to represent a stage of development that is less than fully mature; the spores of a mature specimen might well differ—possibly being somewhat smaller on average and (because the highest values of Q were associated with the largest spores) with a somewhat lower value of **Q** as well. It is also possible that the acrophysalides of the pileus context may be larger and more plentiful in more mature material.

The pigmented inner surface of the universal veil at the stipe base of the most mature specimen suggests that this surface is at least sometimes pallidly concolorous with the pileus.

The present species can be distinguished from *A. pachycolea* and *A. pachyvolvata* on the bases of difference in pileus color, the relatively more elongate stipes of these two entities, and their lack of the slightly thickened cell walls prevalent in *A. magnivolvata*. Spore size and shape may prove to be different as well. However, see the cautionary remarks, above. *Amanita pachycolea* lacks vascular hyphae in its pileipellis in contrast to the present species.

For comparison with *A. violettae*, see the discussion following the description of that species.

Peeling of the surface of the universal veil is recorded for this species for future reference and not as a contrast to other taxa the holotypes of which may not have been in a condition allowing a similar observation to be made.

13. *AMANITA MALLEATA* (Bon) Contu. 1986. *Boll. Assoc. Micol. Ecol. Romana* 6-7: 43.

≡*Amanitopsis malleata* Bon. 1983. *Doc. Mycol.* 12(48): 33. [Since the epithet *malleata* was previously validated by Romagnesi (1982), ''Piane *ex*'' is here omitted from the authorial citation.]

≡*Amanita malleata* Piane *nom. inval.* 1972. *Bull. Soc. Naturalistes Oyonnax* 19-21: 51-58. [No type specified. ICBN §37.3.]

=?*Amanita pianei* Migliozzi & Lavorato *nom. prov.* 1987. *Micol. Veg. Medit.* 2: 43 with unnumbered fig. and pl. on p. 38. [Material depicted and described appears to belong to a taxon other than the elliptical-spored element in the holotype of *A. malleata*.]

=*Amanita vaginata* var. *malleata* Piane *ex* Becker *nom. inval.* 1975. *Bull. Trimestriel Féd. Mycol. Dauphiné-Savoie* 15(56): 23. [Basionym not cited. ICBN §33.2.]

Figs. 29-30.

PILEUS: (30-) 50 - 120 (-150) mm wide, grayish beige to leaden, becoming pallid, dirty white in age, hemisperical at first, then more or less conic or campanulate, with silhouette appearing somewhat polygonal due to flattening of some areas as if hammered flat or squeezed by hand, appearing like dimples at point of full expansion of pileus; *context* white, unchanging when cut or bruised, rather thin above lamellae; *margin* strongly striate for up to 10 - 15 (-20) mm (approx. 0.25 - 0.4R), nonappendiculate, liable to become rimose; *universal veil* in large warts or patches, friable, becoming subglobose warts, pale at first, then yellowish or pale ochraceous, pale (to dirty white) in age.

LAMELLAE: free, creamy white to ochraceous cream and even slightly pinkish when drying, ochraceous (10YR 7/8) in exsiccatum examined, somewhat ventricose, with fimbriate or lightly puncticulate edge sometimes having pinkish hue; lamellulae infrequent in portion of exsiccatum examined.

STIPE: (60-) 100 - 120 (-150) × 10 - 20 mm, smooth and white to off-white above, becoming progressively more snakeskin-patterned and grayer towards the base, most strongly patterned just above region bearing universal veil remnants, narrowing upward, lacking a strangulated zone as is often illustrated for *A. ceciliae* (B. & Br.) Bas; *context* white, stuffed at first, rapidly becoming hollow, with central cylinder diameter up to two thirds of overall stipe diameter; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a fragile, saccate volva breaking up into more or less floccose shreds and fragments, 2 - 3 mm thick, whitish or with ochraceous stains or spots on exterior, with grayer hues on inner surface, exterior pale ochraceous with gray tone as dried, interior tissue paler and with gray tint as dried, with *limbus internus* apparently lacking.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL SPOT TEST: Phenol - a rather drab vinaceous purple.

PILEIPELLIS: strongly gelatinized in some regions, 20 - 40 μm thick, very pale brownish yellow (barely darker than context); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 10.8 μm wide, branching, rather tightly interwoven, without dominant orientation; refractive hyphae 2.8 - 8.5 μm wide, branching, smoothly curving. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 10.2 μm wide, branching, thin-walled, loosely interwoven, often in fascicles; acrophysalides clavate to narrowly clavate to narrowly subventricose, thin-walled, plentiful, up to 121 × 35 μm; refractive hyphae 4.5 - 10.8 μm wide, locally plentiful, not coiling tightly. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with w_{cs} = 45± - 60 μm (but not rehydrating well), with angle of divergence 30° - 45° and elements (dominantly hyphae) continuing to diverge in a relatively smooth curve until perpendicular (or nearly so) to central stratum; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 7.0 μm wide, in a dense tangle, branching, dominating, occasionally with very slightly inflated intercalary elements; inflated cells absent or obscured by tangled hyphae; refractive hyphae 3.0 - 4.0 μm wide, uncommon. SUBHYMENIUM: a tangle of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, with w_{st}-near = 5± μm and w_{st}-far = 30± μm (but tissue difficult to rehydrate), containing some hyphal segments running parallel to central stratum and some very slightly inflated segments, with basidia arising from hyphal segments perpendicular to central stratum or nearly so. BASIDIA: 39 - 75 × 9.0 - 15.5 (-18.0) μm, dominantly 4-, but also 1- and 2-sterigmate, with 2-sterigmate ones locally common, thin-walled; sterigmata up to 3.0 μm wide at base; clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus, upper surface*: pigmentation (pale yellowish tan) restricted to broken and partially to strongly gelatinized cells at surface; with occasional remains of one to two hyphal diameter thick layer, composed of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 7.0 μm wide, loosely interwoven, fractured, gelatinized; inflated cells at surface like those of interior, but gelatinized and broken; vascular hyphae not observed. *On pileus, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 11.0 μm wide, frequently branching, loosely woven, often in fascicles, plentiful; inflated cells, dominating at least locally, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid to broadly clavate to ovoid to pyriform, up to 68 × 51 μm, walls thin to very slightly thickened; refractive hyphae 3.2 - 4.8 μm wide, not tightly coiled. *On pileus, lower surface*: like interior, but with a greater proportion of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae. *From base of stipe*: lacking in specimen examined. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 8.5 μm wide, branching, thin-walled or with walls slightly thickened, dominating; acrophysalides narrow, thin-walled or with walls up to 0.5 μm thick, up to 150 × 32 μm; refractive hyphae 1.0 - 8.0 μm wide, branching.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (9.8-) 10.0 - 12.8 (-14.0) × (6.5-) 8.0 - 10.5 (-11.8) μm, (**L** = 11.6 μm; **W** = 9.5 μm; Q = (1.10-) 1.14 - 1.39 (-1.54); **Q** = 1.23), inamyloid, smooth, hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, occasionally ellipsoid, infrequently pip-shaped, often at least somewhat adaxially flattened, occasionally expanded at one end; contents monoguttulate to multiguttulate to granular; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, occasionally thick and prominent; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: Gregarious, in grassy area with calcareous soil near areas of brush or forests of broad-leafed trees, Jura Mtns.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. AIN—Arfontaine, near Oyonnax, 22.ix.1980 L. Bas *s.n.* [M. Bon 80092206] (holotype, MBON, includes lectotype as designated by me below).

DISCUSSION

Unfortunately, the type collection is a mixed collection. It includes a segment of pileus with a grayish tint to its lamellae [slightly sordid tan (2.5Y 7/6) in exsiccatum], with a very narrow lamella trama, with very shallow subhymenial tree, and having spores with the following characteristics:

BASIDIOSPORES (from smaller pileus fragment in material examined): [40/1/1] (8.5-) 9.0 - 11.2 (-12.0) × (7.5-) 8.0 - 10.8 (-11.8) μm, (**L** = 10.1 μm; **W** = 9.3 μm; Q = 1.02 - 1.18 (-1.25); **Q** = 1.09), hyaline, colorless, smooth, inamyloid, thin-walled, globose to subglobose, infrequently broadly ellipsoid, often adaxially flattened, occasionally swollen at one end, occasionally pip-shaped; contents monoguttulate for the most part; apiculus sublateral, cylindric to subcylindric.

The subhymenium of the smaller fragment is difficult to reinflate, but appears to consist largely of hyphae that run parallel to the hymenial surface; occasionally a basidium arises from a hyphal segment perpendicular to the central stratum. The basidia are rather short and stubby. There appear to be no fully or partially inflated cells present.

The second, larger pileus fragment in the material examined had a rather long piece of stipe connected to it. This fragment was chosen by me as lectotype of *A. malleata* for the following reasons:

- While Bon, in the protologue, at first says that the spores are "rondes pour la plupart," he goes on to say, "on peut trouver en mélange quelques spores piriformes ou obovoïdes par exemple (10)11-13(14) × (8,5)9-10(12) μm..."; this range is very close to that which I found for spores from the larger pileus. Even in the case of the round spores reported by Bon, the dimensions given by him ("diamètre 11-13 μm") are a poor match for the spore sizes measured from the smaller pileus segment. Moreover, it was Bon's intention to validate the name "*Amanita malleata* Piane"; and Piane (1972) describes the spores as 11 - 13 × 8.5 - 10.5 μm—a very good match to my findings for spores of the larger fragment.
- The larger pileus fragment had a thick fragment of universal veil on it, and a thick universal veil is emphasized as an important diagnostic character in the protologue. The smaller pileus fragment was devoid of universal veil material.
- The protologue states that the basidia are elongately clavate and that the subhymenium is subcellular whereas the the basidia of the smaller fragment are short and stubby and its subhymenium contains no elements that are even partially inflated. Further, there is no region of the lamella trama of the smaller fragment that could be interpreted as an hymenopodium containing tangled hyphae as described in the protologue.
- The protologue emphasizes the ochraceous to pinkish tones of the lamellae (even when drying) and does not mention gray tones in the lamellae.

The specimen of the holotype conforming to the full anatomical description given above ("larger specimen") was segregated by me in a plastic envelope containing a small label marked "A." I designate it as the lectotype of *A. malleata* (ICBN §9.2). The smaller specimen is segregated in a plastic envelope with a small label marked "B." At present, I am unable to determine it.

In the protologue, Bon cited a few macroscopic characters of *A. malleata* useful for distinguishing *A. malleata* from *A. beckeri*. To that list, can be added broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, larger spores of the former.

Although the name has been ignored in recent literature for the most part, *A. biovigera* Sing. ≡ *A. strangulata sensu* Bresadola is a validly published name of a species of *Amanita* section *Vaginatae* with subglobose to broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid spores and a friable or weakly structured universal veil. The original publication is in a list of taxa assigned to *Amanita* section *Ovigerae* Sing. in (Singer, 1951 ["1949"]) and consists entirely of the following: "*A. biovigera* Sing. [*A. strangulata* (Fr.) Quél. sensu Bres. non al.]." Dr. C. Bas pointed out to me that, because Bresadola's description was in Latin, the brief passage just cited results in a valid publication of *A. biovigera*. Dr. Bas was very generous in sending me notes that he had prepared on the subject several years ago. He had examined potential syntypes of *A. biovigera* among Bresadola's collections at S. The composite of Dr. Bas' spore measurements follows: [25/3/3] (10.8-) 11.2 - 13.9 (-14.4) × (8.2-) 8.3 - 11.5 (-11.7) μm, (L =

11.7 - 12.9; **L'** = 12.4 μm; **W** = 8.6 - 10.4 μm; **W'** = 9.8 μm; Q = (1.07-) 1.08 - 1.45 (-1.51); **Q** = 1.18 - 1.35; **Q'** = 1.27). (Note that Dr. Bas records that the specimen with spores having **Q** = 1.18 was marked "juvenilis" by Bresadola.) Bresadola's (1927: 18 & tab. XVIII) description includes an umbrinous pileus 80 - 100 mm wide and a stipe 120 - 160 × 11 - 15 mm. The color of the pileus in the accompanying plate is between *Light Brownish Olive* (2.5Y 4.6/3.5) and *Buffy Olive* (5Y 5.0/4.0) or a little lighter (difficult to determine precisely due to uneven application of pigment in the copy of the illustration reviewed (NY)).

In comparison to *A. malleata*, *A. biovigera* has a differently colored (darker) pileus and larger, somewhat more elongate spores. Future selection of a lectotype of the latter name will facilitate a more thorough comparison.

For comparison to *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata* and *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* see the discussion following the description of the first named of these taxa.

A comparison to *A. oblongospora* is required due to the broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid spores of the material that I have selected as the lectotype of *A. malleata*. See discussion following the description of *A. oblongospora*.

14. *AMANITA MORTENII* Knudsen & Borgen *emend. nov.* Tulloss & Borgen.

≡*Amanita mortenii* Knudsen & Borgen *in* Laursen *et al.* 1987. *Arct. Alp. Fungi* 2: 244, fig. 3.

Figs. 31-32.

In examination of the paratypes of this species, I noted that they included two distinct taxa, properties of which appeared in combination in the protologue. The macroscopic description presented immediately below is based on field notes and photographs of the material contaxic with the holotype and on examination of exsiccata.

PILEUS: 50 - 55 mm wide, olive gray to olive brown, first conic, later convex, sometimes with umbo; *margin* sulcate (0.4 - 0.5R); *universal veil* absent or in a few gray patches.

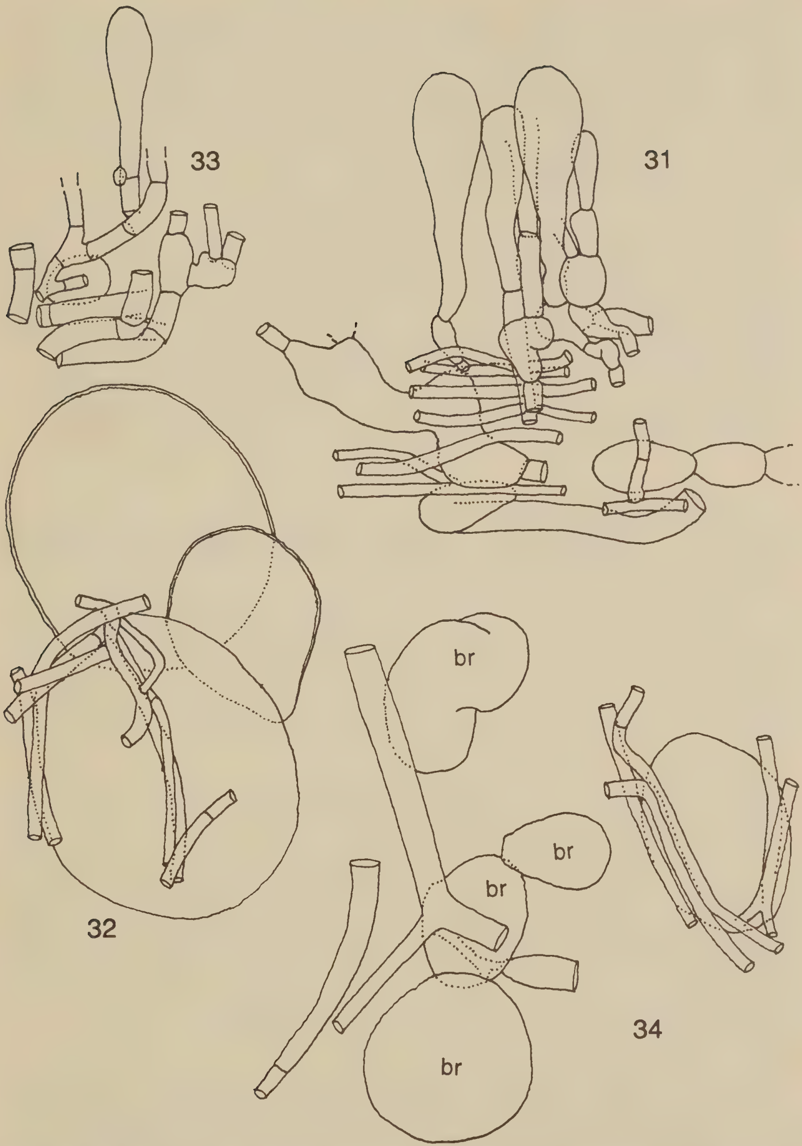
LAMELLAE: close, white at first, then pallid, drying pale yellowish (slightly paler than 4A3) with slightly sordid margin; *lamellulae* truncate to subtruncate to subattenuate, of diverse lengths, unevenly distributed, occasionally adjoining stipe rather than pileus margin.

STIPE: 110 × 7 - 11 mm, pale brownish without strangulate belts of universal veil tissue; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a saccate volva, fleshy, gray, with uppermost point of limb 40 - 45 mm from base of stipe, lower half appressed to stipe, with white floccose *limbus internus* placed at point of attachment.

Odor absent. *Taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 70 - 110 μm thick, yellowish brown for most part, colorless in strongly gelatinized region, composed of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 3.5 μm wide, densely interwoven, subradially arranged, partially gelatinizing to extensively gelatinizing at surface, rather easily separating from pileus context in holotype; vascular hyphae 3.5 - 5.2 μm wide, infrequent, not radially arranged. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 12.0 μm wide, branching, interwoven, some with walls up to 0.8 μm thick, sometimes with granular contents; acrophysalides terminal, subfusiform to clavate to broadly clavate to ellipsoid to pyriform (up to 148 × 63 μm), with walls up to 1.0 μm thick; vascular hyphae uncommon, 9.0 - 18.0 μm wide. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with $w_{ct} = 95^{\pm}$ μm, with much of region taken up by a proportionally broad central stratum ($w_{cs} = 65^{-}$ - 70 μm), with very variable angle of divergence; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 6.5 μm wide, branching, tightly packed, with some having long uninflated segments and others having shorter, fusiform to subfusiform to clavate segments (up to 11.0 μm wide); inflated cells ellipsoid to clavate, up to 64 × 27 μm (mostly two-thirds this size or less), relatively common (but not densely arrayed) to infrequent or obscured by hyphae, divergent or not; vascular hyphae not observed. SUBHYMENIUM: densely interwoven and branching, with w_{ex}-near = $0^{\pm}$ μm and w_{ex}-far = $30^{\pm}$ μm, with some inflated cells of trama exceeding bases of longer basidia, with narrow diameter hyphae running parallel to central stratum rather plentiful near bases of longer basidia, with basidia arising from branched or simple, partially inflated or uninflated hyphal segments (oriented at many angles to central stratum, but dominantly perpendicular to it), with basidia arising singly or in pairs from side or end of segment. BASIDIA: 43 - 70 × 12.8 - 19.0 μm, predominantly 4-sterigmate, occasionally 2- or 1-sterigmate, thin-walled, with sterigmata up to 12.5 × 4.0 μm; clamps not observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: a very thin layer comprising narrow groups of fascicles of hyphae, moderately gelatinized, well-separated, co-parallel, with plentiful inflated cells of interior easily visible between groups; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.2 - 5.0 μm wide, branching; vascular hyphae $3.2^{\pm}$ μm wide, branching, not common. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 6.8 μm wide, plentiful, branching, in loosely interweaving fascicles, many segments (particularly near-terminal segments) with somewhat thickened walls (up to 0.5 μm thick); inflated cells dominating, often yellowish brown to very pale brown, globose to subglobose to subpyriform to broadly ellipsoid (up to 78 × 69 μm), clavate to broadly clavate to ellipsoid (up to 79 × 41 μm), terminal, singly or in short chains, with walls thin or up to 1.0 μm thick; vascular hyphae 2.0 - 5.0 μm wide, infrequent. *At stipe base, inner surface*: no data taken. *On pileus*: absent in material reviewed. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 10.5 μm wide, branching, dominating, with those of larger diameter having walls up to 0.5 μm thick; acrophysalides common, clavate to narrowly clavate, with walls up to 0.8 μm thick, up to 135 × 43 μm; vascular hyphae 1.2 - 8.0 μm wide, branching, unevenly distributed (locally uncommon to locally plentiful).



Figs 31-34. Figs. 31-32. *Amanita mortenii* (Petersen 150, holotype). 31. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 32. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base. Figs. 33-34. *Amanita oblongospora* (Contu 86 10 25/05, holotype). 33. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 34. Elements of universal veil (interior)—original orientation on basidiocarp unknown.

BASIDIOSPORES: [131/7/3] (8.7-) 9.8 - 12.0 (-14.3) × (8.1-) 9.0 - 11.2 (-13.0) μm, (**L** = 10.3 - 11.2 μm; **L'** = 10.7 μm; **W** = 9.6 - 10.6 μm; **W'** = 10.1 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.02 - 1.11 (-1.22); **Q** = 1.06 - 1.08; **Q'** = 1.07), inamyloid, thin-walled, hyaline, colorless, globose to subglobose, rarely broadly ellipsoid, frequently adaxially flattened, sometimes swollen slightly at one end; contents mono- or multiguttulate; apiculus sublateral, truncate-conic to cylindric, can be rather large relative to spore size; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: Scattered on dry heath among *Betula glandulosa* and *Empetrum sp*.

Collections examined: **GREENLAND:** Kangilinnguit (Grønnedal) - ''Elleslie havn'' (25 km from Paamiut), 13-14.viii.1985 T. Borgen TB.85.133 *p.p.* (paratype, C; portions in RET & TBOR are not contaxic with holotype). Near Narssarssuaq - at Rosenvinges Plantation, 29.vii.1983 H. Knudsen, T. Borgen, J. H. Petersen [J. H. Petersen 150] (holotype, C). Qunqua Valley - Taserssuaq Lk., 27.vii-23.viii.1983 H. Knudsen, T. Borgen & J. H. Petersen [J. H. Petersen 462] (paratype, C & L).

DISCUSSION

The above description corrects errors made in describing the anatomy of *A. mortenii* in Tulloss (1988) due to basing the description on some of the nonconformant paratypes.

Knudsen & Borgen (1987) used thick-walled cells for the first time as a character to support establishment of a species concept in *Amanita*. I discussed this briefly before (Tulloss, 1988; Tulloss & Wright, 1989). Since that time, I have watched for such cells and have found them in many species of the genus. To date, my experience indicates that the character is a rather stable one for a given taxon.

For comparison with *A. groenlandica* see the discussion following the description of that taxon.

Amanita submembranacea var. *submembranacea* differs from *A. mortenii* by having slightly larger spores; by lacking thickened walls in all elements; by having a narrower lamella trama with smaller inflated cells; and by lacking the relatively plentiful chains of short, partially inflated segments seen in the lamella trama of the present taxon. While there are strong similarities in the structure of the subhymenium in these two taxa, that of *A. submembranacea* contains relatively few inflated or partially inflated elements in contrast to that of the present species.

Amanita submembranacea var. *bispora* differs from *A. mortenii*, by having a rather dark brown pileus, by having no notable inflated elements in the lamella trama and subhymenium, and by lacking thick-walled elements. I am not inclined to give taxonomic importance to the proportion of 2-sterigmate basidia in the holotype of *A. submembranacea* var. *bispora* because (as noted below) it appears to have been dried in the early stages of sporulation.

Several of the paratypes of the present taxon were found to have a consistently different spore shape than the others have. While the collections described above have Q in the very restricted range 1.06 - 1.08, the remaining paratypes of *A. mortenii* have Q in the range 1.10 - 1.18. For the aberrant collections, a macroscopic description distilled from their field notes proved to differ from the description that could be gained from the field notes on the collections cited above. The narrower spored entity is distinguishable by a less strongly umbonate pileus with a less decurved/incurved margin even at an early stage; pileus colors that are more ochraceous than olivaceous; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae of the universal veil that are of considerably larger diameter; lack or scarcity of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae running parallel to the central stratum in the subhymenial region; and the spore shape difference noted. The disparate paratypes will be described in a separate publication as a new taxon. The protologue of *A. mortenii* includes details from the field notes on collections of both entities, and the macroscopic description of *A. mortenii* has been emended as noted above.

For the time being, I provide a macroscopic description of the *nonconformant collections* and a description of their spores:

PILEUS: campanulate at first with a suggestion of an umbo, in this form 24 - 52 mm wide and 23 - 40 mm high, ocher (near 10YR 6/6) to warm ocher (10YR 5-6/8) to cardboard brown, paler to off-white toward margin, tacky to dry, glistening when moist, slightly shiny when dry; *context* rather soft; *margin* striate-sulcate (0.4R), striations rather faint at first although long even then; *universal veil* absent or as small, pale saffron ''flakes'' or as pallid small patches with gray margins.

LAMELLA: free?, close, very pale buff (a little paler than 10YR 8/2) to off-white, with white, flocculose edge.

STIPE: 70 - 110 × 8 - 16 mm, pulverulent especially near apex, off-white to very pale gray brown, pale gray-brown near bruises and wounds, palest toward apex; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a saccate volva, submembranous, with upper tip of limb about 30 mm from base of stipe, fleshy, flexible at first, then rather fragile, 0.5 - 2 mm thick, with exterior pale gray to gray (near 10YR 5/1), at times with saffron tint in free limb, paler toward the stipe base (*e.g.*, 10YR 8/1), inner surface off-white to pale gray, with *limbus internus* placed at the point of attachment between stipe and volval limb.

Odor lacking. *Taste* not recorded.

BASIDIOSPORES: [120/6/4] (8.5-) 9.2 - 13.5 (-16.5) × (7.2-) 8.2 - 11.5 (-15.0) μm, (**L** = 10.1 - 11.9 μm; **L'** = 10.9 μm; **W** = 8.9 - 10.1 μm; **W'** = 9.6 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.05 - 1.28 (-1.47); **Q** = 1.10 - 1.18; **Q'** = 1.13), hyaline, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, inamyloid, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, infrequently globose or ellipsoid, usually at least somewhat adaxially flattened; contents most frequently multiguttulate, occasionally monoguttulate; apiculus sublateral, truncate-conic to cylindric; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat of nonconformant collections: On heath near *Betula glandulosa* and *Empetrum sp.*

Nonconformant collections examined: **GREENLAND:** Kangilinnguit (Grønnedal)—Eqaluit fjord - Paamiut (Frederikshåb) area, 19.viii.1973 P. M. Petersen 73.319 (C), 24.viii.1984 T. Borgen TB.84.172 (C); ''Elleslie havn'' (25 km from Paamiut), 13.viii.1985 T. Borgen TB.85.133 *p.p.* (RET & TBOR); no specific locale other than ''Equaluit [sic],'' 11.viii.1981 T. Borgen TB.119-81 (C). Near Narssarssuaq - Rosenvinges Plantation 27.vii-23.viii.1983 H. Knudsen, T. Borgen, & J. H. Petersen 151 (C).

Knudsen *et al.* 151 comprises a single, immature specimen lacking spores that is tied to a card with nylon thread. There is a color photo in C depicting two basidiocarps with graying, submembranous universal veil and having a strong orangish tint to the pileus. The back of this photograph is marked ''HK, TB, JP 151.'' On the grounds of this photo, the specimen is placed with the narrow-spored specimens.

15. ***AMANITA OBLONGOSPORA*** Contu *ex* Tulloss & Contu. *sp. nov.* Holotypus: Italy, Sardinia, Prov. Cagliari, ''Is Cannoneris'' St. For., Punta Sebera, 25.x.1986 M. Contu 86 10 25/05 (CAG).

≡*Amanita oblongospora* Contu *nom. inval.* 1988. *Bol. Soc. Micol. Madrid* 12: 90. [All requirements for valid publication were met except that a type was not specified, although the herbarium in which it is deposited was mentioned. ICBN §37.1, §37.3.]

Figs. 33-34.

In validating this name, I am pleased to be joined by its original author. We wish to make it clear that we exclude from the protologue any descriptive material in Dr. Contu's publication of 1988 that is not in agreement with the following description. The macroscopic description presented below is based strictly on the field notes and drawing deposited with the holotype in CAG and Dr. Contu's notes on the Laconi collections that we include as paratypes. The description of anatomical detail is mine. Dr. Contu's notes (in CAG) on the size of the spores of this species are in agreement with my findings reported below.

Pileus 65 - 80 mm *latus, carnosus, campanulatus dein expansus, umbonatus, humidus dein siccus, albo-griseus, disco ochraceo-brunneo. Lamellae confertae, crassiusculae, liberae, albae sed in acie interdum griseo-brunneae. Stipes* 80 - 150 × 6 - 15 mm, *exannulatus, albus vel griseo-variegatus, farctus dein cavus. Volva alba, fragilis, friabilis vel submembranacea, saepe cupulata. Sporae* (8.2-) 10.5 - 13.8 (-16.2) × (7.2-) 7.8 - 10.8 (-13.5) μm, *ellipsoideae vel elongatae, inamyloideae. Basidia* 36 - 87 × 8.5 - 17.0 μm, *tetrasporigera. Fibulae praesentes.*

PILEUS: 65 - 80 mm wide, light pearl gray, with disc brown-ocher, darkening with age, campanulate at first, later planoconvex to planar, often with a prominent and broad umbo, glabrous, moist and lubricious at first to slightly viscid, then dry; *context* rather fleshy; *margin* striate-sulcate up to 7 mm (0.1 - 0.2R); *universal veil* absent or as a large patch or patches, submembranous to membranous, rather thick, white to off-white, in exsiccata white with brownish stains to pale brownish gray.

LAMELLAE: free, subdistant, white, orangish tan (5B4) to grayish brown to sordid tan (10YR 7/6) in exsiccata (after several months), rather broad and thick, with edge concolorous with pileus or lightly tinted bister and entire; *lamellulae* present.

STIPE: 80 - 150 × 6 - 15 mm, cylindric to narrowing upward, subsmooth, white to whitish above, sometimes with rather pale brown-bister fibrils in bands below; *context* white to slightly bister towards base, stuffed to hollow, quite firm, but fragile and quick to decay; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as small, cup-like volva or a fragile saccate volva or in fragments, white to ochraceous, friable to submembranous, extending up to 30 mm up stipe, not easily removed from substrate.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 55 - 90 μm thick, slightly more brownish yellow than context to brownish orange; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 6.2 μm wide, extensively gelatinized near surface, subradially arranged, tightly interwoven; vascular hyphae 3.8 - 4.0 μm wide, uncommon, branching. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.5 - 12.5 μm wide, branching, apparently rarely in fascicles; acrophysalides dominating, thin-walled, clavate to pyriform to ovoid, up to 123 × 72 μm; vascular hyphae 2.8 - 7.5 μm wide, branching. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with w_{cs} = 60 - 80$^{\pm}$ μm, with hyphae diverging at an angle ranging from very shallow (quite commonly) to nearly perpendicular to central stratum; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.0 - 10.5 μm wide, sometimes with intercalary segments inflated up to 18.5 μm wide; inflated cells difficult to distinguish in tangle of hyphae (*e.g.*, 43 × 16.0 μm, 66 × 30 μm, etc.), at shallow angle to central stratum; refractive hyphae 3.0$^{\pm}$ μm wide, scarce. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{ex}-near = 10 - 20 μm; w_{ex}-far = 25 - 35 μm; tangled, interwoven mass of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, branching, mostly uninflated, with a few partially inflated to inflated intercalary cells, with some hyphae running parallel to central stratum; with basidia mostly arising from short, uninflated hyphal segments that are roughly perpendicular to central stratum, but also arising from partially inflated (*e.g.*, clavate) or (more rarely) inflated cells. BASIDIA: 36 - 87 × 8.5 - 17.0 μm, dominantly 4-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps common. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 5.0 μm wide, branching, loosely interwoven, single and in fascicles (some longitudinally oriented), gelatinizing to extensively gelatinizing, only a few hyphal diameters thick, covering interior tissues completely occasionally, usually with a very open weave exposing interior tissues; vascular hyphae not distinguishable due to gelatinization. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2

- 8.2 μm wide, branching, plentiful, occasionally to often in fascicles, many with sublongitudinal orientation, dominant very close to surfaces; inflated cells subglobose to pyriform to ovoid to ellipsoid to broadly clavate to clavate to subfusiform, up to 78 × 50 μm, colorless to sordid to pale brown, thin-walled, terminal, plentiful to dominant; vascular hyphae not observed; clamps present. *At stipe base, inner surface*: partially gelatinizing; hyphae dominant, rather densely packed, sublongitudinally oriented; inflated cells fewer, smaller, and relatively narrower than in interior. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalydic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 10.0 μm wide, branching, plentiful, sometimes with guttulate material lining inside of cell wall; acrophysalides clavate to narrowly subfusiform, thin-walled, plentiful to dominant, up to 214 × 38 μm; vascular hyphae 5.0 - 11.8 μm wide, branching, uncommon; clamps present.

BASIDIOSPORES: [160/7/4] (8.2-) 10.5 - 13.8 (-16.2) × (7.2-) 7.8 - 10.8 (-13.5) μm, (**L** = (11.5-) 12.0 - 12.6 μm; **L'** = 12.1 μm; **W** = 8.5 - 9.9 (-10.1) μm; **W'** = 9.2 μm; Q= (1.07-) 1.14 - 1.59 (-2.16); **Q** = (1.19-) 1.23 - 1.45; **Q'** = 1.33), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, occasionally elongate, infrequently cylindric, occasionally subventricose to ovoid, often adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, broad at times; contents granular to mono- or multiguttulate; white in deposit.

Habitat: Infrequent, holotype found under mixed, broad-leafed trees (including *Quercus spp.*) in humicolous, acid soil.

Collections examined: **ITALY**: SARDINIA—Prov. Cagliari - ''Is Cannoneris'' St. For., Punta Sebera, 25.x.1986 M. Contu 86 10 25/05 (holotype, CAG). Prov. Nuoro - Laconi, 20.vi.1992 M. Contu 92/37 (paratype, CAG), 92/38 (paratype, CAG; fragments, RET), 92/43 (paratype, CAG).

DISCUSSION

Contu (1988) warns that this species may be confounded with *A. lividopallescens* and *A. malleata*. The former can be distinguished (at least) by its dominantly subglobose spores, membranous universal veil, and (in immature basidiocarps) by its fragile and ephemeral partial veil. There may be further distinctions, but presently I am not sufficiently familiar with *A. lividopallescens* to know of them.

Contu (1988) distinguished *A. oblongospora* from *A. malleata* primarily on the basis of the globose spores that he found in his type study of *A. malleata* (he has kindly confirmed this in personal correspondence). As noted in the discussion of that species, the holotype of *A. malleata* is heterogeneous; I have proposed to designate as lectotype the component of the holotype collection of which the spores are subglobose to broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid. Nevertheless, *Amanita oblongospora* is distinguishable from *A. malleata* as defined by the lectotype designated, above. The pileus of the latter is hemispherical at first rather than campanulate, and the ratio of its marginal striations' length to the radius of the pileus is nearly twice that seen in *A. oblongospora*. The pileus of *A. malleata* becomes pale with age while that of *A.*

oblongospora becomes darker. The anatomy of the lamella trama and subhymenium are quite similar in the two taxa; however, the frequent presence of clamps at the base of the basidia in *A. oblongospora* and the frequently higher value of Q of its spores in the material examined are reasons for maintaining the taxa as distinct. I made a very extensive search for clamps at the base of basidia in the lectotype of *A. malleata*; the subhymenium is extremely dense, which made the task rather difficult; however, I was not able to identify a clamp on any septum that I was able to view clearly. As noted above, I believe *A. malleata*, *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, and *A. lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* to be contaxic. No clamps were found in the holotype of *A. lividopallescens* var. *malleata*, and they are very rare in the holotype of var. *tigrina*.

One reviewer of this paper raised the issue of choosing a name other than *A. oblongospora* for the present taxon because of the degree to which the description of the species has been revised by us. Of course, we are at liberty to validate the epithet or take up a new one. There has been enough confusion generated by past treatments of *A. malleata* and similar taxa. Therefore, it seems best to fix application of an existing name and reduce potential for further confusion.

The lowest value of **Q** measured for any specimen examined was from Contu 92/43. The three specimens in the collection had values of **Q** (1.19, 1.25, 1.29) lower than all but one (1.23) measured for any other specimen. The values of **L** for the specimens of Contu 92/43 were 11.5, 12.0, and 12.6 μm, while **L** values of the other specimens were 12.0, 12.2, 12.2, and 12.3 μm. The values of **W** for Contu 92/43 were 9.4, 9.7, and 10.1 μm, while the other **W** values were 8.5, 8.7, 8.7, and 9.9 μm. In both cases, the ranges overlap extensively. Partially inflated cells and small inflated cells were somewhat more common in the subhymenia of specimens of Contu 92/43 than in the subhymenia of specimens in the other collections of *A. oblongospora*; and the lamella trama in the specimens of Contu 92/43 had numerous inflated, intercalary segments that were broader (18.5 μm *vs.* 10.5 μm) than any seen in other specimens. Otherwise, no anatomical differences were found between specimens in Contu 92/43 and the material of the other collections. We have chosen to treat Contu 92/43 as a paratype of *A. oblongospora* judging that its spore dimension ranges are very close to those seen in the other material cited and that the more inflated lamella trama and somewhat rounder spores (on average) may be attributable to environmental conditions.

16. *AMANITA PACHYCOLEA* Stuntz *in* Thiers & Ammirati. 1982. *Mycotaxon* 15: 158.

Illus.: Arora. 1979. *Mushr. Demystified*: 251.
Illus.: Smith *et al.* 1979. *Know Gilled Mushr.*: 156, fig. 217.
Illus.: Lincoff. 1981. *Audubon Soc. Field Guide N. Amer. Mushr.* fig. 112.
Illus.: Thiers. 1982. *Agaricales Calif. I. Amanitaceae*: two unnumbered figs.

Illus.: Arora. 1986. *Mushr. Demystified* (2nd ed.): 290 & pl. 65-66.
Illus.: Jenkins. 1986. *Amanita N. Amer.*: figs. 31, 42.
Illus.: Arora. 1991. *All Rain Promises*: 72.

Figs. 35-36.

PILEUS: 70 - 120 mm wide, dark brown, *Carob Brown* (2.5YR 2.0/4.0) to *Chestnut-Brown* (2.5YR 3.4/3.0) to *Mummy Brown* (10YR 3.4/3.0) on disc, fading toward margin to brown or grayish brown, *Hazel* (2.5YR 4.4/5.5) to *Sayal Brown* (8.5YR 5.2/5.0) to *Tawny-Olive* (1Y 5.2/4.5), sometimes with a ring of dark pigment at inner end of striation, convex to near campanulate when young, becoming convex to plano-convex to umbonate to sometimes irregular in outline with undulating margin in age, viscid to subviscid; *context* white, floccose, 5 - 10 mm thick in disc, thinning toward margin, unchanging when bruised or exposed; *margin* decurved, unchanging or becoming plane to uplifted in age, entire, typically becoming rimose and eroded, conspicuously striate or tuberculate striate (0.3 - 0.4R); *universal veil* usually absent or leaving only a few fibrils, rarely as a solitary white to whitish patch.

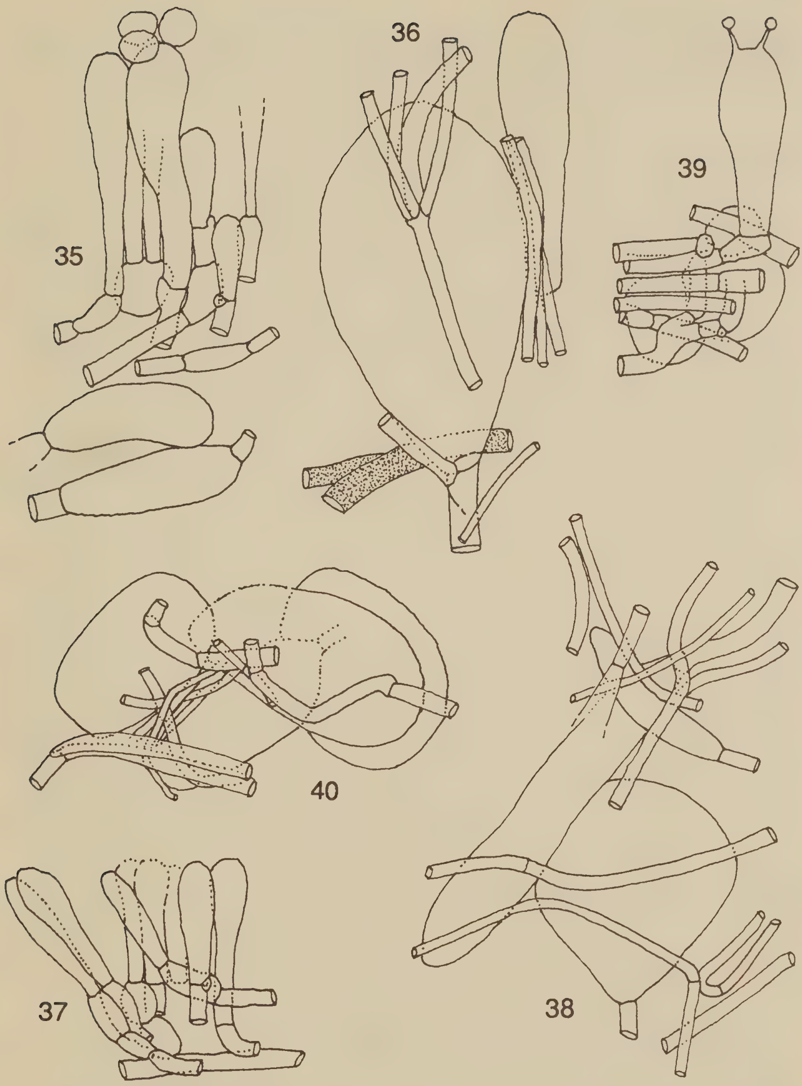
LAMELLAE: adnate to decurrent by a short inconspicuous hook, usually free in age, close to subdistant or occasionally crowded, white when young, unchanging or becoming tawny to orange-brown or orange-yellow with age, sometimes with spots of these colors, usually drying yellow to buff to orangish tan (*e.g.*, 7.5YR 6/8, 7.5YR 7-8/6, or a little paler than 10YR 7/8), ventricose, broad, with edges fimbriate and usually grayish to slightly drab or dark brown; *lamellulae* truncate to subtruncate, of diverse lengths, plentiful, unevenly distributed.

STIPE: 110 - 240 mm long, 9 - 17 mm wide at apex, white to olive buff to sometimes as dark as orange brown or darker, cylindric or narrowing upward, dry, typically with appressed fibrils or fibrillose scaly, sometimes only slightly farinaceous at apex; *context* white, stuffed, becoming hollow in age; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a very large felted to membranous volva, up to 5 mm thick, white on inner surface, on outer surface white to off-white and usually developing rust colored to brown to yellow-brown spots with age, sometimes becoming entirely ferruginous or dingy yellowish white, up 80 mm from stipe base to top of highest limb, persistent, but collapsing in age.

Odor and *taste* not distinctive.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 175± μm thick; upper 20 - 50 μm extensively gelatinized; lower portion brownish orange, with pigmentation slowly lost (one to two hours) in 10% NH_4OH; dominated by filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 8.5 μm wide, subradially arranged, densely interwoven, some slightly refractive due to gelatinization; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 7.5 μm wide, loosely interwoven, often in fascicles; acrophysalides plentiful, narrowly clavate to clavate to elongate to ellipsoid to ovoid, up to 101 × 42



Figs. 35-40. Figs. 35-36. *Amanita pachycolea*. 35. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium (Thiers 21502, isotype). 36. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base (Thiers 21502, holotype). Figs. 37-38. *Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon 770906, holotype). Fig. 37. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. Fig. 38. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base. Figs. 39-40. *Amanita submembranacea* var. *submembranacea* (Bon 740917, holotype). 39. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 40. Elements of universal veil (interior) stipe base.

μm, thin-walled; vascular hyphae 1.2 - 12.8 μm wide, locally frequent, generally uncommon, often strongly sinuous, and locally in knot-like tangles. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, with angle of divergence less than 30°, but divergence often obscured in tangle of hyphae of subhymenial base, with w_{cs} = 130 - 170 μm (very well rehydrated) to 35 - 55 μm (poorly rehydrated) or 75 - 110 μm (moderately rehydrated); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 11.0 μm wide, branching, thin-walled, those of largest diameter dominating and having constrictions at septa and having subventricose segments (up to 58 × 20 μm); terminal, inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae 3.5 - 5.2 μm wide, scarce to locally common, sinuate; clamps present. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 5 - 45 (-50) μm; w_{st}-far = 30 - 60 (-70) μm; comprising a tightly packed mass of short uninflated or partially inflated hyphal segments and small inflated cells (subglobose to ovoid to clavate, with major diameter up to about 12 μm), showing marked contrast to dominant inflated intercalary cells of central stratum when latter is well rehydrated; subhymenial elements arising from short uninflated elements bordering and subparallel to central stratum or elements of any of cited types with shallow angle of divergence, within two or three cells curving to be nearly perpendicular to central stratum and then giving rise to basidia; basidia arising from all mentioned cell types; at times two basidia arising from single inflated cell. BASIDIA: 42 - 75 × 12.0 - 19.8 μm, thin-walled, dominantly 4-sterigmate, but also 2- and, occasionally, 1-sterigmate; sterigmata rather robust with bases up to 3.5 μm wide; clamps present. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: impregnated with soil, comprising an open lattice 10 - 20 μm thick of fascicles of filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 6.8 μm wide and sublongitudinally oriented; vascular hyphae 3.5 - 7.5 μm wide, scattered, brownish-yellow or sordid yellow. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 0.8 - 7.0 μm wide, loosely interwoven, branching, dominating except in clusters of inflated cells, mostly in fascicles, often coiling loosely when not in fascicles, sometimes with yellowish subrefractive walls, sometimes with slightly inflated intercalary segments (up to 12.6 μm or more wide); inflated cells ovoid to ellipsoid to broadly clavate to clavate to subventricose, locally plentiful to dominant, up to 158 × 85 μm; vascular hyphae 2.2 - 28 μm wide, scattered to locally common, branching. *At stipe base, inner surface*: a separable, gelatinized layer $30^{\pm}$ μm thick, composed mostly of elements seen in interior, with notable addition of thin, straight refractive hyphae like those on surface of pileipellis. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 12.5 μm wide, dominant; acrophysalides thin-walled, rather narrow, up to 152 × 35 μm; vascular hyphae not observed.

BASIDIOSPORES: [420/20/14] (7.8-) 10.0 - 13.5 (-16.5) × (7.5-) 8.8 - 11.8 (-14.0) μm, (**L** = (10.7-) 10.8 - 12.1 (-12.2) μm; **L'** = 11.5 μm; **W** = 9.6 - 11.1 (-11.2) μm; **W'** = 10.4 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.04 - 1.28 (-1.65); **Q** = 1.06 - 1.20 (-1.21); **Q'** = 1.11), inamyloid, hyaline, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, in some specimens quite commonly lachrimiform or lageniform (then occasionally constricted or contorted and, often, immature), adaxially flattened, sometimes swollen at one end; contents predominantly monoguttulate, sometimes with numerous small granules; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, short, but occasionally rather broad; white in deposit.

Habitat and distribution: Often common in north coastal forests of western North America especially north of Monterey Co., California, under conifers and in mixed woods often including *Quercus*. Holotype found in humus in mixed woods. Thiers 23806 found under conifers (litter with specimen identifiable as including *Tsuga*).

Collections examined: **UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:** CALIFORNIA—Del Norte Co. - Jedediah Smith St. Pk., 12.xi.1966 G. J. Breckon 568 (paratype, SFSU). Humboldt Co. - Prairie Creek St. Pk., 12.xi.1966 G. J. Breckon 564 (paratype, SFSU). Marin Co. - Alpine Lake, 18.xi.1979 P. Smith 121 (paratype, SFSU). Mendocino Co. - Jackson St. For., near Mendocino, 25.xi.1960 H. D. Thiers 8449 (paratype, SFSU), 9.xi.1961 J. Jensen 22 (paratype, SFSU), 20.xii.1962 H. D. Thiers 9740 (paratype, SFSU), 14.xi.1967 H. D. Thiers 21502 (holotype, SFSU; isotype, NY), 9.ix.1968 H. D. Thiers 23086 (paratype, SFSU); Mushroom Corners, 11.xi.1963 G. J. Breckon 211 (paratype, SFSU); no locality cited, 17.ix.1961 Largent, Thiers, Motta & Peters [Largent 577] (paratype, SFSU). San Mateo Co. - Huddart Pk., W. J. Sundberg 33 (paratype, SFSU); San Francisco Watershed, near Water Temple, 12.xii.1975 R. E. Halling 1197 (paratype, SFSU), 13.xii.1975 H. D. Thiers 35612 (paratype, SFSU). Santa Cruz Co. - Big Basin, Hwy. 236, 15.xi.1975 R. E. Halling 1104 (paratype, SFSU).

DISCUSSION

The younger of the two specimens represented in the isotype at NY as well as the three specimens of Sundberg 33 produced very variably shaped spores (the isotype also had spores very few of which were monoguttulate) that affected the ranges of W and Q (tending to reduce W' and drive up Q'). Given the incompletely expanded pileus in the isotype specimen, it may have been dried in an early stage of sporulation, which would account for the irregularities in spore shape that were seen only very infrequently in spores of the more mature specimen of the isotype. The three specimens of Sundberg 33 were clearly mature; and despite this, the distribution of Q for the 60 spores measured from those specimens is markedly bimodal.

Based on these observations, the spore shape (Q') in *A. pachycolea* and *A. pachyvolvata* cannot be said with certainty to differ much. As to differences between the present species and *A. pachyvolvata*:

- The spores of *A. pachycolea* are smaller than those of *A. pachyvolvata*.
- The pigmentation of the North American fungus is much darker: the pileipellis in the button stage may be fuliginous or nearly black, the lamellae are marginate, the decoration on the stipe surface is dark (brown) from the first.
- The occasionally zonate pileus of *A. pachycolea* (especially the frequent appearance of a dark ring placed just at the inner end of the pileus striations) appears not to be a character seen in *A. pachyvolvata*.
- Serpentine refractive hyphae were not observed in the pileipellis of *A. pachycolea*; they are present in the pileipellis of *A. pachyvolvata*.

For comparison with *A. magnivolvata* and *A. violettae*, see discussions following the descriptions of those species.

Apparently, the name *A. pachycolea* was originally proposed by Nakamura (1965) in an unpublished Master's thesis.

17. *AMANITA PACHYVOLVATA* (Bon) Krieglsteiner. 1984. *Beih. Z. Mykol.* 5: 191, fig. opposite p. 190.

≡*Amanitopsis pachyvolvata* Bon. 1978. *Doc. Mycol.* 8(29): 36.
≡*Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon) Garcin *nom. inval.* 1984. *Amanites Européennes*: 165. [Autographic publication, etc. ICBN §29.3, §29.4, §32.1a.]
≡*Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon) Contu. 1985. *Funghi Ambiente* 3(=no. 40): 24. [Superfluous combination.]
≡*Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon) Reid. 1987. *Notes Roy. Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 44: 511. [Superfluous combination.]
≡*Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon) Romagn. 1992. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 108: 73. [Superfluous combination.]
Illus.: Bon. 1979. *Fungorum Rar. Icon. Color.* 11: 37, fig. 6g-i [microscopy] and pl. 88.
Illus.: ?Merlo & Traverso. 1983. *Nostri Funghi Amanite*: 37 [as *A. magnivolvata*].
Illus.: ?Ballero & Contu. 1988. *Mycologist* 2: fig. on p. 67.

Figs. 37-38.

Some data are derived from the review of *Amanitopsis pachyvolvata* provided by Bon (1979). The two descriptions were apparently based on the same (holotype) collection. When the descriptions from the two articles differ, I cite the source of each of the alternate phrasings.

PILEUS: 50 - 80 (-110) mm wide, sordid ochraceous (Bon, 1978) or fauve-gray to bister over disc and a paler brown-yellow (with olive tints in early stages of expansion) toward margin (Bon, 1979), hemispheric or ovate, then plano-convex, shiny or subviscid, rather pruinose toward margin, more mat toward disc, with disc flecked or rivulose due to concentrically arranged, beige or somewhat brownish, fine squamules; *context* white; *margin* striate-sulcate ($0.35^{\pm}$R), straight, becoming rimose; *universal veil* absent.

LAMELLAE: creamy white (Bon, 1978) or white (Bon, 1979), rather broad, segmentiform (Bon, 1979), with edge fimbriate or slightly fimbriate and serrate (Bon, 1979) and yellowish white; *lamellulae* not described.

STIPE: (120-) 150 - 200 × 20 - 30 mm (Bon, 1978) or (120-) 150 - 180 (-200) × (10-) 15 - 30 mm (Bon, 1979), white, then more or less grayish (Bon, 1978) or yellowish gray (Bon, 1979), variegated, narrowing upward; *context* stuffed at first, then quickly hollow, with central cylinder often having diameter greater than half of that of stipe; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a very large volval sac, white, membranous, persistent, 4 - 7 mm (Bon, 1978) or 4 - 6 mm (Bon, 1979) thick, ovoid at first and retaining a subcylindric to elongately ellipsoid form for some time, with overall dimensions 60 - 80 (-100) × 30 - 50 (-60) mm, obtuse below, smooth to slightly furfuraceous on exterior, not bruising or staining except sometimes more or less ochraceous toward base in older material, with low, rounded *limbus internus* at point of juncture between stipe and volval limb.

Odor and *taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 100 - 140 μm thick, yellow-brown to orange-brown intracellular pigment mostly concentrated in hyphae of lower half; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 6.7 μm wide, subradially arranged, partially to nearly completely gelatinizing at surface, densely packed vertically; refractive hyphae 2.8 - 6.0 μm wide, serpentine. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 9.5 μm wide, frequently branching, in fascicles that are loosely interwoven; acrophysalides terminal, singly or in short chain, thin-walled, subcylindric to clavate to ovoid to subpyriform, to 70 × 42 μm; refractive hyphae 2.8 - 11.6 μm wide, branching, common, locally loosely knotted, at times penetrating pileipellis. LAMELLA TRAMA: obscurely bilateral (divergent structures close to base of basidia); w_{cs} = 85 - 110$^{\pm}$ μm in immature specimen; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 11.2 μm wide, dominating and obscuring other structures, branching, with those of higher diameter having constrictions at septa and intergrading with chains of subventricose to ellipsoid(?) segments (up to 61 × 33 μm); terminal, inflated cells not observed; refractive hyphae 3.2 - 5.8 μm wide. SUBHYMENIUM: with w_{st}-near = (0-) 5$^{\pm}$ μm and w_{st}-far = 25$^{\pm}$ (-40) μm in immature specimen; basidia arising from a thin layer (1 - 3 cells thick) of small cells (subglobose to ovoid to clavate) and from partially inflated and uninflated hyphal segments (the latter often perpendicular to hymenial surface, but arising from hyphae running parallel to that surface with only one or two intervening, short, intercalary segments; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae running parallel to hymenial surface are commonly seen in subhymenial region. (In immature material, inflated cells are somewhat fewer, but otherwise above description holds. In mature material, subhymenium and basidia have largely been destroyed due to infection by fungus with thick-walled, conidia bearing hyphae.) BASIDIA: 55 - 66 × 14.5 - 21 μm, 4- and, occasionally, 1-sterigmate, thin-walled; clamps present [less frequent(?) in more mature material]. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *On stipe base, exterior surface*: outermost layer (only 2 - 3 hyphal diameters thick) consists of very loosely interwoven fascicles of slightly gelatinizing to gelatinizing filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, with majority having very narrow diameter, with hyphae below this layer forming tighter weave; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 7.4 (-15.4) μm wide, branching, tip cells occasionally with small particles on very tip; refractive hyphae 1.8 - 7.0 μm wide, branching, locally common. *On stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.5 - 14.4 μm wide, loosely interwoven, loosely coiling, branching, dominant; inflated cells terminal, thin-walled, plentiful, subcylindric to narrowly clavate to clavate to ellipsoid to subpyriform, up to 105 × 70 µm; refractive hyphae 3.5 - 6.7 µm wide. *On stipe base inner surface*: like interior, but slightly gelatinized. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 6.0 µm wide; acrophysalides thin-walled, plentiful, up to 219 × 40 µm, most smaller than 155 µm long; refractive hyphae 4.5 - 5.2 µm wide, branching.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (10.2-) 11.0 - 14.2 (-15.0) × (9.5-) 10.8 - 13.2 (-15.0) µm, (**L** = 12.4 µm; **W** = 11.5 µm; Q = (1.0-) 1.02 - 1.14 (-1.20); **Q** = 1.08), inamyloid, smooth, thin-walled, hyaline, colorless, globose to subglobose to (infrequently) broadly ellipsoid, often adaxially flattened; contents mono- or biguttulate; apiculus sublateral, prominent, cylindric; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: Under *Picea* and *Abies*, by edge of road.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. HAUTE-LOIRE - Le Puy, Lac du Bouchet, 6.ix.1977 M. Bon 770906 (MBON).

DISCUSSION

The packet of holotype material loaned to me contained an immature basidiocarp in which the pileus was just free of the tubular, saccate volva. Sporulation seems not to have begun in this specimen, which unfortunately makes up most of the material I have reviewed. The packet contained a few narrow, radial slices of pileus with mature lamellae attached; plentiful spores were found on these fragments; however, the mature structure of the lamellae was not clearly discernible due to destruction caused by a mold. The dimensions given above for the lamella trama and subhymenium may be less than would be found in a mature specimen. Acrophysalides of the stipe context may not be fully inflated in the immature material examined.

When I borrowed this collection a second time, it arrived badly broken in the mails. Fortunately, I had drawn the stipe base of the immature specimen including the surrounding volval sac. I have deposited that drawing with the collection.

For comparison with *A. magnivolata*, *A. pachycolea*, and *A. violettae*, see the discussions following the descriptions of those species.

18. *AMANITA SUBMEMBRANACEA* (Bon) Gröger var. *SUBMEMBRANACEA*. 1979. *Boletus* 3: 27, fig. on p. 29.

≡*Amanitopsis submembranacea* Bon. 1975. *Bull. Mens. Soc. Linn. Lyon* 44(6): 176, fig 5.
Illus.: Knudsen & Sørensen. 1980. *Svampe* 1: 43, fig. 2.
Illus.: Merlo & Traverso. 1983. *Nostri Funghi Amanite*: 48.
Illus.: Krieglsteiner. 1984. *Beih. Z. Mykol.* 5: fig. opposite p. 190.

Illus.: Outen. 1988. *Mycologist* 2: 34.

Figs. 39-40.

PILEUS: 60 - 80 (-100) mm wide, hemispherical to evenly convex with slight umbo especially visible after full expansion, smooth, viscid to subviscid to sticky, lustrous, of a color difficult to define (rather olivish-brown) with coppery tint or slightly bronzy [Séguy 337 (redder than 5YR 6/6) mixed with Séguy 301 (deep olive with brownish tint)], with paler margin slightly more yellowish [Séguy 338 (pale brown)], the whole suggesting lightly pigmented specimens of "*A. umbrinolutea* Secr.," but not zonate as in that entity; *context* unrecorded; *margin* even, decurved at first, finally flaring upward, long striate (0.25 - 0.5±R); *universal veil* in irregular, subpulverulent, grayish patches, mostly concentrated over disc.

LAMELLAE: free, subdistant, not very crowded, sordid whitish to slightly brownish or browning with age, drying pale brownish yellow, slightly flocculose on edge; *lamellulae* truncate to subtruncate, unevenly distributed, plentiful.

STIPE: 120 - 130 (-150) × 6 - 12 (-15) mm, subcylindric to narrowing upward, slightly bulbous at base, smooth and white at apex, somewhat pulverulent below this, and progressively decorated toward base with grayish yellow rings or a zigzag (snake-skin) pattern; *context* white, unchanging, hollow, with central cylinder of diameter often greater than 50% of stipe diameter and extending down into slightly swollen base; *exannulate*; *universal veil* at times suggesting a false annulus near stipe base by being in one or a few submembranous zones, at times incomplete, derived from a more or less pulverulent or friable and often limbate volva, rarely complete and saccate (then rather ample), relatively appressed to stipe base for bottom 10 - 20 mm, at times slightly strangulate above this point.

Odor lacking. *Taste* indistinct.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: Phenol - sordid reddish brown to pinkish wine colored, not bright cassis, but between reaction in *A. fulva* and in *A. crocea* (Quél.) Sing.

PILEIPELLIS: 50 - 75 μm thick, gelatinizing just at surface or to depth of 30 μm, colorless in upper half, orange-brown in lower half, with pigmentation extending slightly into immediately adjacent context; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 6.2 μm wide, densely packed, interwoven, subradially arranged; vascular hyphae 3.5 - 4.5 μm wide, uncommon. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 15.0 μm wide, branching, plentiful, with those of smaller diameter mostly in loosely interweaving fascicles, with those of largest diameter not in fascicles, with some branched elements of largest diameters; acrophysalides dominating, terminal, thin-walled, subfusiform to clavate to broadly clavate to elongate to ovoid to ellipsoid, up to 106 × 50 μm; vascular hyphae 4.2 - 16.0 μm wide, branching, infrequent, locally in tangles. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, although somewhat obscurely so in some regions, with angle of divergence negligible to 90°, mostly at extremes of this range; consisting of central stratum (w_{cs} = 35 - 50 μm) flanked on each side by a region up to 20 μm wide (w_{ct} up to 90 μm) containing occasional terminal inflated cells (sometimes several together) in a single (rarely double, more frequently sparsely populated to locally absent) layer; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 9.5 μm wide, branching, closely packed, largely co-parallel; inflated cells broadly ellipsoid to subglobose, up to 30 × 19.0 μm, with majority less than half this size, thin-walled, not or minimally diverging; vascular hyphae 3.0 - 7.5 μm wide, scarce. SUBHYMENIUM: very dense tissue with many hyphae running parallel to central stratum, indeed seeming to be a continuation of latter; very shallow, sometimes entirely eclipsed by shallow region of inflated cells (*i.e.*, w_{ex}-near may be 0), comprising branching hyphae having very short segments at and after divergence, occasionally with hyphae running parallel to central stratum giving rise to a basidium without any divergence whatever, with basidia arising from very short uninflated hyphal segments. BASIDIA: 32 - 55 × 8.8 - 16.9 μm, thin-walled, predominantly 4-sterigmate, occasionally 2-sterigmate, with sterigmata up to 6.0 × 3.2 μm; clamps rare. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: an occasionally disrupted layer of partially gelatinized to gelatinized fascicles of hyphae one or two fascicles thick, commonly closely packed, but also somewhat loosely interwoven in some regions, dominantly sublongitudinally oriented, with somewhat gelatinized tissue of interior exposed in some areas; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 8.5 μm wide, branching, almost entirely in aforementioned fascicles; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 4.8 μm wide, branching, not included in fascicles. *At stipe base, interior*: all elements with slightly brownish tint in region near exterior surface; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 3.0 - 5.8 μm wide, plentiful, branching, loosely interwoven, in fascicles or not; inflated cells dominating, often very densely packed, terminal, thin-walled, broadly fusiform to elongate to narrowly clavate to broadly clavate to subpyriform to subglobose, up to 116 × 61 μm, with tendency to take on more elongate forms near surfaces; vascular hyphae 1.8 - 4.0 μm wide, scarce. *At stipe base, inner surface*: like interior, but with proportionately more hyphae and with inflated cells on average smaller and more elongate, somewhat gelatinized. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 0.7 - 9.8 μm wide, dominating; acrophysalides common, thin-walled, up to 298 × 63 μm; vascular hyphae 3.5 - 18.2 μm wide, common to plentiful, branching, occasionally in loose tangles.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (9.2-) 10.2 - 13.0 (-13.8) × (8.2-) 9.0 - 12.0 (-12.5) μm, (**L** = 11.5 μm; **W** = 10.6 μm; Q = (1.04-) 1.05 - 1.14 (-1.22); **Q** = 1.09), inamyloid, thin-walled, smooth, hyaline, colorless, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, usually at least slightly adaxially flattened; contents mono- or multiguttulate; apiculus rather large, abrupt, subcylindric to cylindric; off-white in deposit.

Distribution and habitat: Holotype found in *Abies* forest with admixture of *Betula*, in low vegetation and mosses under *Vaccinium*, 1100 m elevation.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. HAUTE LOIRE - Fontanet, *ca.* Le Puy, 17.ix.1974 M. Bon 740917 (holotype, MBON (*n.v.*) & L (fragment)).

DISCUSSION

This anatomical description differs from that of Tulloss (1988) in several points. My earlier description relied heavily upon material other than the holotype, which was not examined in detail at the time and of which, apparently, very little remains. After the study of the holotype reported above, I regard the earlier description as in error in reporting the small, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, terminal, inflated cells in the subhymenial region as part of the subhymenium rather than part of the subhymenial base. In the previous description the pileipellis is described as much thicker than was found in the holotype and larger, clavate, inflated cells are described in the lamella trama. In addition to these differences, new data has been added.

For a comparison of the present species with *A. groenlandica*, *A. mortenii*, and *A. submembranacea* var. *bispora*, see the discussions following the descriptions of those taxa.

19. *AMANITA SUBMEMBRANACEA* var. *BISPORA* Reid. 1987. *Notes Roy. Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 44: 514.

Illus.: ?Phillips. 1981. *Mushr. Fungi Gr. Brit. Eur.*: 22. [As "*A. vaginata*," two specimens in lower left of photo.]

PILEUS: 70 mm wide, Vandyke brown, paler toward margin, shallowly convex with central umbo; *context* not described; *margin* plicate, nonappendiculate; *universal veil* absent.

LAMELLAE: pinkish; *lamellulae* not described [apparently few in var. *submembranacea sensu* Reid (1987: 513)].

STIPE: 150 × 15 mm, pallid ground, decorated with gray zig-zag scales; *context* not described; *exannulate*; *universal veil* saccate, submembranous, cracking and breaking into patches, gray inside and out except white on exterior at very base of stipe.

Odor and *taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: None reported.

PILEIPELLIS: 25 - 80 μm thick, orange-brown; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 7.7 μm wide, with hyphae of smaller diameters concentrated near surface, branching, subradially arranged, tightly interwoven, partially gelatinized, often containing yellow-brown to orange-brown intracellular pigment (in flocculent clumps in 3% KOH); vascular hyphae 1.0 - 7.8 μm wide, branching, common, locally densely tangled. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.3 - 5.6 μm wide, in fascicles, plentiful; acrophysalides elongate to broadly clavate to ellipsoid, narrowest near pileipellis, thin-walled, plentiful to dominant, up to 94 × 44 μm; vascular hyphae 7.8 - 8.4 μm wide, infrequent. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, but obscurely so (see curved bases of basidia); w_{cs} = 40 - 55 μm (moderately good reinflation); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 5.0 μm wide, densely interwoven, obscuring inflated cells if any are present, coiled and twisting, branching, occasionally with yellowish walls; inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae 1.7 - 3.0 μm wide, sinuous or corkscrew-like. SUBHYMENIUM: twisted and tangled, filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae; w_{st}-near ≤ 0 μm (*i.e.*, with some basidia/-oles arising within central stratum); w_{st}-far = 15 - 20 μm. [Reid (1987: 535, fig. 9d) provides an excellent illustration in the protologue.] BASIDIA: 26 - 44 × 7.8 - 14.7 μm, sometimes curved to one side at base, thin-walled, with 50% 4-sterigmate, 40% 2-sterigmate, remainder 1- and 3-sterigmate; no clamps observed. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent except for a scattering of gelatinized fragments of inflated cells and hyphae. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.1 - 7.7 μm wide, branching, in fascicles that are very well separated and lack any dominant orientation, partially gelatinized, some with exterior incrustation, often with yellow deposits on interior of cell walls, occasionally with yellowish walls; vascular hyphae 2.1 - 9.8 μm wide, common, locally plentiful in tangles and knots, occasionally branching. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 0.8 - 9.1 μm wide, often in fascicles, loosely interwoven, branching, thin-walled or (especially those of larger diameter) with walls slightly thickened (up to 0.5 μm thick), often with longitudinal orientation, occasionally with yellowish walls; inflated cells globose to subglobose (up to 55 × 49 μm) or ellipsoid to broadly clavate to clavate (up to 55 × 40 μm), sometimes elongate (*e.g.*, 56 × 13.3 μm) and then occasionally being slightly curved, terminal, thin-walled, sometimes with yellow-brown intracellular pigment, often colorless; vascular hyphae 1.6 - 7.7 μm wide, branching, locally in small knots or tangles. [Reid (1987: 535, fig. 9a) provides an excellent illustration in the protologue.] *At stipe base, inner surface*: similar to interior. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 9.8 μm wide, in fascicles, often with yellow deposit on interior cell walls or with yellowish walls; acrophysalides up to 170 × 32 μm, occasionally with yellowish walls; vascular hyphae 4.9 - 9.1 μm wide, with irregular outline, yellowish with brown tint, uncommon.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (9.8-) 10.9 - 13.2 (-15.4) × (9.0-) 9.1 - 11.2 μm, (**L** = 11.5 μm; **W** = 10.5 μm; Q = 1.01 - 1.23 (-1.34); **Q** = 1.10), hyaline, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, inamyloid, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, infrequently ellipsoid, usually at least somewhat adaxially flattened, occasionally expanded at one end; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, prominent; contents granular or monoguttulate with or without small granules; white in deposit.

Habitat: In calcareous region.

Collection examined: **UNITED KINGDOM:** SURREY - Ranmore, Montain Wood, 28.ix.1980 D. A. Reid *s.n.* (holotype, K).

DISCUSSION

This entity differs from *A. submembranacea* var. *submembranacea* in ways suggesting that it is not a variety of it. For example, the absence of small inflated cells in the lamella trama and the difference in pileus coloration. I am not inclined to give much importance to the approximately even distribution of 2-sterigmate and 4-sterigmate basidia in the holotype of var. *bispora* because this character may be seen not infrequently in material that has been dried early in sporulation—which seems to be the case here. I have collected *A. submembranacea sensu* Reid (1987) personally and plan to treat it in a future article.

For comparison to *A. mortenii*, see the discussion following the description of that species.

20. *AMANITA SUPRAVOLVATA* Lanne. 1979 [''1978'']. *Doc. Mycol.* 9(34): 24.

≡*Amanita supravolvata* Lanne *nom. inval.* 1978. *Vie Bordeaux.* 20 mai 1978: 7. [ICBN §29.4.]
≡*Amanita supravolvata* Lanne *nom. inval.* 1978. *Bull. Trimestriel Sect. Mycol. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 1: 10-16. [ICBN §35.1, §36.1, and §37.1. [Lanne published a provisional description and explicitly assigned no rank.]
≡*Amanita argentea* var. *supravolvata* (Lanne) Contu. 1985 [''1984'']. *Doc. Mycol.* 14(56): 26.
≡*Amanita mairei* f. *supravolvata* (Lanne) Romagn. *nom. inval.* 1992. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 108(2): 76. [ICBN §33.2.]
≡*Amanita mairei* f. *supravolvata* (Lanne) Romagn. *ex* Lanne. 1993a. *Doc. Mycol.* 23(91): 21.
Illus.: Lanne. 1979. *Bull. Trimestriel Sect. Mycol. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 4(no. spéc.): pl. I-V, unnumbered figs. on pp. 16, 22.
Illus.: Massart. 1984. *Approche Genre Amanita*: 122, pl. 36.
Illus.: Massart. 1984a. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 12(3): 132, pl. 9.
Illus.: Lanne. 1993. *Doc. Mycol.* 23(89): 53.

Figs. 41-42.

Due to the damaged state of the holotype, additional anatomical information from an authentic topotype is provided in the discussion following this description.

PILEUS: 25 - 85 (-90) mm wide, pale gray, Séguy 233 (approximately between 7.5YR 8/2 and 7.5YR 7/2, a moderate brownish gray with a slightly yellowish tint) with a slight tinge of Séguy 200 (rather pallid peach, close to 5YR 8/4), paler at first, hemispherical, then pulvinate to plano-convex, rarely bluntly umbonate; *context* white, pearly, contrasting to color of lamellae, thinning evenly and rapidly toward margin; *margin* decurved, short striate or short sulcate (0.1±R); *universal veil* absent or more often as a small to large white cottony membranous patch over disc;

pileipellis completely separable.

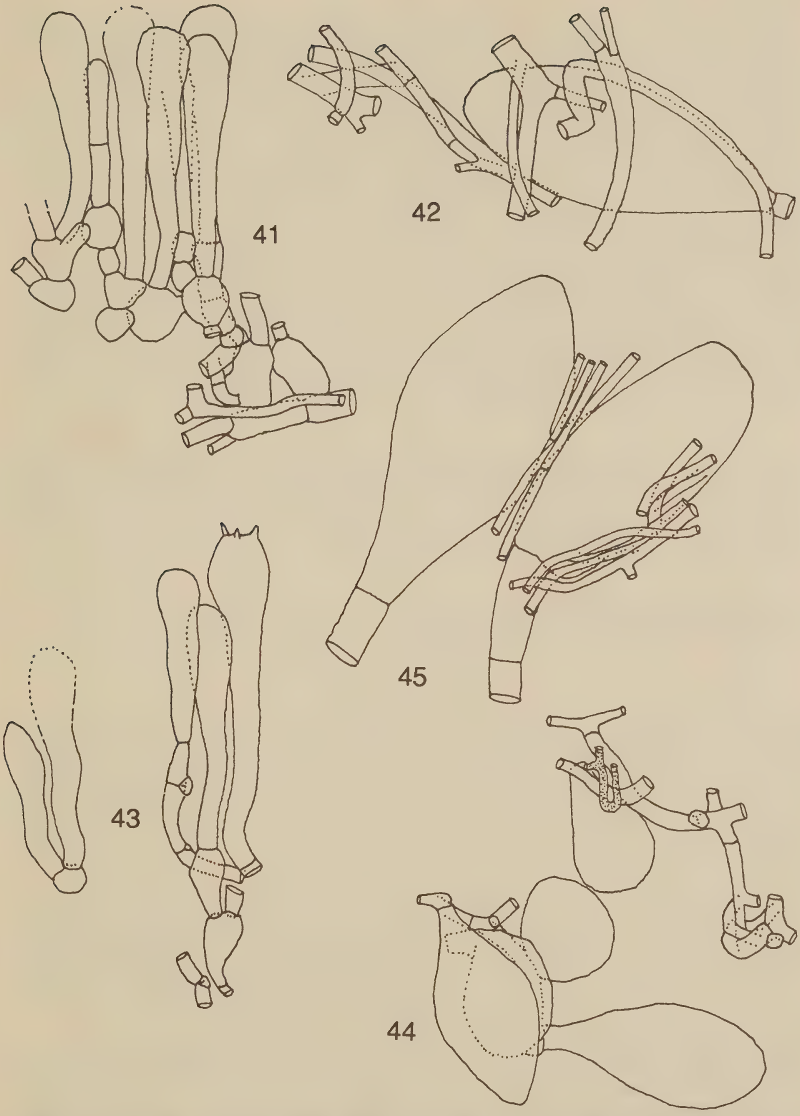
LAMELLAE: free, rather close, whitish cream, with some flesh tones at first, up to 8 mm wide, rather thick, rarely forking; *lamellulae* scattered, truncate at right angle.

STIPE: 90 - 185 × 6 - 17 mm, very white, very slender, narrowing upward and expanding at apex, with surface rarely pilose, lacking any obvious pseudorhiza at base but often roughly obconic; *context* white, pearly, easily separable from that of pileus, stuffed, then hollow; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a cylindric saccate volva, with highest point 35 - 67 mm from stipe base, standing out evenly from stipe for upper 15 - 35 mm, abruptly becoming adnate to stipe below this portion, often with small *limbus internus* at point of flaring of volva from stipe.

Odor absent. *Taste* absolutely absent, certainly not radish-like.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: NH_4OH, NaOH, H_2SO_4, $FeCl_2$, and aniline - all negative. Guaiac - positive (blue black) only in and on base of stipe, in central cylinder of stipe, and on interior and exterior of volval sac. Phenol - slowly vinaceous rose on pileipellis, volval sac, and in context of pileus and stipe. $Fe_2(SO_4)_3$ - faintly, slowly, sordid green.

PILEIPELLIS: $75^{\pm}$ μm thick, gelatinizing at surface, with surface damaged by mold in some regions; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 0.7 - 8.0 μm wide, tightly interwoven, subradially arranged; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 17.0 μm wide, branching, loosely interwoven, in fascicles or not, plentiful; acrophysalides dominant except close to pileipellis, thin-walled, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid to subovoid to broadly clavate to clavate, up to 79 × 48 μm, narrowest close to pileipellis; vascular hyphae 1.4 - 8.4 μm wide, branching, infrequent to locally common and loosely tangled. LAMELLA TRAMA: obscurely bilateral; $w_{cs} = 55^{\pm} - 65^{\pm}$ μm wide; with angle of divergence varying from shallow to 90°, nearly encompassing all tissues between nearest opposing bases of basidia, poorly rehydrating in holotype; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 7.0 μm wide, branching, apparently with occasional intercalary inflated segments (*e.g.*, $31^{+} \times 15.0$ μm); divergent, terminal, inflated cells not observed; vascular hyphae 2.5 - 8.2 μm wide, infrequent to common, branching, sometimes in tangles. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = $0^{\pm}$ μm; w_{st}-far = $25^{\pm}$ μm; sparsely branching structure composed mostly of short uninflated hyphal segments, with occasional small ellipsoid or clavate cell, with plentiful hyphae running parallel to hymenial surface directly below bases of basidia, with basidia arising from uninflated elements; clamps occasional and often one hyphal segment away from base of basidium. BASIDIA: 45 - 57 × 10.2 - 14.5 μm, 4-sterigmate, almost all in holotype damaged by mold and collapsed; clamps occasional. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: a loosely woven network of fascicles of partially gelatinized, branching, filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, occasionally coparallel and more densely arranged, covered with particles of sand. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.4 - 11.9 μm wide, rather densely



Figs. 41-45. Figs. 41-42. *Amanita supravolvata*. 41. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium (?.x.1977 Lanne *s.n.*, topotype). 42. Elements of universal veil (Lanne 1, holotype). Figs. 43-45. *Amanita tuza*. 43. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium (Guzmán 825-A, isotype (L)). 44. Elements of partial veil (Guzmán 825-A, isotype (MICH)). 45. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base (Guzmán 825-A, isotype (L)).

interwoven, in fascicles or not, branching, dominant to plentiful; terminal inflated cells thin-walled, narrowly clavate to clavate to narrowly ellipsoid, common to locally plentiful, up to 112 × 39 μm; vascular hyphae 4.5 - 7.7 μm wide, scarce to locally common. *At stipe base, inner surface*: covered with particles of sand. *On pileus*: badly damaged by mold; possibly with inflated cells more plentiful than in volval limb. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 15.2 μm wide, branching; acrophysalides thin-walled, up to 173 × 37 μm; vascular hyphae 6.0 - 8.5 μm wide, scarce.

BASIDIOSPORES: [130/6/1] (8.8-) 10.0 - 13.5 (-15.2) × (6.5-) 7.2 - 10.0 (-14.0) μm, (**L** = 10.5 - 12.3 μm; **L'** = 11.5 μm; **W** = 8.0 - 9.3 μm; **W'** = 8.7 μm; Q = (1.07-) 1.17 - 1.55 (-1.82); **Q** = 1.24 - 1.43; **Q'** = 1.33), hyaline, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, inamyloid, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, infrequently subglobose or elongate, sometimes adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, rather small to prominent; contents monoguttulate; cream in deposit.

Habitat: August to November, solitary to scattered, in sand on forest side of dunes along Atlantic coast of France, always near edge of maritime pine (*Pinus pinaster* Soland) forest or near isolated thickets of stunted pines. Most of basidiocarp commonly covered with sand. Lanne (1979) did an extensive survey of vascular plants in areas surrounding his collecting sites.

Collection examined: **FRANCE:** DÉP. GIRONDE - Lacanau-Océan, 18.x.1978 C. Lanne 1 (holotype, SLBORD; isotype, RET).

DISCUSSION

Mold on the hymenial surfaces of the holotype has partially destroyed the basidia, and the tissues of the lamella trama and subhymenium are difficult to rehydrate. Mold also is to be found on the stipe surface, the surfaces of the universal veil, and on the surfaces of fractures through the pileus context that must have occurred after drying.

Fortunately, I was able to locate an authentic topotype in L (dated "?.x.1977"). This collection is in good condition with a lamella trama that rehydrates well; and I believe it to be conspecific with the holotype material. The basidia are predominantly immature; but, even in this state, the subhymenium clearly contains many small, inflated cells. Information from my examination of this topotype follows:

LAMELLA TRAMA: w_{cs} = 40 - 60 μm, with angle of divergence rather shallow, with elements of subhymenial tree curving away from central stratum and becoming perpendicular to it; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 6.8 μm wide; terminal, inflated cells absent or obscured by intercalary inflated elements of central stratum; vascular hyphae 1.8 - 3.5 μm wide, very scarce; clamps rather common and prominent in central stratum. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = 15 - 35 μm; w_{st}-far= 45 - 65 μm; a branching structure of small inflated cells and uninflated and partially inflated hyphal segments, with basidia arising from cells of all types, with no hyphae parallel to central stratum immediately below bases of basidia.

BASIDIOSPORES: [20/1/1] (8.4-) 9.3 - 11.2 (-14.6) × (6.4-) 7.2 - 9.0 (-9.1) μm, (**L** = 10.3 μm; **W** = 7.8 μm; Q = (1.11-) 1.15 - 1.47 (-1.60); **Q** = 1.32).

Amanita supravolvata differs from *A. argentea* and *A. huijsmanii* by having a peach tint to the gray of the pileus, a lower ratio of the length of marginal striation to radius of the pileus, a volval sac with a distinctive flaring in the uppermost part of the limb, placement of the *limbus internus* well above the juncture of the stipe and the volval limb, and slightly larger spores. Inflated cells are much more common in the universal veil of *A. supravolvata* than they are in the same tissue in the other two species. The subhymenial tree of *A. supravolvata* contains more inflated cells than are found in the same structure in the other two species. Unlike the lamella trama in *A. argentea* and *A. huijsmanii*, that of the present species lacks even sparsely distributed, divergent, terminal, inflated cells. The evidence cited supports distinguishing *A. supravolvata* at the rank of species.

The acrophysalides in the pileus context of *A. supravolvata* were found to be markedly shorter than those in the other two taxa. With regard to the inflated cells in the interior of the universal veil, the largest such cells of *A. supravolvata* are more than 50% longer than the largest seen in the holotypes of *A. huijsmanii* and *A. argentea*.

Amanita supravolvata is compared to *A. dunicola* and *A. yucatanensis* in the discussions following the descriptions of these taxa.

When I examined the above-mentioned topotype in Dr. Bas' laboratory (L), he also showed me additional collections from Germany (near Potsdam, Fresdorf, 26.viii.1970 D. Benkert *s.n.*) and Poland (Cracow, near Tyniec, 20.viii.1967 Hanns Kreisel & M. Lisiewska *s.n.*) that he considered possibly assignable to *A. supravolvata*. I examined the Polish collection and reviewed Dr. Bas' notes on the German collection. I concur with his determination. The Polish specimen is well-preserved and more mature than the topotype discussed above; it is worth noting that the cells of its subhymenial tree are even more predominantly inflated than those illustrated for the topotype (Fig. 41). These two collections considerably extend the known range for the present species. Both collections are said to have been made in sandy soil in association with *Pinus*.

M. Lanne's most recent views on the present species are set forth in his 1993 publications and in personal communications to me. He is inclined to treat the present species as a form of *A. mairei*. Contu (1989a) has rejected his previous idea that the present species is a form or variety of *A. argentea* and now considers *A. supravolvata* to be a form of *A. mairei*—perhaps not justifying a taxonomic distinction. My inability to examine authentic material of *A. mairei* is all the more unfortunate on account of these opinions.

21. *AMANITA TUZA* Guzmán. 1975. *Beih. Nova Hedwigia* 51: 112.

Illus.: Guzmán. 1980. *Ident. Hongos*: lám. 133-135.
Illus.: Montiel-Arcos *et al.*. 1984. *Biótica* 9: 240, figs. 52-54.
Illus.: Pérez-Silva & Herrera Suárez. 1991. *Iconogr. Macromic. Mexico. I. Amanita*: 39, lám. V.

Figs. 43-45.

PILEUS: 70 - 120 mm wide, white to yellowish gray, viscid, smooth; *context* white, fleshy, up to 5 mm thick at stipe; *margin* slightly sulcate, nonappendiculate; *universal veil* thick, white, calyptrate, sometimes divided into two or more pieces.

LAMELLAE: subadnate to free, white, brownish yellow in dry specimens, with floccose edges; *lamellulae* truncate to subtruncate, rather sparsely(?) and unevenly distributed.

STIPE: 50 - 150 (-200) × 10 - 25 mm; *context* white and fleshy; *annulus* white, pendant and apical, membranous, persistent, more or less thick, striate on upper surface, smooth on underside; *universal veil* as a thick, membranous, saccate volva giving impression of a subbulbous or fusiform stipe base, well-developed, free, as in *A. caesarea*, with upper parts of limbs thinner than lower parts, with lower parts of limbs separating from stipe in exsiccata.

Odor indistinct or pleasant. *Taste* indistinct or pleasant.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 95 - 110 μm thick, gelatinizing strongly at surface, partially gelatinizing within 30 μm of surface, colorless except for gelatinized surface being brownish yellow here and there; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 5.2 μm wide, subradially oriented, densely interwoven; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.8 - 6.0 μm wide, branching, plentiful, in loosely interweaving fascicles; acrophysalides dominant, thin-walled, fusiform to subfusiform to clavate to ellipsoid to subpyriform, up to 91 × 40 μm; vascular hyphae not observed. LAMELLA TRAMA: somewhat obscurely bilateral, with w_{cs} = approx. 25 μm; angle of divergence of hyphae and inflated elements shallow up to about 45°; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 9.0 μm wide; inflated cells infrequent, thin-walled, clavate, (*e.g.*, 28 × 13.0 μm); vascular hyphae not observed; clamps common. SUBHYMENIUM: w_{st}-near = $10^{\pm}$ μm; w_{st}-far = $50^{\pm}$ μm; tangled, including largely uninflated hyphal segments in a branching structure with terminal one or two elements (at least) being perpendicular to central stratum, with occasional segments inflated (sometimes in chains of two to four clavate to ovoid to narrowly ellipsoid to irregular elements) up to 17.5 × 11.0 μm; basidia arising most frequently from uninflated hyphal segments, but also arising from small inflated or partially inflated cells; clamps common. BASIDIA: 44 - 77 × 10.0 - 13.5 μm, thin-walled, dominantly 4-sterigmate, occasionally 2-sterigmate;

clamps relatively common. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 3.5 μm wide, partially gelatinized, orange-brown, in disordered and widely spaced fascicles; vascular hyphae not distinguishable due to gelatinization; clamps present. *On pileus, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 5.8 μm wide, branching, in sometimes rather thick fascicles, with fascicles interwoven among inflated cells, plentiful to dominant; inflated cells terminal, singly, plentiful, thin-walled, broadly ellipsoid to ovoid to subglobose (up to 76 × 53 μm), clavate (up to 125 × 39 μm); vascular hyphae 2.0 - 4.8 μm wide, occasional, coiling here and there; clamps present. *On pileus, inner surface*: a thin layer of nearly completely gelatinized hyphae (apparently subradially oriented) overlaying a similarly thin layer of densely interwoven hyphae. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: highly gelatinized, impregnated extensively with soil particles, orange-brown, largely comprising filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 10.8 μm wide, plentiful, branching, sometimes partially gelatinized, in fascicles that are loosely interwoven; inflated cells dominating, subglobose to broadly clavate to clavate to narrowly clavate or subfusiform, up to 109 × 65 μm, terminal, single, thin-walled; vascular hyphae not observed. *At stipe base, inner surface*: a layer 13 - 26 μm thick, partially gelatinized; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 5.0 μm wide, branching, densely interwoven, sublongitudinally arranged; vascular hyphae not observed. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 8.2 (-10.8) μm wide, plentiful; acrophysalides often somewhat broad for their length (compared to usually rather narrowly clavate acrophysalides in stipes of many species of *Amanita*), up to 151 × 50 μm, thin-walled or with very slightly thickened walls, plentiful to dominating; vascular hyphae not observed. PARTIAL VEIL: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 8.5 μm wide, frequently branching, collapsed, thin-walled, plentiful to dominant, moderately loosely interwoven, mostly in fascicles, with some fascicles subradially oriented (*e.g.*, on upper surface); inflated cells terminal, thin-walled, plentiful to locally dominant (away from surfaces), elongate to clavate to subfusiform to broadly fusiform (up to 73 × 34 μm), infrequently subglobose (*e.g.*, 41 × 35 μm); vascular hyphae 1.2 - 5.5 μm wide, branching, relatively common; clamps rather large, common.

BASIDIOSPORES: [71/3/1] (10.0-) 10.8 - 13.7 (-15.4) × (7.1-) 7.8 - 10.1 (-11.5) μm, (**L** = 11.6 - 12.4 μm; **L'** = 12.0 μm; **W** = 8.3 - 9.4 μm; **W'** = 8.7 μm; Q= (1.14-) 1.20 - 1.60 (-1.74); **Q** = 1.32 - 1.44; **Q'** = 1.39), hyaline, colorless, thin-walled, smooth, inamyloid, often adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, prominent, cylindric to truncate-conic; contents granular to guttulate; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat and distribution: Known from central Mexico, in *Pinus* and *Abies* forests, solitary.

Collection examined: **MEXICO:** MÉXICO—Nevada de Toluca region - near San Pedro Tlanixco, 28.viii.1957 G. Guzmán 825-A (holotype ENCB (*n.v.*); isotype, L; isotype, MICH).

DISCUSSION

Guzmán explains the origin of the specific epithet as follows: ''The sporophore almost completes its development under the surface of the soil, but when it is mature it suddenly emerges raising the soil with it, like the pocket gopher of the Geomydae family.'' He notes that *tuza* is the popular Mexican name for pocket gophers (*Cratogemys spp.*).

For comparison with *A. lactea*, see the discussion following the description of that species.

22. ***AMANITA VIOLETTAE*** Tulloss *nom. nov.*

Basionym: *Amanitopsis vaginata* var. *crassivolvata* Peck *in* V. S. White. 1902. *Bull. Torrey Bot. Club* 29: 562. Holotypus: Maine, Hancock County, Bar Harbor, 20.vii.1901 V. S. White 39 (NY). [Part of collection in box, remainder (filed separately) in packet glued to watercolor of mature specimen.]

≡*Amanita vaginata* var. *crassivolvata* (Peck) E. J. Gilb. 1941. *Notules Amanites (Suppl.)*: 10.

Figs. 46-47.

Etymology: Named in honor of the holotype's collector, Miss Violetta Susan Elizabeth White (1875 - 1949).

PILEUS: 70 - 100 mm wide, ''creamy yellow'' (?) [depicted as rather strongly olivaceous yellow in watercolor of mature specimen of holotype (NY)], broadly convex to nearly plane, umbonate, viscid when moist; *context* not described; *margin* deeply striate (up to 25 mm long striations; 0.35R as dried); *universal veil* absent.

LAMELLAE: free, close, not crowded, white, sometimes tinged with yellow, broad; *lamellulae* truncate.

STIPE: 150 - 200 × $20^{\pm}$ mm, equal, ''darker than pileus'' (with gray decoration in painting of holotype); *context* stuffed with slimy, cottony fibers; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a saccate volva, membranous, rather thick, copious, at first shaped like a wine glass or goblet, white, with ''wooly'' or ''felty'' surface texture.

Odor not reported. *Taste* very sweet, but unpleasant.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none reported.

PILEIPELLIS: 20 - 45 μm thick, partially to totally gelatinizing, orangish in 3% KOH; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 7.8 μm wide, dominantly subradially arranged, interwoven, colorless or with uniformly distributed orangish intracellular pigment; vascular hyphae not observed. PILEUS CONTEXT: somewhat difficult to rehydrate; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 10.5 μm wide, branching, loosely interwoven, often in fascicles; acrophysalides plentiful, thin-walled, pyriform to ovoid to ellipsoid, up to 62 × 53 μm or larger; vascular hyphae $6.0^{\pm}$ μm wide, some reddish brown in 3% KOH, branching. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, poorly or very poorly rehydrating; central stratum obscure (with $w_{cs} = 50^{\pm}$? μm); angle of divergence of inflated cells difficult to ascertain (about 20°?); filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.2 - 7.2 μm wide, branching; diverging, terminal, inflated cells broadly clavate to clavate (*e.g.*, 61 × 29 μm), thin-walled; vascular hyphae absent or not distinguishable from locally plentiful hyphae of invasive mold. SUBHYMENIUM: with w_{st}-far minus w_{st}-near = 15 - 20 μm; with basidia arising from short uninflated or slightly inflated hyphal segments or from ovoid to pyriform to clavate inflated cells (*e.g.*, 13.5 × 10.0 μm) in a branching structure, with some uninflated branches nearly parallel to central stratum; with many elements at angles of 30° - 60° (to nearly perpendicular) to central stratum just below bases of basidia/-oles; clamps present. BASIDIA: 40 - 56 × 9.5 - 17.5 μm, thin-walled, dominantly 4-, also occasionally 2-sterigmate, with sterigmata up to 8.0 μm long; rather large clamps present. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *On pileus*: absent. *At stipe base, exterior surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 11.0 μm wide, branching, partly gelatinizing, loosely interwoven. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 12.5 μm wide, often in fascicles, loosely interwoven, plentiful, branching, sometimes with yellowish subrefractive walls or with yellowish refractive material deposited on inner wall surface; inflated cells plentiful, terminal or in short chains, thin-walled, clavate to ventricose (up to 210 × 51 μm), ovoid to subpyriform to subglobose (up to 90 × 88 μm); vascular hyphae not observed. *At stipe base, inner surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.5 - 8.0 μm wide, dominating, longitudinally oriented, densely packed in thin layer; vascular hyphae not observed. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 8.5 μm wide, relatively frequently with yellowish subrefractive walls; acrophysalides up to 166 × 38 μm, thin-walled; vascular hyphae 5.0 - 15.0 μm wide, scattered, locally plentiful in loose knots, rarely branching.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (8.5-) 10.0 - 11.8 (-12.2) × (7.8-) 9.0 - 11.0 (-11.2) μm, (L = 10.9 μm; W = 10.0 μm; Q = (1.0-) 1.03 - 1.17 (-1.23); Q = 1.09), inamyloid, thin-walled, hyaline, colorless, smooth, globose to subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, usually at least somewhat adaxially flattened; apiculus sublateral, cylindric, prominent; contents guttulate; color in deposit not reported.

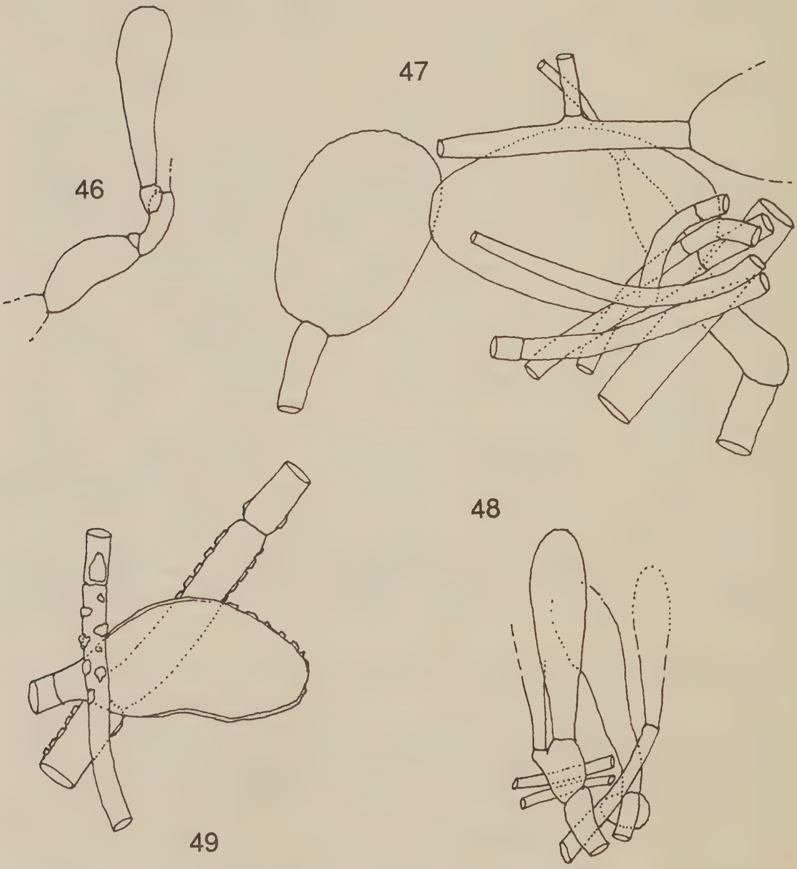
Habitat: In damp soil by brook.

Collection examined: **UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:** MAINE—Hancock Co. - Bar Harbor, 20.vii.1901 V. S. White 39 (holotype, NY).

DISCUSSION

This entity belongs with the group of large species with copious, membranous volval sacs, and clamps at the base of basidia. It can be distinguished from *A. magnivolvata* by pileus color, thickness of pileipellis, spore size and shape, and its lacking the slightly thickened cell walls prevalent in *A. magnivolvata*.

Amanita violettae can be distinguished from *A. pachycolea* and *A. pachyvolvata* by pileus color, thickness of the pileipellis, spore size, and the presence of terminal, inflated cells in the lamella trama.



Figs. 46-49. Figs. 46-47. *Amanita violettae* (V. S. White 39, holotype). 46. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 47. Elements of universal veil (interior) from stipe base. Figs. 48-49. *Amanita yucatanensis* (Guzmán 21044, isotype (XAL)). 48. Elements of hymenium and subhymenium. 49. Elements of universal veil (interior) in optical cross section except for the nearly vertically oriented hypha, which is drawn to show surface decoration—original orientation on basidiocarp unknown.

The epithet *crassivolvata* is not available at the rank of species because of the existence of *Amanita crassivolvata* Krieger (1927). Therefore, I selected an epithet honoring the collector of the holotype of the present taxon. V. S. White had a short, but distinguished mycological career. Her handwritten manuscript on earth stars illustrated with detailed pen and ink drawings is on file at NY. Her letters to C. H. Peck are preserved in NYS. Her watercolor paintings of fungi are preserved at Montgomery House, Red Hook, New York (John H. Haines, pers. comm.).

23. *AMANITA YUCATANENSIS* Guzmán. 1982. *Mycotaxon* 16: 255.

Illus.: Guzmán. 1983. *Biótica* 8: 91, fig. 9.

Figs. 48-49.

PILEUS: 25± mm wide, convex to near planar, smooth, dry, white to pale yellowish; *margin* striate; *context* white; *pileipellis* easily peeling in exsiccatum; *universal veil* absent or as scattered irregularly shaped, whitish, thin, flat patches.

LAMELLAE: narrowly adnate, white to whitish rose, drying pale orange-brown (more yellow than 7.5YR 7/6 and close to 5B5), with fimbriate edges (remaining pale in exsiccatum); *lamellulae* truncate, unevenly distributed.

STIPE: 12±(?) × 5± mm, narrowing markedly upward, floccose-scaly below, pruinose above; *context* not recorded; *exannulate*; *universal veil* as a membranous sac, white, and delicate.

Odorless. *Taste* not recorded.

MACROCHEMICAL TESTS: none recorded.

PILEIPELLIS: 20 - 40 μm thick, extensively gelatinizing at the surface; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 4.5 μm wide, subradially oriented, interwoven, densely packed, more yellow brown than adjacent context; refractive hyphae 2.5 - 7.0 μm wide, branching, locally common, sometimes descending into pileus context. PILEUS CONTEXT: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.2 - 12.5 μm wide, loosely interwoven, branching, often constricted at septa, with some terminal segments narrowly clavate; acrophysalides thin-walled, broadly clavate to ovoid to ellipsoid to oblong to subcylindric, up to 98 × 36 μm; refractive hyphae 2.8 - 7.8 μm wide, branching, common. LAMELLA TRAMA: bilateral, in some sections obscurely so; W_{cs} = 50± μm; in some sections dominated by a densely tangled central stratum, imperfectly rehydrating; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 2.0 - 7.5 μm wide, subparallel to hymenial surface, sometimes obscuring both inflated intercalary cells and divergent elements, with inflated intercalary segments ellipsoid to subcylindric, up to 42 × 23 μm; apparently terminal, inflated cells resulting from sectioning, with major axis parallel to hymenial surfaces or diverging (as result of sectioning and mounting) at angles up to 45°; vascular hyphae not observed. SUBHY-

MENIUM: w_{st}-near = 5± μm; w_{st}-far = 35± μm; a branching structure dominated by filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae, although with small inflated cells rather plentiful in some regions; basidia arising from small ovoid to subglobose cells and from uninflated or slightly inflated hyphal segments; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae present running subparallel to hymenial surface near bases of longer basidia. BASIDIA: 54 - 70 × 9.0 - 17.0 μm, thin-walled, 4-, or occasionally 2-sterigmate; clamps present, occasionally rather small and somewhat difficult to locate in some sections. UNIVERSAL VEIL: *At stipe base, exterior surface*: surface layer with thickness of only one or two hyphal diameters; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.0 - 6.0 μm wide, dominating, loosely woven, often in fascicles, many sublongitudinally oriented, partially gelatinized; inflated cells uncommon, nearly fully gelatinized, having same form as those of interior; refractive hyphae 2.8 - 6.5 μm wide, lacking a common orientation, sometimes included in fascicles. *At stipe base, interior*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.5 - 10.2 μm wide, dominating, sometimes with very narrowly fusiform intercalary segments, branching, loosely interwoven, constricted at septa, commonly with irregular, flat plaques less than 0.5 μm thick on surface; inflated cells clavate to narrowly clavate to ventricose, terminal, thin-walled or with walls slightly thickened, at times with exterior wall having small surface plaques as in hyphae (only seen on thin-walled cells or on thin-walled parts of cell surfaces), up to 79 × 39 μm; vascular hyphae not observed. *At stipe base, inner surface*: filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae in fascicles, partially gelatinized, fragmented, occasional; inflated cells slightly narrower on average than in interior; otherwise, like interior. *On pileus*: absent. STIPE CONTEXT: longitudinally acrophysalidic; filamentous, undifferentiated hyphae 1.4 - 10.5 μm wide, plentiful, branching; acrophysalides up to 186 × 39 μm, thin-walled; refractive hyphae 0.7 - 8.8 μm wide, especially frequent near stipe surface; clamps observed.

BASIDIOSPORES: [40/1/1] (7.8-) 9.5 - 13.0 (-14.2) × (7.0-) 7.5 - 9.5 (-11.8) μm, (**L** = 11.6 μm; **W** = 8.7 μm; Q = (1.11-) 1.17 - 1.44 (-1.53); **Q** = 1.33), hyaline, colorless, smooth, thin-walled, inamyloid, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, occasionally subglobose, dominantly adaxially flattened, sometimes expanded in middle, often expanded at one end; apiculus sublateral, infrequently lateral, cylindric; context dominantly monoguttulate with a few small granules; color in deposit not recorded.

Habitat: Solitary on soil in secondary, perennial, tropical rain forest.

Collection examined: **MEXICO:** QUINTANA ROO—Road to Vallarta, *ca.* crossing from Puerto Morelos to Tulum Road, 10.xi.1981 G. Guzmán 21044 (holotype, ENCB (*n.v.*); isotype, XAL).

DISCUSSION

The length of the stipe given in the protologue must be in error. The isotype specimen I examined has a very thin stipe exceeding the length reported for the fresh material.

The exterior decoration of cell walls in the universal veil is limited to cases in which the walls otherwise are not thickened. This suggests that the cells have one or more outer layers that rupture in a roughly areolate manner thus giving rise to the patches observed—superimposed on a thin, innermost, tegumentary layer.

As in the case of *A. dunicola*, a comparison to *A. argentea*, *A. huijsmanii*, and *A. supravolvata* is warranted. The pilei of these taxa are gray. Their universal veil, when it is left on the pileus, takes the form of a rather thick, white patch over the disc. The margins of their pilei are markedly striate. The pileipellis in *A. argentea* and *A. huijsmanii* is thicker than in *A. yucatanensis* and exhibits a criss-cross pattern of somewhat refractive elements. Surface plaques are lacking on all elements of the anatomy of the European taxa. *Amanita supravolvata* lacks divergent, terminal, inflated cells in the lamella trama and lacks hyphae of the trama running parallel to the central stratum close to the bases of longer basidia.

Comparison to *A. dunicola* is provided in the discussion following the description of that species.

Summary Key

I have been very conservative about proposing taxonomic synonymy in this paper. In general the amount of material examined for each taxon is small, and very few of the taxa are known to me from direct experience with living basidiocarps.

While the number of taxa treated in this paper is only a small fraction of the number of taxa that can be assigned to section *Vaginatae*, a provisional key is provided for this somewhat arbitrary grouping in order to provide a simple means of distinguishing them without needing to refer to the sometimes lengthy discussions in this paper. The key serves as a summary of my current thinking on one portion of a useful taxonomic structuring of section *Vaginatae*.

KEY TO TAXA TREATED IN THIS PAPER

Primary Key.

1. Universal veil pulverulent, as warts or plaques on pileus; on stipe base, often as ring of material above strangulate pallid region or absent, *not* as weakly structured, saccate volva and *not* as collapsed, graying limb; partial veil absent........ *Key A.*

1. Universal veil otherwise; partial veil present or not.

  2. Universal veil weakly structured and, therefore, breaking up into warts or patches on the pileus, but also commonly found collapsed against stipe, often discoloring rather strongly during and after expansion of basidiocarp........... *Key B.*

  2. Universal veil membranous, thin to very thick, exterior white, occasionally with superficial staining (often brown, rusty, or ochraceous), occasionally

leaving one or a few membranous patches on pileus—a constant and diagnostic feature in some species, a rare occurrence in others.

3. Stipe appearing to have slight, ellipsoid bulb at its base within volval sac. [If this proves true, these taxa may have to be moved to *Amanita* section *Amanita*.] (No taxa treated in this group.)

3. Stipe totally elongating—without bulb.

4. Stipe annulate—at least at first.. *Key C.*

4. Stipe always exannulate from beginning of basidiocarp expansion.......... *Key D.*

Key A—Pulverulent universal veil.

1. Universal veil neither pallid nor white in the button stage, *e.g.*, fulvous or orange-yellow. (No taxa treated in this group.)

1. Universal veil pallid or whitish at first (or original color not known at present).

2. Universal veil becoming gray or brownish gray, but not brown or black. If gray-brown, see also second choice of this pair. (No taxa treated in this group.)

2. Universal veil becoming gray-brown or brown or black.

3. Universal veil eventually black. (No taxa treated in this group.)

3. Universal veil eventually brown or gray-brown.

4. Pileus brown; universal veil ochraceous brown; subhymenium with w_{st}-far = 30 - 55 μm, containing moderately plentiful (two to three layers) to sparse, clavate to ovoid to ellipsoid inflated cells up to 17.0 × 11.0 μm; spores (8.4-) 9.8 - 13.3 (-14.3) × (7.1-) 7.7 - 10.5 (-11.9) μm, with Q = 1.24; described from Trinidad.. 1. *Amanita antillana* Dennis.

4. Pileus '*brun havane*' or golden walnut in disc, a little paler and often more ochraceous towards the margin especially when young; universal veil brown; subhymenium with w_{st}-far = 50^{+} - $75^{\pm}$ μm, predominantly composed of hyphae; spores (8.8-) 9.8 - 11.8 (-13.0) × (7.2-) 9.0 - 11.0 (-12.2) μm, with Q = 1.05 - 1.08; described from France.................... 4. *Amanita beckeri* Huijsman.

Key B—Weakly structured volva, often discoloring.

1. Stipe annulate—at least at first. (No taxa treated in this group.)

1. Stipe always exannulate from beginning of basidiocarp expansion.

2. Universal veil not discoloring gray, brown, or black on exposure (but possibly discoloring to some other color in age or taking on ochraceous or brownish stains); inflated cells in universal veil of mature (but not senescent) specimen all colorless or with a few very faintly sordid.

3. Universal veil having an interior, pulverulent layer and a thick, submembranous outer layer and usually leaving both inner layer and warts or small patches of outer layer on pileus; all parts of basidiocarp taking on ochraceous spots and stains; spores (8.7-) 9.4 - 12.8 (-20.5) × (7.3-) 8.7 - 11.2 (-16.2)

μm, with Q = (1.07-) 1.10 - 1.17 (-1.19); described from southern California, U.S.A. ....
Amanita protecta Tulloss & G. Wright.

3. Universal veil lacking a pulverulent layer, membranous, flexible, sometimes strangulate, sometimes breaking up into plaques sometimes lost in substrate, often staining rusty orange, but other parts of basidiocarp not sharing this character.

4. Subhymenium with plentiful large cells throughout, with 2½ to 5 cells between base of long basidium/-ole and shortest nearby basidiole; universal veil with combination of large thin-walled inflated cells and smaller thick-walled inflated cells, and with many of latter easily dissociated; spores (7.8-) 9.5 - 12.2 (-16.2) × (7.5-) 8.5 - 11.0 (-13.8) μm, with Q = 1.09 - 1.13, material from California, U.S.A. ....
nonconformant paratype of *A. constricta* (*A. species* C12).

4. Subhymenium with large inflated cells concentrated in base, with ½ to 3½ cells between base of long basidium/-ole and shortest nearby basidiole; universal veil with inflated cells dominantly thin-walled, not easily dissociating, and occasionally in chains of up to four or more cells; spores (8.8-) 9.8 - 12.8 (-18.5) × (7.8-) 8.0 - 11.0 (-13.0) μm, with Q = 1.15, material from California, U.S.A. ....
nonconformant paratype of *A. constricta* (*A. species* NW5).

2. Universal veil discoloring (usually gray or brownish gray, but also brown or black) on exposure at least on inner surface of limbs of universal veil, seen in mature basidiocarps well before senescence, with discoloration often occurring in ''button'' stage; some or all inflated cells of universal veil in mature specimen not colorless (usually, brownish or grayish); universal veil, when fresh, rarely becoming temporarily salmon color or reddish when moistened.

5. Subhymenium dominantly ramose or rather tangled, with few fully inflated cells; most basidia arising from uninflated or (occasionally) partially inflated hyphal segments.

6. Subhymenial tree very shallow, nowhere more than 15 μm thick and somewhat difficult to distinguish from central stratum, with the latter < 40 μm wide; spores (8.5-) 9.0 - 11.2 (-12.0) × (7.5-) 8.0 - 10.8 (-11.8) μm, with Q = 1.09, material from France...
specimen ''B'' in holotype of *A. malleata*.

6. Subhymenial tree more than 15 μm thick below shortest basidioles.

7. Clamps common; spores (8.2-) 10.5 - 13.8 (-16.2) × (7.2-) 7.8 - 10.8 (-13.5) μm, with Q = (1.19-) 1.23 - 1.45; described from Sardinia, Italy...
6. *Amanita oblongospora* Contu *ex* Tulloss & Contu.

7. Clamps rare or absent; spores with Q = 1.06 - 1.35 in mature material, infrequently up to 1.41 in immature material.

8. Pileus umbrinous; inflated cells present in lamella trama; spores (10.8-) 11.2 - 13.9 (-14.4) × (8.2-) 8.3 - 11.5 (-11.7) μm, with Q = (1.18-) 1.33 - 1.35; described from Italy.....................................
Amanita biovigera Sing.

8. Pileus not umbrinous; lamella trama often lacking terminal inflated

cells; subhymenium lacking or having few fully inflated cells; spores with Q < 1.30 in mature basidiocarps.

9. Spores with Q ≥ 1.20; lamella trama apparently lacking terminal inflated cells; subhymenium lacking fully inflated cells. [Subhymenium with w_{st}-near ≥ 15 µm and w_{st}-far ≤ 35 µm, with occasional hyphae running parallel to the central stratum; lamella trama without divergent, terminal, inflated cells exceeding the broad central stratum; Q = 1.20 - 1.30 in mature basidiocarps. The following taxa are essentially anatomically identical according to my type studies; note that the names are *not* nomenclatural synonyms.]

10. Pileus grayish beige to leaden, becoming dirty white in age; spores (9.8-) 10.0 - 12.8 (-14.0) × (6.5-) 8.0 - 10.5 (-11.8) µm, with Q = 1.23; described from France................................ 13. *Amanita malleata* (Bon) Contu.

10. Pileus pearl gray with tints of brownish ocher to pale ocher; spores (10.5-) 11.0 - 13.8 (-16.0) × (8.5-) 8.8 - 11.0 (-11.5) µm, with Q = 1.27; described from France................................ 10. *Amanita lividopallescens* var. *malleata* Piane *ex* Romagn.

10. Pileus of similar color; spores (10.0-) 10.5 - 14.0 (-22.0) × (7.0-) 7.8 - 11.5 (-12.8) µm, with Q = 1.22 - 1.41; described from France... 11. *Amanita lividopallescens* var. *tigrina* Romagn. *ex* Bon

9. Lamella trama with or without terminal, inflated cells; subhymenium sometimes with scattered inflated cells, but these never subglobose or globose; spores with Q < 1.20.

11. Pileus with gray tones; universal veil on stipe often strongly strangulate; universal veil on pileus becoming salmon or reddish when moistened; terminal, inflated cells present in lamella trama; scattered inflated cells in subhymenium; spores (7.2-) 9.5 - 12.8 (-19.0) × (6.2-) 8.2 - 11.5 (-17.8) µm, with Q = (1.06-) 1.07 - 1.17 (-1.18); described from California, U.S.A........................ 5. *Amanita constricta* Thiers & Ammirati.

11. Pileus lacking gray tones; universal veil on stipe not strongly strangulate; universal veil on pileus not becoming salmon color or reddish when moistened; terminal, inflated cells present in lamella trama or not; fully inflated cells lacking in subhymenium.

12. Pileus with olivaceous or bronzy tones, not deep brown or ochraceous; spores with Q usually < 1.10.

13. Pileus olive-gray to olive-brown; spores (8.7-) 9.8 - 12.0 (-14.3) × (8.1-) 9.0 - 11.2 (-13.0) µm, with Q = 1.06 - 1.08; acrophysalides and larger diameter hyphae of pileus and stipe context and interior of universal veil having walls up to 1.0 µm thick; described from Greenland.................................... 14. *Amanita mortenii* Knudsen & Borgen *emend.* Tulloss & Borgen.

13. Pileus rather olivaceous brown with a coppery tint or slightly bronzy, with paler and slightly more yellowish margin; acrophy-

salides and hyphae of pileus and stipe context and in interior of universal veil thin-walled; universal veil in exsiccata having thin flakes (like peeling paint) on surface; spores (9.2-) 10.2 - 13.0 (-13.8) × (8.2-) 9.0 - 12.0 (-12.5) μm, with Q = 1.09; described from France...
18. *Amanita submembranacea* (Bon) Gröger var. *submembranacea*.

12. Pileus Vandyke brown or with orangish or ochraceous tones; spores with Q usually ≥ 1.10.

14. Pileus Vandyke brown; acrophysalides thin-walled; inflated cells of universal veil with walls up to 0.5 μm thick; lamella trama without inflated cells; spores (9.8-) 10.9 - 13.2 (-15.4) × (9.0-) 9.1 - 11.2 μm, with Q = 1.10; described from the U.K..
19. *Amanita submembranacea* var. *bispora* Reid.

14. Pileus not a deep brown, with orangish tones; acrophysalides and inflated cells of universal veil with walls up to 1.0 μm thick; lamella trama with plentiful inflated cells; spores (8.5-) 9.2 - 13.5 (-16.5) × (7.2-) 8.2 - 11.5 (-15.0) μm, with Q = 1.10 - 1.18; material from Greenland...
nonconformant paratypes of *A. mortenii*.

5. Subhymenium dominated by inflated to partially inflated cells at maturity (branching structure may still be apparent); pileus having olivaceous tones; spores (7.8-) 9.2 - 12.5 (-23.0) × (7.8-) 8.2 - 11.5 (-16.0) μm, with Q = 1.08 - 1.12 (-1.15); described from Greenland...................................
7. *Amanita groenlandica* Bas *ex* Knudsen & Borgen.

Key C—Universal veil membranous and firm; stipe annulate—at least at first.

1. Universal veil thick to exceedingly thick and robust when pileus emerging from substrate.

2. Partial veil weakly structured and/or ephemeral; pileus white; clamps rare or absent; spores (11.0-) 12.2 - 17.2 (-21.0) × (7.8-) 8.0 - 11.2 (-15.2) μm, with Q = 1.48 - 1.52; described from Mediterranean region..........................
9. *Amanita lactea* Malenç., Romagn. & Reid.

2. Partial veil persistent. Pileus white at first; clamps plentiful; spores (10.0-) 10.8 - 13.7 (-15.4) × (7.1-) 7.8 - 10.1 (-11.5) μm, with Q = 1.32 - 1.44; described from Mexico...
21. *Amanita tuza* Guzmán.

1. Universal veil thin, sometimes rather small and thimble-like. (No taxa treated in this group.)

Key D—Universal veil membranous and firm; stipe always exannulate from beginning of basidiocarp expansion.

1. Universal veil at stipe base as a saccate volva, large, thick, robust.

2. Pileus gray with slight olive tinge, with faintly deeper gray ring at inner edge of sulcations; spores (9.0-) 10.0 - 16.5 (-17.5) × 8.5 - 12.8 (-14.5) μm

[spores to be expected in low end of range in mature material; holotype barely mature], with Q = 1.19; described from Finland.................................
12. *Amanita magnivolvata* Aalto.

2. Differing in character or characters.

3. Pileus fuliginous at first, becoming brown, campanulate in early stages of expansion, developing distinctly pigmented ring over inner ends of marginal striae; spores (7.8-) 9.8 - 13.0 (-15.0) × (7.5-) 8.2 - 11.8 (-14.0) μm, with Q = 1.06 - 1.15; described from northwestern U.S.A...........................
16. *Amanita pachycolea* Stuntz *in* Thiers & Ammirati.

3. Differing in a character or characters; not developing distinctly pigmented ring over inner ends of marginal striae.

4. Pileus sordid ochraceous; spores (10.2-) 11.0 - 14.2 (-15.0) × (9.5-) 10.8 - 13.2 (-15.0) μm, with Q = 1.08; described from France....................
17. *Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon) Krieglsteiner.

4. Pileus creamy yellow to yellowish olive; spores (8.5-) 10.0 - 11.8 (-12.2) × (7.8-) 9.0 - 11.0 (-11.2) μm, with Q = 1.09; described from Maine, U.S.A..
22. *Amanita violettae* Tulloss.

1. Volval sac neither large nor thick nor robust.

5. Subhymenium ramose, with plentiful uninflated hyphal segments in subhymenial tree.

6. Pileus whitish to pale grayish buff; spores (10.0-) 10.2 - 12.2 (-14.0) × (8.5-) 9.2 - 11.2 (-12.8) μm, with Q = 1.08 - 1.11; described from arctic-alpine habitat in Scotland..
Amanita nivalis Grev.

6. Spores with Q ≥ 1.15.

7. Pileus a shade of gray.

8. Spores having Q in the range 1.25 - 1.45.

9. Pileus pale gray with slight tinge of rather pallid peach; *limbus internus* of universal veil on inner surface of limb well above point of attachment to stipe; inflated cells rather common in universal veil interior; subhymenium having rather common inflated cells; spores (8.8-) 10.0 - 13.5 (-15.2) × (6.5-) 7.2 - 10.0 (-14.0) μm, with Q = 1.24 - 1.43; described from France..
20. *Amanita supravolvata* Lanne.

9. Pileus lacking pale peach tint; *limbus internus* positioned at point of juncture of universal veil and stipe; inflated cells infrequent in universal veil interior; inflated cells not common in subhymenium.

10. Pileus silvery gray to ash gray; universal veil without gelatinized elements or gelatinized only on surfaces; spores (9.1-) 9.3 - 12.0 (-12.7) × (6.4-) 7.3 - 9.1 (-9.3) μm, with Q = 1.34; described from France...
3. *Amanita argentea* Huijsman.

10. Pileus metallic gray; universal veil partially gelatinized throughout; spores (8.5-) 10.8 - 12.8 (-15.0) × (6.8-) 7.8 - 9.8 (-10.5) μm, with Q = 1.30; described from France...
8. *Amanita huijsmanii* Massart & Rouzeau.

8. Pileus pale gray to dark smoke gray, at times with yellowish or bister tint when young, having paler version of these same colors or often with pale violaceous tint at maturity, *Drab-Gray*, *Light Drab*, *Light Grayish Olive*, *Smoke Gray*, *Pallid Vinaceous-Drab*; spores "11.5 - 13.5 × 7.6 - 8.3 (-9.3) μm," with estimated Q = 1.55; described from Algeria.........
Amanita mairei Foley.

7. Pileus not a shade of gray.

11. Pileus white to pale yellowish to pale brownish to leather brown; universal veil absent from pileus or present as scattered patches; subhymenium not pseudoparenchymatous, but with small inflated cells rather plentiful in some regions; Q ≥ 1.3.

12. Pileus white to pale yellowish; elements of universal veil interior with surface plaques or slightly thickened walls; spores (7.8-) 9.5 - 13.0 (-14.2) × (7.0-) 7.5 - 9.5 (-11.8) μm, with Q = 1.33; described from neotropical forest, Mexico...
23. *Amanita yucatanensis* Guzmán.

12. Pileus pale brownish to leather brown; elements of universal veil interior thin-walled and without surface plaques; spores (8.5-) 10.0 - 13.9 (-15.0) × (6.0-) 7.2 - 9.5 (-11.2) μm, with Q = 1.35 - 1.41; described from neotropical seacoast, Mexico...............................
6. *Amanita dunicola* Guzmán.

11. Pileus white; universal veil as large calyptra on pileus; subhymenium with only scattered, small inflated cells; spores (9.0-) 9.3 - 15.3 (-17.7) × (6.9-) 7.8 - 13.7 (-13.8) μm, with Q = 1.15 - 1.26; material from Lapland...
nonconformant paratype of *A. arctica*.

5. Subhymenium pseudoparenchymatous and with mature basidia all or predominantly arising from inflated cells in fully mature material; pileus white at first; spores (9.0-) 10.0 - 13.2 (-18.5) × (8.2-) 8.8 - 12.5 (-16.8) μm, with Q = 1.06 - 1.12; described from Greenland...
2. *Amanita arctica* Bas, Knudsen & Borgen.

Acknowledgments

I express my sincere gratitude for the generous assistance and support of the following: Dr. M. Ballero, CAG, supported me with loans of Sardinian material. Dr. Cornelis Bas, L, meticulously reviewed this paper, made himself readily available for discussion of the species in this paper, provided working space for the examination of specimens in his laboratory, provided me with numerous pieces of relevant literature, generously shared with me copies of his notes on some of the species treated above, assisted me in obtaining loans from European herbaria other than L, and arranged for the loan of specimens from his own institution. Dr. Marcel Bon, Station d'Études en Baie de Somme, Saint Valery sur Somme, France, supported me with his comments, loans of type materials, and the gift of relevant literature. Mr. Torbjørn Borgen, Paamiut, Greenland, has corresponded with me at some length concerning the Greenland taxa studied for this paper, gave me portions of paratypes and other collections, and assisted in arranging loans from C. Mr. William R. Burk, Chapel Hill, North Carolina, gave me copies of numerous publications of which I was not otherwise aware and generously gave me an original of E. J. Gilbert's *Notules*. Dr. Marco E. Contu, Cagliari, Italy, provided his comments, the loan of materials from his personal herbarium, and the gift of relevant literature; he also arranged for loans of materials from CAG. Dr. André Fraiture, Jardin Botanique National de Belgique, Meise, generously shared with me a preprint of his excellent synthesis of the literature on the exannulate amanitas of Europe of subgenus *Amanita*, meticulously read and commented upon two drafts of this paper, assisted me by sending copies of literature, and posed some provocative questions that have improved the quality of the discussion of *A. oblongospora*, above; Dr. Fraiture also assisted me in contacting M. Lanne regarding the holotype of *A. supravolvata*. Mme. Michèle Guye-Hillis, Roosevelt, New Jersey, assisted me by correcting the French of the resumé. Dr. Gastón Guzmán and Mr. Victor M. Bandala, XAL, assisted in the loan of Mexican type materials; and Dr. Guzmán provided helpful criticism with regard to Mexican and Caribbean species. Dr. Roy E. Halling, NY, supported me by allowing me use of his laboratory for the study of some borrowed materials. Dr. Henning Knudsen, C, supported me by the loan of type materials and supplied commentary and observations made by him since publication of the Greenland taxa. M. Claude Lanne, Bordeaux, France, graciously made me a gift of a portion of the type of *A. supravolvata* and sent me a useful update on his views concerning that species as well as useful literature. M. Francis Massart, Gradignan, France, loaned me specimen 89 A1 from the holotype of *A. huijsmanii*, provided comments, and sent me much relevant literature and a number of photomicrographs. Dr. Vincenzo Migliozzi, Rome, Italy, posed questions that resulted in improvements to the discussion of *A. oblongospora*. Dr. David N. Pegler, K, supported this work through the loan of type materials. Prof. H. Romagnesi, Paris, France, loaned materials from his personal herbarium. Mr. Jonathan Shahn, Roosevelt, New Jersey, assisted me with translation of documents and articles from Italian. Mrs. Mary Tulloss, Roosevelt, New Jersey, assisted in preparation of final camera-ready copy of the paper. Dr. Thomas C. Tulloss, Heidelberg, Germany, assisted in meticulously proofreading this paper. Dr. Roy Watling, E, provided loan of materials and gave me copies of relevant literature.

Literature cited

Aalto, M. 1974. *Amanita magnivolvata sp. nova* (Agaricales). *Karstenia* 14: 93-96.

Arora, D. 1979. *Mushrooms demystified*. (Ten Speed, Berkeley, California). viii+668 pp.

_____. 1986. *Mushrooms demystified*. 2nd ed. (Ten Speed, Berkeley, California). xii+959 pp.

_____. 1991. *All the rain promises and more...* (Ten Speed, Berkeley, California). xxii+263 pp.

Ballero, M. and M. Contu. 1988. Profiles of fungi 12. *Amanita pachyvolvata* (Bon) Krieglsteiner. *Mycologist* 2: 67.

Bas, C. 1969. Morphology and subdivision of *Amanita* and a monograph of its section *Lepidella*. *Persoonia* 5: 285-579.

_____. 1974. A rare but widespread *Amanita* associated with *Alnus*. *Travaux mycologiques dédiés à R. Kühner*. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Lyon* no. spéc.: 17-23.

_____. 1977. Species-concept in *Amanita* sect. *Vaginatae*. *The species concept in hymenomycetes*. H. Clémençon, ed., *Biblioth. Mycol.* 61: 79-103.

_____, Th. W. Kuyper, M. E. Noordeloos and E. C. Vellinga. 1988. *Flora Agaricina Neerlandica* 1. viii+182 pp.

Becker, G. 1975. Observations sur l'écologie des champignons supérieurs (suite). *Bull. Trimestriel Féd. Mycol. Dauphiné-Savoie* 15(56): 22ff.

Bon, M. 1975. Agaricales rares ou nouvelles pour la région du Velay et ses environs. *Bull. Mens. Soc. Linn. Lyon* 44(6): 165-181.

_____. 1978. Taxons nouveaux. *Doc. Mycol.* 8(29): 33-38.

_____. 1979. *Fungorum Rar. Icon. Color.* 11: 1-40 + pl. 81-88 + fig. 1-6.

_____. 1983 [''1982'']. Typification de *Amanitopsis malleata* (Piane) comb. nov. *Doc. Mycol.* 12(48): 33-36.

_____. 1986. Novitates. Validations et taxons nouveau. *Doc. Mycol.* 17(65): 51-56.

_____ and M. Contu. 1985. Taxons nouveaux. *Doc. Mycol.* 15(59): 53.

Breckon, G. J. 1968. A taxonomic survey of the genus *Amanita* in northern California. San Francisco State College, M.A. thesis. iv+143 pp.

Bresadola, J. 1927. *Iconogr. Mycol. (Milan)* 1. Medoliani. 116 pp. [unpaginated] + 100 pl.

Commonwealth Mycological Institute. 1985. *Index Fungi* 5(4).

Contu, M. 1985 [''1984'']. Novitates (2). *Doc. Mycol.* 14(56): 26.

_____. 1985. Note su alcune specie interessanti, rare e nuove per la Micoflora Sarda. *Funghi Ambiente* 3(40): 22-25.

_____. 1986. Appunti sul genere *Amanita*. 1. Note su due Amanite del complesso ''*Inauratae*'' raccolte in Italia. *Boll. Assoc. Micol. Ecol. Romana* 6/7: 43-50.

_____. 1988 [''1987'']. Notas sobre el género *Amanita*. IV. Una nueva especie Mediterránea de la sección *Ovigerae* Singer: *Amanita oblongospora* sp. nov. *Bol. Soc. Micol. Madrid* 12: 89-92.

_____. 1989. Appunti sul genere *Amanita*. V. Su alcune specie nuove per la Sardegna. *Bol. Soc. Micol. Madrid* 13: 89-94.

_____. 1989a. Precisazioni e rettifiche miscellanee. *Funghi Ambiente* 50: 29-30.

_____. 1990. Chiave per la determinazione delle specie del genere *Amanita* subgen. *Vaginaria* Forq. *ex* Quél. (= *Amanitopsis* Roze). *Funghi Ambiente* 53: 5-9.

Courtecuisse, R. 1986. *Clé de determination macroscopique des champignons supérieurs des regions du nord de la France*. (Société Mycologique du Nord, Roubaix). 473 pp.

Dennis, R. W. G. 1952. *Lepiota* and allied genera in Trinidad, British West Indies. *Kew Bull.* 4: 459-499.

_____. 1970. *Fungus flora of Venezuela and adjacent countries*. *Kew Bull., Addit. Ser.* 3. xxxiv+532 pp. + pl.

Foley, H. 1949. Une amanite nord-africaine nouvelle *Amanita mairei* Foley, n. sp. *Travaux botaniques dédiés à René Maire*. *Mém. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N., Hors Sér.* 2: 117-120 + pl. IV.

_____. 1951. Quelques observations nouvelles sur *Amanita Mairei* nob. *Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique N.* 42: 49-50.

Fraiture, A. 1993. Les amanitopsis d'Europe (genre *Amanita*, *Agaricales*, Fungi).

Synthèse critique de la littérature. *Opera Bot. Belg.* 5: 1-130.

Fries, E. 1836. *Epicrisis systematis mycologici seu synopsis hymenomycetum.* (Typographia Academica, Upsala). xii+610 pp.

Garcin, R. 1984. *Les amanites Européennes.* (Fédération Mycologique, Frangy, France). 332 pp.

Gilbert, E. J. 1941. *Notules sur les amanites (supplément).* (Librairie E. Le François, Paris). 23 pp. + 1 pl.

Greville, R. K. 1823. *Scottish cryptogamic flora* 1. Edinburgh. [unpaginated] + 60 pl.

Gröger, F. 1979. *Amanita submembranacea*, ein leicht abgrenzbarer Scheidenstreifling. *Boletus* 3: 26-29.

Guzmán, G. 1975. New and interesting species of Agaricales in Mexico. *Studies on the Higher Fungi*. H. Bigelow & H. D. Thiers, ed. *Beih. Nova Hedwigia* 51: 99-118 + pl. 24-30.

_____. 1980. *Identificación de los hongos*. 2nd reprinting. (Limusa, México, D.F.). xii+452 pp.

_____. 1982. New species of fungi from the Yucatan Peninsula. *Mycotaxon* 16: 249-262.

_____. 1983. Los hongos de la península de Yucatán. II. Nuevas exploraciones y adiciones micológicas. *Biótica* 8: 71-100.

Hamly, D. H. 1949. The Ridgway color standards with a Munsell notation key. *J. Optic. Soc. Amer.* 39: 592-599.

Holmgren, P. K., N. H. Holmgren and L. C. Barnett. 1990. *Index herbariorum. Part I. The herbaria of the world.* 8th ed. *Regnum Veg.* 120: 1-693.

Huijsman, H. S. C. 1959. Deux amanites méconnues. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 75: 14-32.

_____. 1962 [''1961'']. *Amanita beckeri* nov. sp. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 77: 349-350. [Offprints marked as volume 72 in error.]

_____. 1962. *Amanita beckeri* nov. sp. (diagnose latine). *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 78: 217.

Hutchison, L. J., R. C. Summerbell and D. W. Malloch. 1988. Additions to the mycota of North America and Québec: arctic and boreal species from Schefferville, Northern Québec. *Naturaliste Canad.* 115: 39-56.

Imai, S. 1938. Studies on the Agaricaceae of Hokkaido. *J. Fac. Agric. Hokkaido Univ.* 43(1): 1-31 + 11 pl.

Jenkins, D. T. 1986. *Amanita of North America.* (Mad River, Eureka, California). vi+198 pp.

Knudsen, H. and T. Borgen. 1987. Agaricaceae, Amanitaceae, Boletaceae, Gomphidiaceae, Paxillaceae and Pluteaceae in Greenland. *Arctic and alpine mycology II.* G. A. Laursen, J. F. Ammirati and S. A. Redhead, eds. (Plenum, New York): 235-253.

_____ and P. G. Sørensen. 1980. Ekskursioner i 1979 [in part]. *Svampe* 1: 42-45.

Kornerup, A. and J. H. Wanscher. 1978. *Methuen handbook of colour.* (London). 252 pp.

Krieger, L. C. C. 1927. New or otherwise interesting Agaricaceae from the United States and Canada. *Mycologia* 19: 308-314 + pl. 31-36.

Krieglsteiner, G. J. 1984. Verbeitung und Ökologie 250 ausgewählter Blätterpilze in der Bundesrepublik Deutschland (Mitteleuropea). *Beih. Z. Mykol.* 5: 69-302.

Lanne, C. 1978. À la Société Linnéenne. Une amanite nouvelle en Gironde. *La Vie de Bordeaux*. 20 mai 1978: 7.

_____. 1978. Une amanite nouvelle en Gironde. *Bull. Trimestriel Sect. Mycol. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 1978(1): 10-16.

_____. 1979 [''1978'']. Une espèce nouvelle sur la Côte d'Argent. *Amanita supravolvata* Lanne *nov. sp. Doc. Mycol.* 9(34): 1-25.

_____. 1979. *Amanita supravolvata* nov. spec. *Bull. Trimestriel Sect. Mycol. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 4: 3-27.

_____. 1993. *Amanita supravolvata* Lanne—mise a jour. *Doc. Mycol.* 23(89): 45-55.

_____. 1993a. *Amanita supravolvata* Lanne (suite et fin). *Doc. Mycol.* 23(91): 17-22.

Lincoff, G. 1981. *The Audubon Society field guide to North American mushrooms*. (Knopf, New York). 926 pp.

Malençon, G., H. Romagnesi, and D. A. Reid. 1968 [''1967'']. Une nouvelle amanite méridionale: *Amanita lactea*. *Rev. Mycol. (Paris)* 32: 408-413.

Massart, F. 1984. *Approche du genre Amanita*. (Société Linnéenne de Bordeaux). 138 pp.

_____. 1984a. Approche du genre *Amanita*. Premier complément. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 12(3): 115-135.

_____. 1990. *Connaître les champignons du Sud-Ouest*. Éditions Sud Ouest, Bordeaux. 64 pp.

_____ and C. Rouzeau. 1990 [''1989'']. Une amanite nouvelle dans la section des *Vaginatae*. *Bull. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux* 17(3): 159-168.

Merlo, E. G. and M. Traverso. 1983. *I nostri funghi. Le amanite*. (Sagep Editrice, Genova). 151 pp.

Migliozzi, V. and C. Lavorato. 1987. Note tassonomiche su *Amanita malleata*. *Micol. Veg. Medit.* 2: 37-43.

Montiel-Arcos, E., L. López and G. Guzmán. 1984. El genero *Amanita* en el estado de Morelos. *Biótica* 9: 223-242.

Munsell Color. 1975. *Munsell soil color charts*. Baltimore. unpaginated.

Nakamura, N. 1965. A survey of *Amanita* in western Washington. M. S. thesis. University of Washington. 100 pp. + 22 pl.

Outen, A. R. 1988. *Amanita submembranacea* (Bon) Gröger. *Mycologist* 2: 34.

Pegler, D. N. 1978. *Agaric flora of the Lesser Antilles*. *Kew Bull., Addit. Ser.* IX. 615 pp.

Pérez-Silva, E. and T. Herrera Suárez. 1991. *Iconographía de macromicetos de México*. Publicaciones especiales 6. (Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México, Instituto de Biología). 136 pp.

Phillips, R. 1981. *Mushrooms and other fungi of Great Britain and Europe*. (Pan, London). 288 pp.

Piane, V. 1972. *Amanita (Amanitopsis) malleata*. *Bull. Soc. Naturalistes Oyonnax* 19/21: 51-58 + pl.

_____. 1975. *Amanita (Amanitopsis) malleata*. *Bull. Féd. Mycol. Dauphiné-Savoie* 57: 17-19.

Reid, D. A. 1987. New or interesting records of British hymenomycetes. VII. *Notes Roy. Bot. Gard. Edinburgh* 44: 503-540.

Reijnders, A. F. M. and J. A. Stalpers. 1992. The development of the hymenophoral trama in the Aphyllophorales and the Agaricales. *Stud. Mycol.* 34: ii+109 pp.

Ridgway, R. 1912. Color standards and color nomenclature. (Published by the author, Washington, D. C.). iv+44 pp. + 43 pl.

Romagnesi, H. 1961. *Nouvel atlas des champignons*. (Bordas, Paris), vol. 3. 232 pp. + pl. 155-236.

_____. 1982. Quelques espèces rare ou nouvelle de macromycetes. IX—Amanitacées. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 98: 165-173.

_____. 1992. Prodrome à une flore analytique des agaricomycetes. II. *Bull. Trimestriel Soc. Mycol. France* 108: 71-86.

Šebek, S. 1985. Muchomůrka Beckerova—*Amanita beckeri* Huijsman—v ČSSR. *Česká Mykol.* 39(3): 138-143.

Séguy, E. 1936. *Code universel des couleurs*. (Éditions Lechevalier, Paris). lxviii pp. + 48 pl.

Singer, R. 1951 [''1949'']. The «Agaricales» (mushrooms) in modern taxonomy. *Lilloa* 22: 1-832 + 29 pl.

Smith, A. H., H. V. Smith, and N. S. Weber. 1979. *How to know the gilled mushrooms*. (Wm. C. Brown, Dubuque, Iowa). viii+334 pp.

Thiers, H. D. 1982. *Agaricales of California. I. Amanitaceae*. (Mad River, Eureka, California). 53 pp. + pl.

_____ and J. F. Ammirati, Jr. 1982. New species of *Amanita* from western North America. *Mycotaxon* 15: 155-166.

Tulloss, R. E. 1988. *Amanita sinicoflava*: a new species from eastern North America. *Mycotaxon* 32: 421-431.

_____. 1993. *Amanita pachysperma*, *Amanita subvirginiana*, and *Amanita virginiana* (taxonomy and distribution) with notes on description of the lamella trama in *Amanita*. *Mycotaxon* 49: 449-475.

_____, C. L. Ovrebo and R. E. Halling. 1992. Studies on *Amanita* (*Amanitaceae*) from Andean Colombia. *Mem. New York Bot. Gard.* 66: 1-46.

_____ and G. Wright. 1989. *Amanita protecta*—a new species from coastal southern California. *Mycotaxon* 34: 615-622.

Wasser, S. P. 1988. Novi taksoni ta novi taksonomichni kombinatsii v poryadku Amanitales Locq. *Ukrayin'sk. Bot. Zhurn.* 45(6): 76-78.

Watling, R. 1985. Observations of *Amanita nivalis* Greville. *Agarica* 6(12): 327-335.

White, V. S. 1902. Some Mt. Desert Fungi. *Bull. Torrey Bot. Club* 29: 550-563.

EDITORS OF MYCOTAXON

JEAN BOISE CARGILL, *Editor-in-Chief*
Harvard University Herbaria, 22 Divinity Ave.
Cambridge, MA 02138, U.S.A.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

Robert Dirig
Index Editor
Bailey Hortorium, Mann Library
Cornell Univ., Ithaca, NY
U. S. A.

G. L. Hennebert
French Language Editor
UCL, Place Croix du Sud 3
B-1348 Louvain-la-Neuve
Belgium

Linda M. Kohn
Book Review Editor
Botany Dept., Univ. of Toronto
Mississauge, Ont. L5L 1C6
Canada

MYCOTAXON is a quarterly journal devoted to all phases of mycological taxonomy and nomenclature. It seeks to publish all papers within six months of submission, using photo-offset lithography. All articles are reviewed by specialists prior to acceptance. Publication is open to all persons. Papers may be in French or in English. Summaries in those or any additional languages desired by the authors are given for longer articles. Printing is on high quality, acid-free book paper.

Authors prepare their own *camera-ready* copy after having received critical comments from pre-submission reviewers. *Instructions to Authors* appeared in MYCOTAXON 50: 493-497. 1994. A copy of these instructions will be sent upon request to the Editor-in-Chief.

SUBSCRIPTION INFORMATION

Each volume, beginning with volume 3, contains at least 512 pages, and consists of an *irregular* number of quarterly issues (rarely an *additional* issue, a Festschrift, may be included in a volume). Each issue of MYCOTAXON varies in number of pages. Subscriptions are normally on a *per volume* basis, but subscribers may choose an *annual* basis to avoid frequent billing. Currently this would involve prepaying three volumes. *Personal subscriptions* are available at a substantially reduced rate for *individuals* who agree not to deposit their copies in another library than their personal one within 3 years of receipt. Address orders to the Mycotaxon Order Department, *not* to the Editors. Prices to begin with volume 53 are:

	USA	Canada/Mexico	Other Foreign (Air)
REGULAR (multiuser)	$65.00	$67.00 U S	$70.00 U S
PERSONAL (individual)	$30.00	$32.00 U S	$37.00 U S

(*All back volumes are still available.* Volumes 1 through the latest *complete* volume are available at $25.00 per volume when shipped by *surface mail*, $40 per volume by *air mail.*)

Place subscriptions through the ORDER DEPT., MYCOTAXON, LTD., P. O. BOX 264, ITHACA, NY 14851-0264, U. S. A., or through your agent. MYCOTAXON may also be obtained on a journal-exchange basis. This may be arranged with journals, institutions, or individuals who have difficulty in obtaining foreign currency.

TWENTY-VOLUME CUMULATIVE INDICES, 1974-1984 & 1984-1991

MYCOTAXON CUMULATIVE INDEX FOR VOLUMES I-XX (1974-1984) by Richard P. Korf & Susan C. Gruff (ISBN 0-930845-00-5) is available at $17.50 *postpaid*, and MYCOTAXON CUMULATIVE INDEX FOR VOLUMES XXI-XL (1984-1991) by Richard P. Korf & Susan C. Gruff (ISBN 0-930845-01-3) is available at $30.00 *postpaid*, MYCOTAXON, LTD., P. O. BOX 264, ITHACA, NY, 14851-0264, U.S.A.

AVAILABILITY IN MICROFORM, TEAR SHEET & PHOTOCOPY

MYCOTAXON is also available in *microfiche* and in *microfilm* from University Microfilms, 300 North Zeeb Road, Ann Arbor, MI 48106, U.S.A., or 30-32 Mortimer Street, London W1N 7RA, England, from whom prices may be obtained.

Tear sheets or photocopies of individual articles may be obtained through *The Genuine Article*™, I.S.I., 3501 Market Street, Philadelphia, PA 19104, U.S.A.

CONTACTING MYCOTAXON'S EDITOR-IN-CHIEF BY E-MAIL OR BY FAX

To reach the Editor-in-Chief regarding manuscripts, you may use this electronic mail INTERNET address: cargill@huh.harvard.edu or you may FAX to Jean Cargill at (617)495-9484.

CONTACTING MYCOTAXON'S ORDER DEPARTMENT BY FAX

To reach the Order Department for information or placing orders, you may FAX to Richard Korf at (607) 273-4357.

92
2
994

MYCOTAXON

AN INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL FOR RESEARCH ON
TAXONOMY & NOMENCLATURE OF FUNGI, INCLUDING LICHENS

Volume LII, no. 2 October-December 1994

CONTENTS

Further investigations on *Phaeocollybia* with notes on infrageneric classification.
Victor M. Bandala and Leticia Montoya 397
Studies on keratinophilic fungi. V. Two noteworthy species from tropical sources.
J. Cano, J. Gene and J. Guarro 423
Comments on the exsiccat "Lecanoroid Lichens" II. . **H. T. Lumbsch and G. B. Feige** 429
A new species of *Lactarius* from Mexico.
Alejandro Kong Luz and Arturo Estrada Torres 443
Some *Asterina*, *Asterostomella* and *Lembosia* species from Souther India.
V. B. Hosagoudar and R. D. Goos 467
Cladoniaceae americanae exsiccatae. . . . . **Samuel Hammer** 475
Species of *Chaetoplea* on desert plants in China. . **Zi-Qing Yuan and Margaret E. Barr** 495
A remarkable new lichen genus *Catarrhospora* (Ascomycotina, Porpidiaceae),
from Cape Floral Kingdom, South Africa. . . . . **Franklin A. Brusse** 501
Morphological and reproductive aspects of *Cladosporium macrocarpum* and *C. herbarum*
from Bing Cherry fruits . . . . **Frank M. Dugan and Rodney G. Roberts** 513
Lichens of Pine Barrens, Pine Plains, and "Ice Cave" Habitats in the Shawangunk
Mountains, New York. . . . . **Robert Dirig** 523
Book Reviews . . . . **L. M. Kohn** 559
Errata 567
NOTICE: Second Latin American Congress of Mycology 571
NOTICE: New Edition of a Work by Elias Magnus Fries 573
Author Index 574
Index to Fungous and Lichen Taxa 576
Reviewers 600
Publications Dates, Volume 51 and 52(2). 600

ISSN 0093-4666 MYXNAE 52(2): 397-600 (1994)

Published quarterly by MYCOTAXON, LTD., P. O. Box 264, Ithaca, Ny 14851.
For subscription details, availability in microfilm and microfiche,
and availability of articles as tear sheets, see back cover.

ALBERT R. MA
LIBRARY
DEC -2 1994
ITHACA, NY 148

MYCOTAXON

AN INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL DESIGNED TO EXPEDITE PUBLICATION OF RESEARCH ON TAXONOMY & NOMENCLATURE OF FUNGI & LICHENS

VOLUME LII, 1994

COMPLETE IN TWO QUARTERLY ISSUES
CONSISTING OF iv + 600 PAGES INCLUDING FIGURES

EDITOR-IN-CHIEF

Jean Boise Cargill
Harvard University Herbaria
22 Divinity Ave., Cambridge, MA 02138, USA

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

Linda M. Kohn
Book Review Editor
Botany Department, University of Toronto-Erindale
Mississauga, Ontario L5L 1C6, Canada

Grégoire L. Hennebert
French Language Editor
Laboratoire de Mycologie systématique et appliquée
Université Catholique de Louvain, B-1348 Louvain-la-Neuve, Belgium

Robert Dirig
Index Editor
Bailey Hortorium, Mann Library Building
Cornell University, Ithaca, NY 14853, USA

EDITORIAL ADVISORY BOARD

RONALD H. PETERSEN, Knoxville, Tennessee (1990-94, *Chm.*)
AMY Y. ROSSMAN, Beltsville, Maryland (1990-95)
GR´EGOIRE L. HENNEBERT, Louvain-la-Neuve, Belgium (1990-96)
JAMES W. KIMBROUGH, Gainesville, Florida (1992-97)
JACK D. ROGERS, Pullman, Washington (1993-98)
OVE ERIKSSON, Umeå, Sweden (1994-99)

Published by

MYCOTAXON, LTD., P.O.BOX 264
ITHACA, NY 14851-0264, USA

Printed in the United States of America

Table of Contents, Volume Fifty-Two

No. 1, July-September, 1994

Checklist and host index of wood-inhabiting fungi of Alaska.
Thomas J. Volk, Harold H. Burdsall, Jr. and Keith Reynolds 1
Scanning electron microscopic observations on a new record of *Dictyochaeta daphnioides* . . . .**L. Zucconi, S. Pagano and S. Onofri** 47
Studies on Keratinophilic Fungi IV. *Bifidocarpus*, a new genus of the Eurotiales.
J. Cano, J. Guarro and R. F. Castañeda Ruiz 53
Culture morphology of *Crepidotus* species . . . . **Beatrice Senn-Irlet** 59
Fasciatispora lignicola sp. nov. (Amphisphaeriaceae, Ascomycotina) from drift Mangrove wood.
Siti Aisyah Alias, E. B. G. Jones and A. J. Kuthubutheen 77
Two new coprophilous discomycetes (Pezizales) from Taiwan . . . **Yei-Zeng Wang** 83
Edmundsonia gamundiae sp. nov. a new hyphomycete from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina) . . . . **A. M. Arambarri and A. M. Godeas** 91
Menispora fuegiana sp. nov. a new hyphomycete from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina) . . . . **A. M. Arambarri and A. M. Godeas** 95
Glomus clarum (Glomales, Zygomycetes), a new vesicular-arbuscular fungus to Poland. . . . . **Janusz Blaszkowski** 99
Tomentella oligofibula sp. nov. (Aphyllophorales, Thelephoraceae s. str.) from the Canary Islands.
Michael J. Larsen, E. Beltrán-Tejera and J. L. Rodríquez-Armas 109
A new species of *Dactylaria* from China.
Jiao Zong, Xing-Zhong Liu and Yu-Tian Wang 113
A checklist of Myxomycetes of the Mediterranean countries. . . . . **Carlos Lado** 117
New record of *Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola* (endophyte on *Baccharis coridifolia*) in Brazil . . . . **Maria Delia Bertoni** 193
A new species of *Monochaetia* (Coelomycetes from China).
Guang-Cai Zhong and Li Nan 187
A new species of *Myxotrichum* with an *Oidiodendron* anamorph.
Shun-ichi Udagawa, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya 197
Petromyces muricatus, a new species with an *Aspergillus* anamorph.
Shun-ichi Udagawa, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya 207
A second species of *Ascotricha* with non-ostiolate ascomata.
Shun-ichi Udagawa, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya 215
Ascospore sheaths of some *Coccomyces, Hypoderma,* and *Lophodermium* species (Rhytismataceae) . . . . **Peter R. Johnston** 221
Zygoglorea gemellipara: an auricularioid parasite of *Myxarium nucleatum.*
Peter Roberts 241
Ramalina puberulenta: A new lichen from California.
Richard E. Reifner, Jr. and Peter A. Bowler 247
Suggestions for describing and illustrating fungal spores.
Laura S. Dominguez de Toledo 259
Discomycetes of the Guayanas. I. Introduction and some *Encoelia* species.
Teresita Iturriaga 271
Development of computerized, synoptic key for polyporoid, wood-rotting fungi of North America.
J. E. Adaskaveg, M. R. Dunlop, R. L. Gilbertson and E. E. Butler 289

Pseudovalsa smithii is an earlier name for *Mycopepon guianensis*. . **Jean R. Boise** 303
Type studies in *Amanita* section *Vaginatae* I: Some taxa described in this century (studies 1-23) with notes on description of spores and refractive hyphae in *Amanita*. . . . . **Rodham E. Tulloss** 305

No. 2, October-December, 1994

Further investigations on *Phaeocollybia* with notes on infrageneric classification.
Victor M. Bandala and Leticia Montoya 397
Studies on keratinophilic fungi. V. Two noteworthy species from tropical sources.
J. Cano, J. Gene and J. Guarro 423
Comments on the exsiccat "Lecanoroid Lichens" II.
H. T. Lumbsch and G. B. Feige 429
A new species of *Lactarius* from Mexico.
Alejandro Kong Luz and Arturo Estrada Torres 443
Some *Asterina, Asterostomella* and *Lembosia* species from Souther India.
V. B. Hosagoudar and R. D. Goos 467
Cladoniaceae americanae exsiccatae. **Samuel Hammer** 475
Species of *Chaetoplea* on desert plants in China.
Zi-Qing Yuan and Margaret E. Barr 495
A remarkable new lichen genus *Catarrhospora* (Ascomycotina, Porpidiaceae), from Cape Floral Kingdom, South Africa . . . . **Franklin A. Brusse** 501
Morphological and reproductive aspects of *Cladosporium macrocarpum* and *C. herbarum* from Bing Cherry fruits.
Frank M. Dugan and Rodney G. Roberts 513
Lichens of Pine Barrens, Pine Plains, and "Ice Cave" Habitats in the Shawangunk Mountains, New York. . . . . **Robert Dirig** 523
Book Reviews . . . . **L. M. Kohn** 559
Errata 567
NOTICE: Second Latin American Congress of Mycology. 571
NOTICE: New Edition of a Work by Elias Magnus Fries 573
Author Index. 574
Index to Fungous and Lichen Taxa. 576
Reviewers. 600
Publications Dates, Volume 51 and 52(2). 600

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 397-422 October-December 1994

FURTHER INVESTIGATIONS ON PHAEOCOLLYBIA WITH NOTES ON INFRAGENERIC CLASSIFICATION

VICTOR M. BANDALA
and
LETICIA MONTOYA

INSTITUTO DE ECOLOGÍA
APARTADO POSTAL 63
XALAPA, VERACRUZ 91000
MEXICO

ABSTRACT

Two new subgenera are proposed, Fibulophaeocollybia and Phaeocollybia, the former with sections Subattenuatae Sing. and Radicatae Sing., and the later with sections Phaeocollybia, Versicolores Smith and Microsporae Sing. On the other hand, *Ph. smithi* and *Ph. guzmani* are described as new species and *Ph. subattenuata* Sing., *Ph. oligoporpa* Sing. and *Ph. quercetorum* Sing. are recorded from *Quercus* forests in new localities in Costa Rica. The concept of *Ph. hilaris* (Fr.) *s.* Horak is discussed resulting to be a synonym of *Ph. arduennensis* Bon. Observations on this later species and on *Ph. ambigua* Horak & Halling and *Ph. similis* (Bres.) Sing. are also presented, based in the types.

INTRODUCTION

The genus *Phaeocollybia* (Heim, 1931) is a well documented genus as Horak and Halling (1991) pointed out. With the monographic study by Horak (1977), classic European species and other described from America (Smith, 1957; Bigelow and Barr, 1963; Singer, 1970; Smith and Trappe, 1972), Asia (Horak, 1974) and Australasia (Horak, 1973) are well known, although some European species are still difficult to delimitate because to differences of interpretation by the authors (Jacobsson and Stridvall, 1982-83; Laber, 1982, 1991; Gulden, 1983; Singer, 1987; Bon, 1992).

Two new subgenera are proposed here based on type studies and others collections either from Europe, SE Asia or North and Central America, and two new species are recognized in sections Radicatae and Microsporae. Also, some collections of *Phaeocollybia* from oak forests of Costa Rica were studied, resulting to be new records for this country. The observations on the analysis developed mainly on European specimens identified as *Ph. hilaris* (Fr.) Heim and *Ph. arduennensis* Bon are presented; the interpretation of *Ph. hilaris s.* Horak (1977) was reconsidered. Preparations for microscopic study were mounted in KOH 5%, Congo red or in Melzer's reagent. Colors indicated in descriptions are based in Kornerup and Wanscher (1978).

Key to subgenera of *Phaeocollybia*

1a. Clamp connections present, frequently at the base of cheilocystidia, scarce and scattered on pileus and hymenophoral trama hyphae, sometimes inconspicuous
. . . . **Subgen. Fibulophaeocollybia**

1b. Clamp connections absent .... **Subgen. Phaeocollybia**

Phaeocollybia subgenus Fibulophaeocollybia *subgen. nov.*

Fibulis praesentibus. Sporis ovoideis minutis at limoniformibus magnus. Cheilocistidiis versiformibus.

Type species: *Phaeocollybia subattenuata* Sing., Sydowia 15: 78, 1961.

Phaeocollybia was considered by Smith (1957) with two sections based on cheilocystidia form. Singer (1970; 1987) studying neotropical representatives, included clamp connections and spore size into the analysis of infrageneric classification and added three new sections. Following this proposals, the presence of clamps in two of the three sections by Singer, Subattenuatae Sing. and Radicatae Sing., can be considered to place this taxa taxonomically isolated in a new subgenus which is proposed here. Members of this subgenus show a notable presence of clamps at hyphal septa, being more common at bases of cheilocystidia and sometimes at basidia. However, in some species such as *Ph. oligoporpa* Sing., *Ph. latispora* Guzmán, Bandala & Montoya and *Ph. spoliata* Horak, clamps are scarce and scattered being almost inconspicuous.

Key to Sections of Subgenus Fibulophaeocollybia

1a. Spores more than 7 μm length, ellipsoid to limoniform . . . . **Sect. Subattenuatae**

1b. Spores smaller, up to 7 (-7.5) μm length, ovoid to subellipsoid . . . . **Sect. Radicatae**

Section Subattenuatae Sing., *Fl. Neotr. 4*: 4, 1970.

Type species: *Phaeocollybia subattenuata* Sing., Sydowia 15: 78, 1961.

Ph. latispora Guzmán, Bandala & Montoya, *Ph. spoliata* Horak, *Ph. viridis* Horak, *Ph. oligoporpa* Sing. and *Ph. subattenuata* Sing. belong to this section, the two later are discussed in detail below. Singer (1987) also included *Ph. brasiliensis* Araujo ex Sing., *Ph. elaeophylla* Sing. and *Ph. megalospora* Araujo ex Sing. (and its *var. tetraspora* Sing.). Another species belonging to section Subattenuatae is *Ph. deceptiva* Smith & Trappe according with descriptions in Smith and Trappe (1972) and Horak (1977).

Most of the species in this section are associated with broad-leaved trees, in subtropical or tropical regions (Singer, 1970; 1987; Horak, 1973; 1977; Horak and Halling, 1991). However, *Ph. deceptiva* Smith & Trappe, *Ph. latispora* and *Ph. spoliata* are exclusively distributed in coniferous forests (Smith and Trappe, 1972; Horak, 1973; 1977; Bandala *et al.*, 1989). This section was not considered by Bon (1991; 1992) and according to his data, species considered in this section could be grouped either in his sect. Phaeocollybia, subsect. Phaeocollybia or in his sect. Versicolores, subsect. Versicolorinae (Smith) Bon. It must be taken in to account that Bon exclusively studied European species of which only *Ph. arduennensis* Bon has clamps, and is considered here as a typical conifer-associated member of sect. Radicatae (see below).

The following new records of sect. Subattenuatae were studied.

Phaeocollybia oligoporpa Sing., *Mycol. Helvetica 2*: 250, 1987.
Figs. 1-3

This species occurs under *Quercus* and is known from Costa Rica (type locality) (Singer *op. cit.*), Mexico (Bandala *et al.*, 1989) and Colombia (Horak and Halling, 1991). The material studied here proceedes from a *Quercus* forest at a new locality of Costa Rica and agree with descriptions given by those authors and with the type material, except by having a strong farinaceous odor. *Ph. oligoporpa* has been reported with raphanoid odor to somewhat like watermelon (Horak and Halling, *op. cit.*) or without distinctive odor (Singer, 1987). The studied specimen presented pileus up to 70 mm in diam., conic, reddish-orange to reddish-brown, lubricous, lamellae cream color when young; spores 9.6-11.2 (-12) x 5.6-6.4 μm, limoniform, mucronate, ± strongly verrucose, clamps scarce, cheilocystidia versiform and occasionally clamped at base, epicutis gelatinized.

Material studied. COSTA RICA: km 24 road to The Crater, Irazú Volcano, Jul. 17, 1991, *García 7185* (**ITCV**; **XAL**). Cartago, Chonta, km 55 route 1, Jul. 11, 1982, *Gomez 18196* (**Type, F 1052230**).

Phaeocollybia subattenuata **Sing.**, *Sydowia 15*: 78, 1961.
Figs. 4-8

Relevant microscopic features to recognize this species are the epicutis and the form and size of spores and cheilocystidia. The apical germ pore of the spores was not indicated by Singer (1961; 1970), who described spores 7.5-8.2 x 4.5-5.5 μm. On the other hand, Horak (1977) described *Ph. subattenuata* without clamps (although these structures appear in his drawings) and spores 6.5-8 x 4-5 μm, with a germ pore at apex. This author synonymized *Ph. amazonica* Sing. with *Ph. subattenuata*, a species also occuring in tropical forests, but in accordance with the description by Singer (1961; 1970) *Ph. amazonica* has spores with an apical callus and without a true germ pore.

Ph. subattenuata is recorded for the fist time from Costa Rica and it is not restricted to tropical forests. It was known only from the type locality in Bolivia, growing in tropical rain forest (Singer, 1961; 1970). The material studied was collected on the ground in a montane forest with *Quercus*. It has pileus up to 16 mm in diam., conic to campanulate with an acute apex, reddish-brown (± 8F7) with paler center, hygrophanous, glabrous, margin translucid-striate, lubricous to viscid.

Lamellae subadnexed, close, thin, ochaceous-brown (7D8). Stipe up to 105 x 1 mm, cylindric, smooth, attenuate upwards, apical portion concolorous with pileus surface, base almost blackish. Context yellowish-orange to orange-brown, with radish odor. Spores 7.2-8 (-8.8) x (4.4-) 4.8-5.2 μm, subellipsoid to subamygdaliform, with an apical germ pore which sometimes is inconspicuous, minutely verrucose to verrucose-punctate, thin walled, yellowish to yellowish-brown, inamyloid. Basidia 4-spored, claviform, hyaline. Pleurocystidia absent. Cheilocystidia (16-) 20-36 (-40) x (3.2-) 4-5.6 μm, numerous, subcylindric to subcylindric-clavate, with subcapitate apex, flexuous, commonly clamped at base, hyaline, thin walled. Epicutis little differentiated with slightly gelatinized hyphae. Clamps numerous.

Material studied. COSTA RICA: Poas Volcano slop, Alajuela, Jul. 18, 1991, *García 7192* (**ITCV**; **XAL**). **BOLIVIA**: Las Piedras, Prov. Madre de Dios, Departamento Pando, April 5, 1956, *Singer B-2510* (**Type**, **LIL**).

Additional species studied of sect. Subattenuatae:

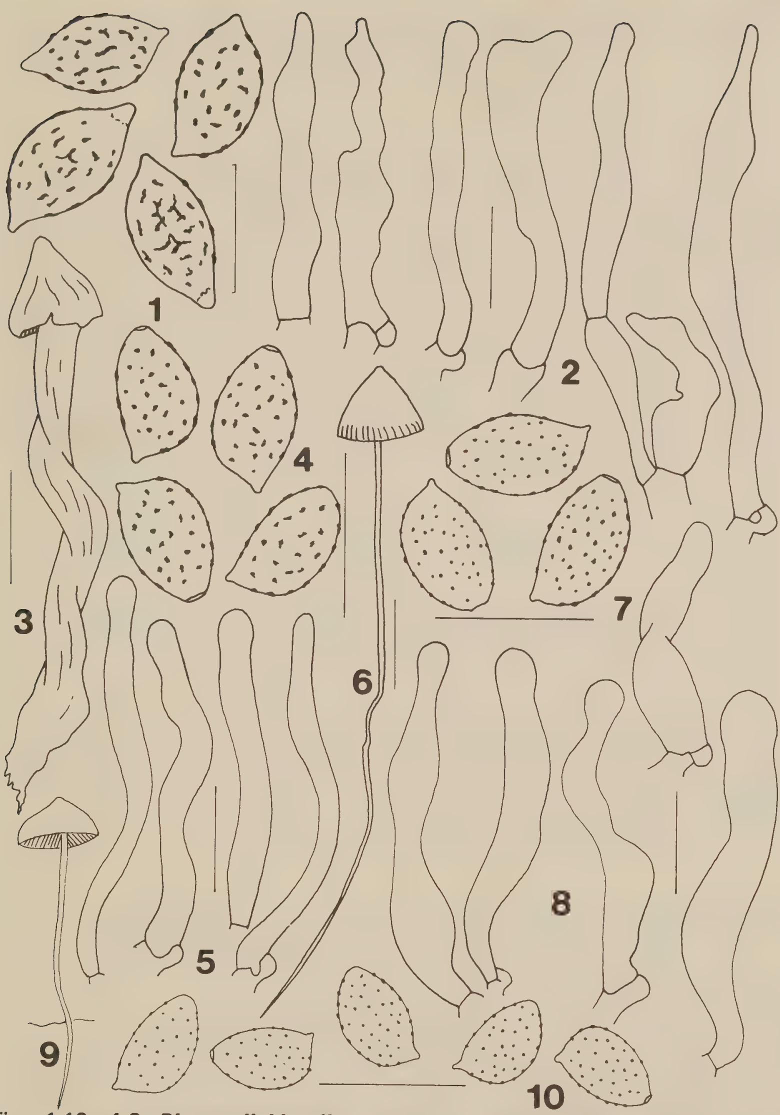
Ph. latispora Guzmán, Bandala & Montoya, **MEXICO**: Hidalgo, road Mineral del Monte to El Chico, under *Abies religiosa*, Aug. 13, 1980, *Chacón 8* (**Type**, **XAL**).

Ph. spoliata Horak, **INDIA**: Himachal Pradesh, Narkanda, in clearing of *Pinus wallichiana-Picea smithiana* forest, Aug. 6, 1964, *Maas Geesteranus 14167* (**Holotype, L; Isotype, ZT 70/272; XAL**).

Ph. viridis Horak, **NEW GUINEA**: Papua, Morobe District, Wau, Kaindi, under *Nothofagus*, April 3, 1972, *Horak & Benecke* (**Holotype, ZT 72/357; Isotype, XAL**).

Section Radicatae Sing., *Fl. Neotr. 4*: 4, 1970.

= Sect. Versicolores subsect. Radicatinae (Sing.) Bon, *Doc. Mycol. 83*: 37, 1991.



Figs. 1-10.- **1-3:** ***Phaeocollybia oligoporpa***, 1: spores; 2: cheilocystidia (both from the type); 3: basidiome (García 7185). **4-8:** ***Ph. subattenuata***, 4: spores; 5: cheilocystidia (both from the type); 6: basidiome; 7: spores; 8: cheilocystidia (García 7192). **9-10:** ***Ph. arduennensis***, 9: basidiome; 10: spores (both from the type) (scale bar = 10 μm, except 3= 20 mm; 6= 16 mm; 9= 15 mm).

Type species: *Phaeocollybia radicata* (Murr.) Sing., Lilloa 22: 567, 1951.
=*Naucoria radicata* Murrill, North Amer. Fl. 10: 181, 1917.

Most representatives of this section are associated with broad-leaved trees but some species occur under conifers. The North American species *Ph. radicata* (Murr.) Sing., which grows associated with conifers (Murrill, 1917; Smith, 1957; Horak, 1977; Goetz, 1979), was considered by Singer (1970) as the type of this section. Later, Singer (1987) placed in this section *Ph. subarduennensis* Sing. and *Ph. flava* Araujo ex Sing., the former from a *Quercus* forest in Costa Rica and the later from a lowland forest in Amazonia, along with *Ph. arduennensis* Bon, an European conifer-associated species (Bon, 1979, 1992; Gulden, 1983; Singer, 1987; Laber, 1982; Contu, 1991)(see below). Other species belonging to this section according to data published by Horak (1973; 1977) and Smith and Trappe (1972) are *Ph. oregonensis* Smith & Trappe, *Ph. bicolor* Horak, *Ph. minuta* Horak, and *Ph. tentaculata* Horak, the former growing in coniferous forests in North America and the other three under *Nothofagus* in New Guinea and New Zealand.

Among the species included in this section, *Ph. arduennensis* was studied and a new species from North America are described, both growing under conifers.

Phaeocollybia arduennensis **Bon**, *Doc. Mycol. 9*: 42, 1979.
= *Ph. cidaris s.* Bresinsky, *Zeit. f. Pilzk. 26*: 114, 1960.
= *Ph. jennyi s.* Moser (*s.* Lange).
= *Ph. hilaris s.* Horak, *Sydowia 29*: 64, 1977.
non *Ph. arduennensis s.* Bandala *et al.*, *Mycotaxon 35*: 137, 1989.
Figs. 9-15

For macroscopic details see Bon (1979; 1992), Laber (1982;

1991), Jacobsson and Stridvall (1982-83), Gulden (1983), Singer (1987) and Contu (1991).

Spores (4.8-) 5.6-6.4 (-6.8) x 3.2-4 (-4.4) μm, subovoid to subamygdaliform, with a rounded apex (not attenuate), bearing a minute, sometimes inconspicuous germ pore, asperulate to finely punctate, thin walled, yellowish, inamyloid. Basidia 4-spored, clavate, hyaline, thin walled. Pleurocystidia absent. Cheilocystidia (19.2-) 28-60 (-64) x 2.4-4 (-4.8) μm, cylindric, sometimes versiform, occasionally submoniliform, flexuous, with a subcapitate or capitate apex (2.4-) 4-6.4 (-7.2) μm in diam., numerous, hyaline, thin walled, frequently clamped at base. Epicutis poorly developed as a thin, not gelatinized, interrupted layer of repent, hyaline to yellowish-brown hyphae, 1.6-5.6 μm in diam. Clamp connections numerous.

Habitat. Gregarious, on soil under conifers.

Material studied. FRANCE: Ardennes, Servigny, Oct. 1977, *Bon s.n.* (**Type, Lille 771002**). Env. St. Brieve, Aug. 29, 1987, *Citerin s.n.* (**Lille 870829**). **GERMANY**: Bayern, Bayrischer Wald, Kohlplatz östlich Bodenmais, Sept. 6, 1967, *Moser s.n.* (**IB 67/113**); Bayern, Wellenburg bei Augsburg, Aug. 1960, *Bresinsky s.n.* (**M 124-92/3**). Bayern, Umgebung von Augsburg, Berheim, Aug. 13, 1960, *Stangl & Bresinsky s.n.* (**M 124-92/1**); Aug. 13, 1960, *Stangl & Bresinsky s.n.* (**M 124-92/2**).

Observations. This species is distinguished by its small spores with an apical germ pore, presence of clamps and cheilocystidia form. It is typical from coniferous forests in Europe (Bon, 1979; 1992; Laber, 1982; Jacobsson and Stridvall, 1982-83; Gulden, 1983; Singer, 1987; Contu, 1991). Laber (1982) suggested that *Ph. hilaris s.* Horak was a synonym of this species and afterwards both Laber (1991) and Gulden (pers. comm.) reaffirmed it. The collections at **M** and **IB** herbaria indicated above and identified by Horak (1977: 64) as *Ph. hilaris* present clamps (figs. 12-15) and undoubtedly they are conespecific with *Ph. arduennensis*.

On the other hand, Gulden (1983) studied all Danish collections interpreted by Lange as *Ph. jennyi* (concept frequently found in European literature), concluding that they correspond to *Ph. arduennensis*. Records of *Ph. arduennensis* from Mexico by Bandala *et al.* (1989) correspond to a different taxon which has clamps but its spores are sligthtly rostrate at apex and without a true germ pore, therefore closer to *Ph. subarduennenis* Sing.

Phaeocollybia smithi **Bandala et Montoya,** ***sp. nov.***
Figs. 16-17

Pileus 10-30 mm latus, conico-umbonatus ad conico-expansus, castaneus ad pallidus fuscoaurantiacus, viscidus, glabrous. Lamellae subadnexae, conferta, ochraceae. Stipes 50-90 x 25-40 mm, attenuato-radicatus, cum pseudorriza, pileo concolor, basim fuscovinaceous, glabrous, subcartilaginous. Sporae (4.8-) 5.2-6 (-6.4) x 3.2-3.6 (-4) μm, subglobosae ad subovoideae, minute verrucosae, pallide ochraceae. Cheilocystidia (16-) 17.6-25.6 (-28) x (1.6-) 2.4-4 μm, clavata vel cilindrico-clavata. Epicutis gelatinous. Fibulis praesentibus. Ad terram in coniferous sylvis.

U.S.A., Michigan, Jabquamenon Falls State Park, July 23, 1951, Smith 37092 (**MICH, Type**).

For macroscopic details see *Ph. jennyi* in Smith (1957).

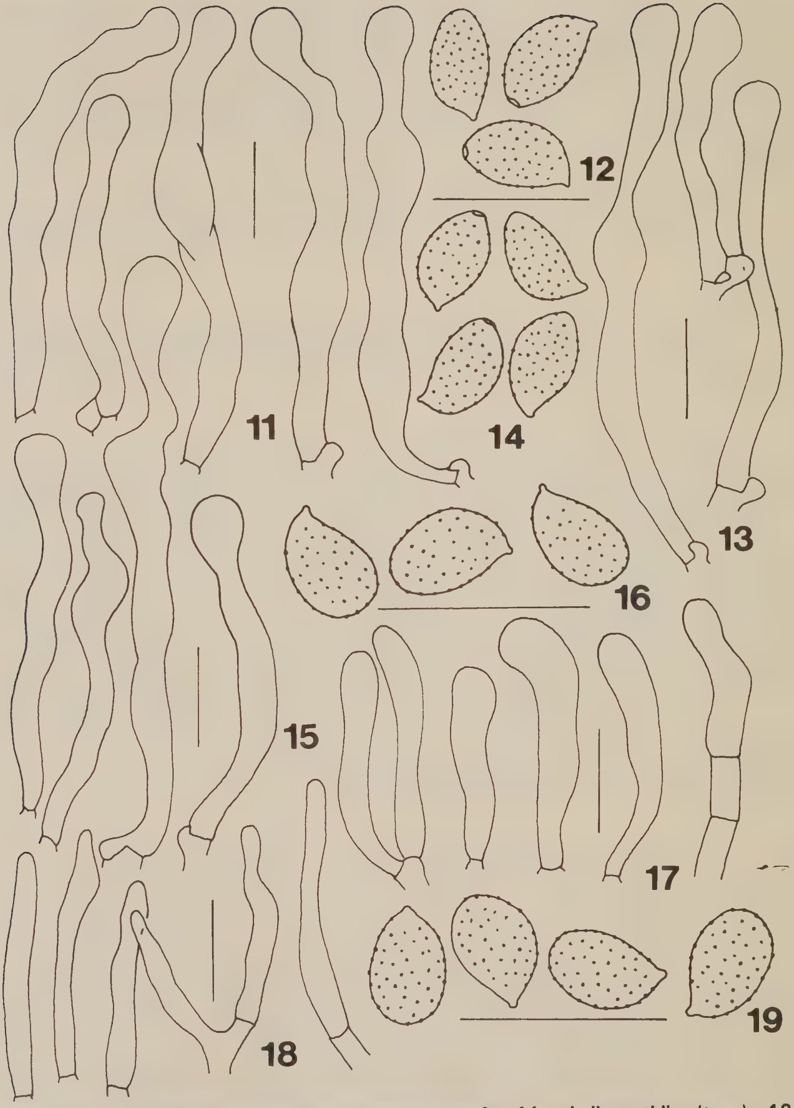
Spores (4.8-) 5.2-6 (-6.4) x 3.2-3.6 (-4) μm, subglobose to subovoid, finely verrucose to verrucose-punctated, yellowish with yellowish-brown ornamentation, thin walled. Basidia 17.5-24 x 4-5.6 μm, tetraspored, claviform, hyaline. Cheilocystidia (16-) 17.6-25.5 (-28) x (1.6-) 2.4-4 μm, claviform to cylindric-claviform, hyaline, thin walled, numerous, sometimes inconspicuous. Epicutis a thin layer of hyaline to yellowish, gelatinized hyphae, 1.6-8 μm in diam., smooth or frequently with small incrustations. Subcutis hyphae 4-16 μm in diam., yellowish or yellowish-brown, but orange-brown in mass, subventricose, smooth or incrusted. Context hyphae 4-24 μm in diam., smooth, hyaline. Hymenophoral trama regular, hyphae 2.4-16 μm in diam., smooth, hyaline. All hyphae thin walled and most of the septa clamped, especially those of hymenophoral trama.

Habitat. Gregarious in the ground among *Pteridium* rhizomes, under conifers.

Studied material. U.S.A.: Michigan, Jabquamenon Falls State Park, July 23, 1951, *Smith 37092* (**Type, MICH**); July 16, 1951, *Smith 36892* (**MICH**, as "*Ph. jenniae*").

Observations. Smith (1957) interpreted the studied specimens as *Ph. jennyi* (Karst.) Heim, but he pointed out '... the interpretation of this species given here is based on the type specimen ... microscopic characters checked exactly with those of my collection with one exception ... on the type no clamp connections were found'. A comparison with the type material of *Ph. jennyi* (see below) showed in fact, that the North American specimens are not identical with this European species and belong to an independent taxon which is distinguished by spores size, clamped hyphae and cheilocystidia form. It must be considered as an isolated new species in section Radicatae.

The type of *Naucoria jennyi* Karst., Finland: Tavastia australis. Tammela, Syrjä, Aug. 13, 1881, *Karsten s.n.* (**H 1612**) (figs. 18-19), has clampless hyphae and claviform cheilocystidia characteristic of section Microsporae Sing. Relevant microcharacters of it are: spores 4.8-5.6 x 3.2-3.6 (-4) μm, subglobose to subovoid, finely verrucose to verrucose-punctated, yellowish. Cheilocystidia (11.2-) 16-28 (-32) x 1.6-2.4 μm, cylindric to cylindric-filamentose, numerous, hyaline, thin walled. Epicutis poorly developed as a thin, frequently interrupted layer with gelatinized hyphae 1.6-6.4 μm in diam., hyaline, smooth or finely punctated. Subcutis hyphae 8-20 μm in diam., yellowish, thin walled, incrusted. Context



Figs. 11-19.- **11-15:** ***Phaeocollybia arduennensis***, 11: cheilocystidia (type); 12: spores; 13: cheilocystidia (both from Moser 67/113); 14: spores; 15: cheilocystidia (both from Bresinsky Aug., 1960); **16-17:** ***Ph. smithi***, 16: spores; 17: cheilocystidia (both from the type). **18-19:** ***Ph. jennyi***, 18: cheilocystidia; 19: spores (both from the type of *Naucoria jennyi*)(scale bar= 10 µm).

hyphae up to 16 µm in diam., hyaline, thin walled, smooth. Hymenophoral trama subregular, hyphae 3.2-12 µm in diam. Clamps absent.

Ph. smithi is close to *Ph. radicata* (Murr.) Sing. and *Ph. oregonensis* Smith & Trappe, both also North American species. However, the first one differs in its capitate cheilocystidia, and the second by the bigger subellipsoid spores 6-7.5 x 3.5-4.5 µm (Smith, 1957; Smith and Trappe, 1972; Horak, 1977).

The name of this species is in honor of Dr. Alexander H. Smith, pioneer in the study of *Phaeocollybia* in North America.

Phaeocollybia **subgenus Phaeocollybia** *subgen. nov.*

Fibulis absentibus. Sporis subglobosis vel subovoides minutis ad ellipsoidiis vel limoniformibus magnus. Cheilocistidiis clavatis vel subcylindricis vel filamentoso-subclavatis vel capitatis.

Type species: *Phaeocollybia festiva* (Fr.) Heim, *Encycl. Myc. 1*:70, 1931.

Absence of clamp connections is the most relevant character. Like in subgenus Fibulophaeocollybia, species associated either with conifers or broad-leaved trees are also found. Sections Phaeocollybia, Versicolores Smith and Microsporae Sing. are placed here.

Key to sections of subgenus Phaeocollybia

1a. Spores up to 6.5 (-7) µm length; subglobose to subovoid or subellipsoid .... **Sect. Microsporae**

1b. Spores larger than 6.5 (-7) μm length;
ellipsoid, subamygdaliform or sublimoniform
to limoniform (distinctly mucronated) 2

2a. Cheilocystidia notably capitate or attenuate at
apex . . . . **Sect. Versicolores**

2b. Cheilocystidia filamentous, cylindric or clavate,
never decidedly capitate or attenuate at apex
(sometimes only with a weak constriction below
the tip, appearing as subcapitate)
. . . . **Sect. Phaeocollybia**

Section Microsporae Sing., *Fl. Neotr. 4*: 6, 1970.
= Sect. Versicolores subsect. Microsporae (Sing.) Bon, *Doc. Mycol. 83*: 37, 1991.

Type species: *Phaeocollybia jennyi* (Karst.) Heim, *Encycl. Mycol. 1*: 70, 1931.
= *Naucoria jennyi* Karsten, *Hedwigia 12*: 178, 1881.
= *Phaeocollybia christinae s.* Heim, *Bull. Soc. Myc. Fr. 46*, tab. 38., 1930.

Two species that occur in forest with conifers were studied: *Ph. jennyi* from Europe and a new species from Mexico. According with descriptions in Horak (1973; 1977) and Horak and Halling (1991) also can be placed here *Ph. corneri* Horak, *Ph. querqueti* Corner & Horak, *Ph. caudata* Horak & Halling, *Ph. parvispora* Horak and *Ph. ratticauda* Horak. Concerning to the type of the section Singer (1970; 1975; 1986) considered *Ph. christinae s.* Heim (1930) as the type, which is conespecific with *Ph. jennyi* (Horak, 1977; Laber, 1982, 1991; Jacobsson and Stridvall, 1984-83; Singer, 1987).

Phaeocollybia guzmani **Bandala et Montoya**, *sp. nov.*
= *Ph. hilaris s.* Bandala *et al.*, *Mycotaxon 35*: 138, 1989.
Figs. 20-23

Pileus 25-52 mm latus, convexo-umbonatus, brunneo ad brunneo-aurantiacus vel fulvo-aurantiacus, viscidus, glaborus. Lamellae subliberae, conferta flavo-brunneae ad brunneo-ferrugineae. Stipes 50-75 x 2-3 mm, fusiformis, radicatus, pileo concolor, glabrous. Sporae 4.8-5.6 (-6.4) x (2.4-) 2.8-3.2 (-4) μm, subovoideae ad subellipsoideae, asperulatae ad minute-verrucosae. Cheilocystidia 20- 40 (-44) x 1.6-6.4 μm, rotundato-cylindraceae ad subcylindaceae, apicem 2.4-4.8 (-5.6) μm latus. Epicutis gelatinous. Fibulae desunt. Ad terram in Abies sylvis.

Mexico, State of Mexico, Prope Popocatépetl, Amecameca-Tlamacas, July 24, 1966, *Guzmán 5178* (**holotype ENCB; isotype XAL**).

For macroscopic details see *Ph. hilaris* in Bandala *et al.* (1989).

Spores 4.8-5.6 (-6.4) x (2.4-) 2.8-3.2 (-4) μm, subovoid to subellipsoid, with a rounded apex, asperulate to minutely punctate, yellowish, thin walled, inamyloid. Basidia 4-spored, clavate, hyaline. Pleurocystidia absent. Cheilocystidia 20-40 (-44) x 1.6-6.4 μm, cylindric to ± subcylindric-clavate with subcapitate apex 2.4-4.8 (-5.6) μm in diam., numerous but sometimes inconspicuous, hyaline, thin walled. Epicutis developed as a layer of repent, interwoven, hyaline to yellowish hyphae, 2.4-6.4 μm in diam., gelatinized. Clamp connections absent.

Habitat. Gregarious on soil under conifers.

Material studied. MEXICO: State of Mexico, road Amecameca to Tlamacas, near Tlamacas, Popocatepetl Volcano, Jul. 24, 1966, *Guzmán 5178* (**Holotype ENCB; Isotype XAL**); Nov. 6, 1983, *Sampieri 540* (**XAL**).

Observations. *Ph. guzmani* is distinguished by the brown to orange-brown color of the basidiomata, the size and form of the spores and cheilocystidia as well as by the absence of clamps. It is related with *Ph. jennyi* and *Ph. rancida* Horak, both associated with conifers, the former from Europe (Horak, 1977; Laber, 1982; 1991; Jacobson and Stridvall, 1982-83; Gulden, 1983; Bon, 1992) and Canada (Redhead y Malloch, 1986), and the latter from India (Horak, 1974; 1977). *Ph. jennyi* (figs. 18-19) differs by its subglobose spores 4.8-5.6 x 3.2-3.6 (-4) μm and by its filamentous to cylindric cheilocystidia 1.6-2.4 μm wide. *Ph. rancida* can be distinguished by the lilaceous color in lamellae and stipe context when young, the rancid odor of the context and the cheilocystidia 4-5 μm wide, notably ventricose-fusoid (Horak, 1974; 1977).

One of the collections indicated above (Sampieri 540) was interpreted by Bandala *et al.* (1989: 138) as *Ph. hilaris s.* Horak (1977) mainly because the absence of clamps. The concept of *Agaricus hilaris* Fr. has been confused. Singer (1986, foot note p. 665) outlined the difficulties in considering the correct interpretation either by Ricken (1915 as *Naucoria*) or by Horak (1977 as *Phaeocollybia*) because "... neither is based on authentic or topotypical material..." Since data provided by Horak (1977) were based and compared with authentic and European collections of *Phaeocollybia*, his proposals were followed. *Ph. hilaris* was accepted having minute spores, subcapitate cheilocystidia and clampless hyphae, whereas *Naucoria hilaris s.* Ricken (1915) was accepted contaxic with *Phaeocollybia christinae* (Fr.) *s.* Heim 1931 (Kühner and Romagnesi, 1957; Horak, 1977; Moser, 1978; Laber, 1982; Singer, 1986). Bresinsky (1960) accepted *Naucoria hilaris* following Ricken's concept.

However, nowadays (see above) and in accordance with other authors (Laber, 1982; 1991; Gulden, 1983) is clear that all collections named by Horak (1977) under *Ph. hilaris* are conespecific with *Ph. arduennensis*. Jacobsson and Stridvall (1982-83) and Bon (1982; 1992) collected European specimens recognizing *Ph. hilaris* following Horak (1977). Nevertheless, Laber (1991) stated that in collections by Jacobsson and Stridvall (1982-83) cheilocystidia were not observed and Gulden (pers. comm.) concluded that these materials not belong to *Phaeocollybia*. On the other hand, data of *Ph. hilaris* given by Bon (1992) are not also conclusive. One material from France at Lille (Foret de Somail, Oct. 20, 1982, *Bon s.n.*, **Lille 82282**) used in Bon's description was studied here, but it is in very poor conditions. It present spores 5.6-6.4 (-7.2) x 3.6-4 (-4.4) μm, gelatinized epicutis, clampless hyphae and cheilocystidia (?) (20.8-) 22.4-32 x 2.4-4 μm (figs. 24-25). Actually a satisfactory interpretation of *Agaricus hilaris* Fr. is not available and at least it seems to be a very rare species even in the area of Femsjö where Moser (pers. comm.) collected during 22 seasons and found that *Ph. christinae* (Fr.) Heim, *Ph. lugubris* (Fr.) Heim and *Ph. festiva* (Fr.) Heim are more common.

The name of this species is in honor of Dr. G. Guzmán by his arduous labor of more than 35 years researching and teaching the taxonomy of Mexican fungi.

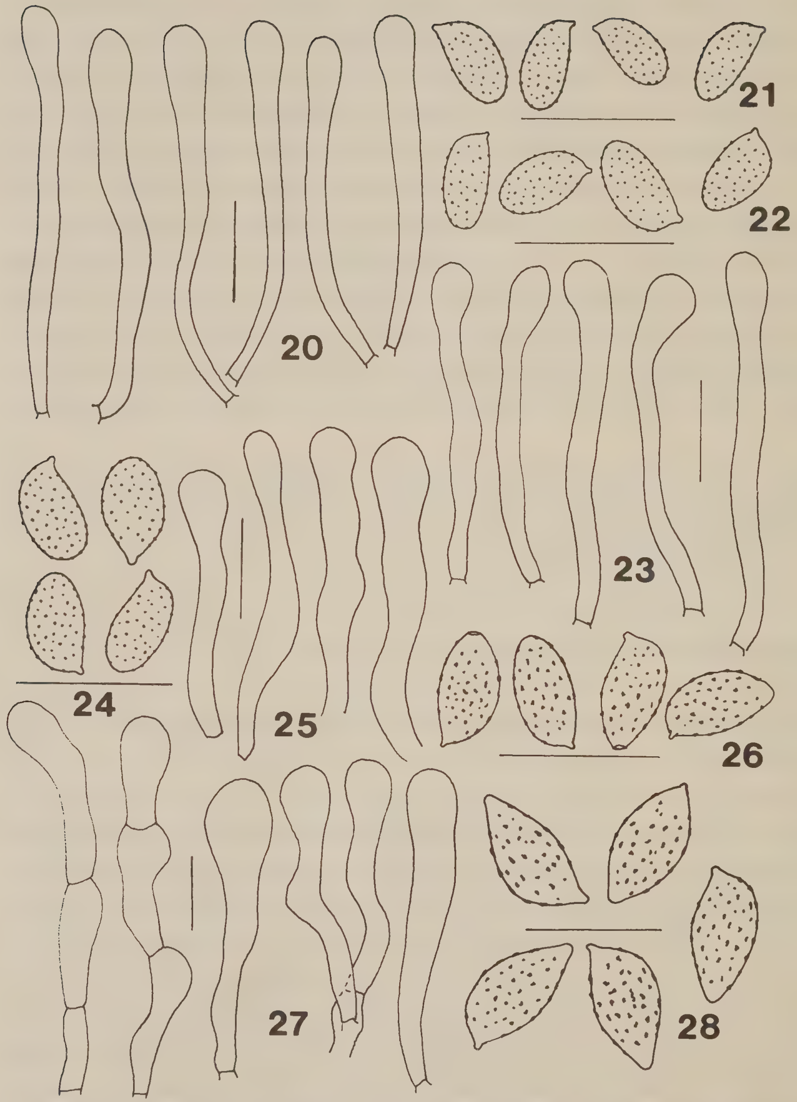
Section Versicolores Smith, *Brittonia 9*: 209, 1957.

Type species: *Phaeocollybia lugubris* (Fr.) Heim, *Encycl. Mycol. 1*: 71, 1931.

Members of this section are distinguished mainly by cheilocystidia subventricose or sublageniform, having a long neck or sometimes subcylindric and tapering apically, with a remarkably capitate apex. Singer (1970; 1986) considered here *Ph. columbiana* Sing. and *Ph. cidaris* (Fr.) Heim s. Horak (1977), together with some species listed below which were studied also. Moreover, Singer (1986) grouped *Ph. spoliata* in this section according to Horak's description (1974; 1977), but by the clamps found in the type, now it is placed in sect. Subattenuatae.

Studied species of sect. Versicolores:

Ph. californica Smith, **U.S.A.**: California, Crescent city, Del Norte Co.,



Figs. 20-28.- **20-23:** ***Phaeocollybia guzmani***, 20: cheilocystidia; 21: spores (both from the type); 22: spores; 23: cheilocystidia (both from Sampieri 540). **24-25:** ***Ph. hilaris*** (s. Bon), 24: spores; 25: cheilocystidia (both from Lille 82282). **26-27:** ***Phaeocollybia ambigua***, 26: spores; 27: cheilocystidia (both from the type). **28:** ***Ph. quercetorum***, 28: spores (type)(scale bar= 10 μm).

under conifers, Nov. 23, 1956, *Smith 55610* (**Type, MICH**).

Ph. lugubris (Fr.) Heim, **GERMANY**: Bayern, Wellenburg im Lkr. Augsburg im Fichtenjungholz, Aug. 17, 1959, *Bresinsky s.n.* (**M**). **SWITZERLAND**: Seengen, AG, Eichberg, Oct. 9, 1964, *Horak s.n.* (**ZT 64/334; XAL**).

Ph. martinicensis Guzmán, Bandala & Montoya, **MEXICO**: Veracruz, SW Banderilla, Cerro de La Martinica, Banderilla Co., mesophytic forest (subtropical), Aug. 10, 1976, *Guzmán 16380* (**Holotype, ENCB; Isotype, XAL; ZT**).

Ph. olivacea Smith, **U.S.A.**: Oregon, Grant's Pass., Josephine Co., in oak and pine woods, Nov. 17, 1956, *Smith 55767* (**Type, MICH**).

Ph. pseudofestiva Smith, **U.S.A.**: California, Crescent city, Del Norte Co., under spruce, Oct. 31, 1937, *Smith 8272* (**Type, MICH**).

Section Phaeocollybia

Type species: *Phaeocollybia festiva* (Fr.) Heim, Encycl. Mycol. 1: 70, 1931.

Distinctive characteristics of this section are those considered in the key. Fourteen species associated to conifers or broad-leaved trees were studied, three of which are discussed as follows.

Phaeocollybia ambigua **Horak & Halling**, *Mycologia 83*: 464, 1991. Figs. 26-27

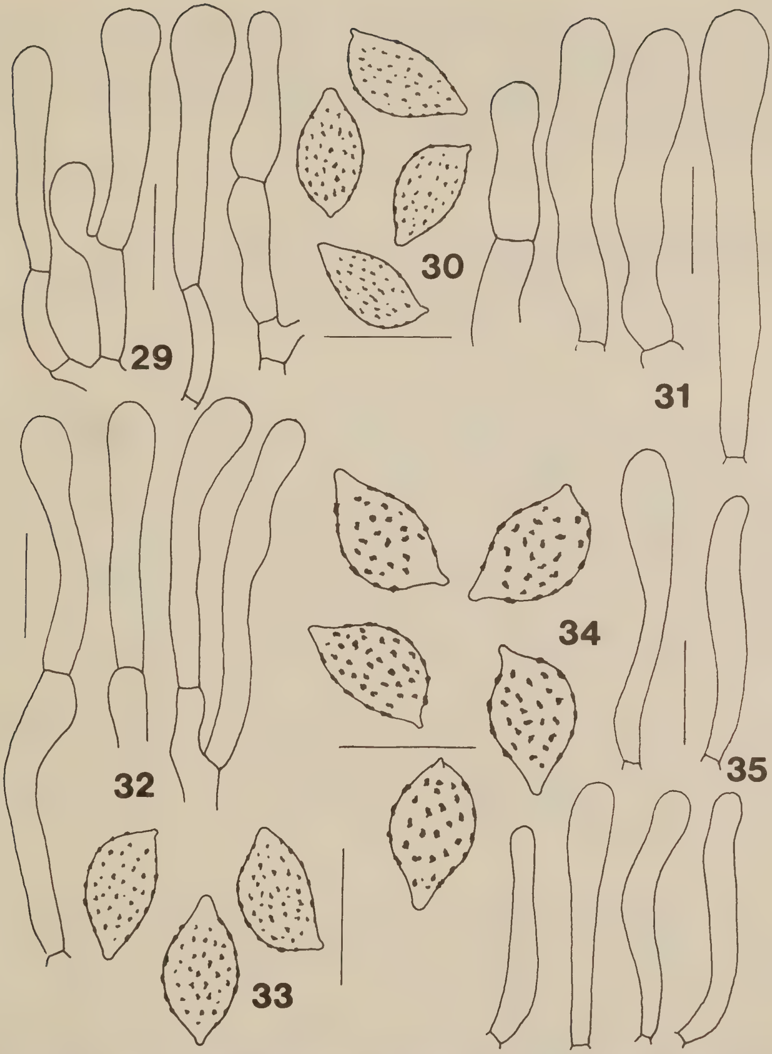
Horak and Halling (*op. cit.*) described this species from a *Quercus* forest in Colombia and considered it to be an intermediate member between sect. Microsporae and sect. Phaeocollybia according the length of the spores. They stated that unless by ecological requirements this species keys out close to Mexican specimens of *Ph. hilaris* (actually under *Ph. guzmani* as indicated above). However, the type of *Ph. ambigua* has big spores [(6.4-) 7.2-8 x 4-4.4 (-4.8) μm] inclusive bigger than those reported by Horak and Halling and cheilocystidia (12-) 20-36 (-40) x 3.2-

4.8 µm, clavate to subcylindric-clavate. This authors described spores (5.5-) 6-7 x 3.5-4 µm and cheilocystida 10-30 x 4-12 µm, polymorphic or clavate.

Material studied. COLOMBIA: Dept. Nariño, Mpio. de Pasto, 8 km E of Chachagüí, Bosque El Común, Nov. 22, 1988, *Halling 6131* (**Holotype NY**).

Phaeocollybia quercetorum **Sing.**, *Mycol. Helvetica 2*: 254, 1987.
Figs. 28-33

This species was described from a *Quercus* forest in Costa Rica (Singer, 1987) and later reported from a *Quercus* forest in Colombia (Horak and Halling, 1991). The studied specimens were collected from a new locality in Costa Rica also associated with *Quercus* and present the following features: pileus 30-70 mm in diam., conic-campanulate, viscid, glabrous, orange-brown (7C6) to reddish-brown (8F6); lamellae almost free, close, pale brown (5C4) to yellowish-brown (± 5B6); stipe 130-170 x 8-11 mm, tapering towards the base, ± concolorous with pileus surface; context white to cream color, with farinaceous odor; spores (8-) 8.8-9.6 x (4.4-) 4.8-5.6 µm, sublimoniform to sublimoniform-ellipsoid, attenuate towards the tip, apex slightly mucronate, apiculous conspicuous, finely verrucose, yellowish; cheilocystidia (16-) 20-40 (-48) x 2.4-4 µm, clavate to subcylindric-clavate, hyaline, thin walled, numerous; epicutis gelatinized; clamps absent. This material was compared with the type (*Singer B 12399*, **F**)(figs. 28-29). Singer (1987) reported a phenol like odor while Horak and Halling (1991) described a raphanoid odor. The farinaceous odor recorded in materials from Costa Rica relate it with *Ph. singerii* Guzmán, Bandala & Montoya from Mexico (Guzmán *et al.*, 1987), which also occurs under broad-leaved trees, but this later species is distinguished by its smaller, subellipsoid to subamygdaliform spores (weakly attenuate towards apex), 7.2-8 (-8.8) x 4-4.8 (-5.6) µm and claviform-globose, subutriform or cylindric-clavate cheilocystidia 17.6-25.6 x 4-6.4 (-7.2) µm.



Figs. 29-35.- **29-33:** ***Phaeocollybia quercetorum***, 29: cheilocystidia (type); 30: spores; 31: cheilocystidia (both from García 7143); 32: cheilocystidia; 33: spores (both from García 7141). **34-35:** ***Ph. similis***, 34: spores; 35: cheilocystidia (both from type of *Naucoria similis*)(scale bar = 10 μm).

Material studied. COSTA RICA: Heredia, Barba, San José de la Montaña, Paso Llano, under *Quercus*, Jul. 15, 1991, *García 7141*; *7143* (**ITCV**). Cartago, El Empalme, in a *Quercus* forest, Jul. 23, 1981, *Singer B12399* (**Type F** as *Ph. querceti*).

Phaeocollybia similis **(Bres.) Sing.**, *Lilloa 22*: 567, 1949.
= *Naucoria similis* Bres., *Icon. Myc. 16*, tab. 794, 1930.
non *Ph. similis s.* Smith, *Brittonia 9*: 207, 1957.
Figs. 34-35

This species was placed by Singer (1987) in sect. Subattenuatae according to the presence of clamps. However, Horak (1977) revising the type, pointed out the absence of these structures. Material from China at **WU** considered by Singer *op. cit.* as the isotype, was studied here and no clamps were found, which situates *Ph. similis* in subgen. Phaeocollybia, as a member of sect. Phaeocollybia. This material has spores 8.8-11.2 x 5.6-7.2 (-8) μm, limoniform to limoniform-globose, with attenuated apex forming a mucron, apiculous conspicuous, thin walled, strongly verrucose, yellowish with yellowish-brown ornamentation, inamyloid; basidia 4-spored, clavate, sometimes trisporic, hyaline; pleurocystidia absent; cheilocystidia (18.4-) 20-29.6 x 3.2-4 (-4.8) μm, subcylindric to subcylindric-clavate, numerous but sometimes inconspicuous, hyaline, thin walled and epicutis not gelatinized.

Ph. similis, *Ph. neosimilis* Sing. and *Ph. attenuata* (Smith) Sing. are the only species in this section that has limoniform-globose, mucronate, and strongly or ± strongly verrucose spores. The type of *Ph. similis* was collected probably in fagaceous forest (Singer, 1987). The two latter species occur in forests dominated by conifers and also are distinguished by their smaller spores, (8.4-) 8.8-9.6 (-10.4) x (5.2-) 5.6-6.4 μm in *Ph. neosimilis* which is known only from Mexico (Singer, 1957; 1970) and spores (6.4-) 7.2-8.8 x 4.8-5.6 μm in *Ph. attenuata* from U.S.A. (Smith, 1937; 1957). On the other hand, Horak (1977) and Singer (1987) agree in that the specimen described by Smith (1957) under *Ph. similis* corresponds to a different taxon. Horak (1977) considered it probably to be *Ph. piceae* Smith & Trappe while Singer (1986; 1987) suspected it to be *Ph. neosimilis* Sing.; may be this latter determination be correct due to the limoniform-globose spores and non caespitose habit described by Smith (1957).

Material studied. CHINA: Prov. Yünnan bor.-occid., circa vicum Ngulukö prope urbem Lidjang, in regione temperata, Sep.-Oct. 1916, *Handel-Mazzeti 12690* (**WU, Isotype** of *Naucoria similis* Bres.).

Additional species studied of sect. Phaeocollybia:

Ph. attenuata Smith, **U.S.A.**: Washington, near Lapush, Clallam Co., under Douglas fir, Oct. 2, 1935, *Smith 3343* (**Type MICH**).

Ph. christinae (Fr.) Heim, **SWEEDEN**: Smaland, Femsjö, under conifers, *Bresinsky 4-312* (**M** as *Ph. lateraria*). **SWITZERLAND**: Valle di campo Fumina, under conifers, Sep. 5, 1974, *Horak 74/304* (**ZT**).

Ph. fallax Smith, **U.S.A.**: Washington, near Lapush, Quillayute river, Clallam Co., under sitka spruce, Oct. 26, 1935, *Smith 3342* (**Type MICH**).

Ph. kauffmanii (Smith) Sing., **U.S.A.**: Oregon, Lake Tahkenitch, Douglas Co., under spruce, Nov. 18, 1935, *Smith 3523* (**Type MICH**).

Ph. muscicolor Horak, **NEW GUINEA**: Papua, Morobe district, Bulolo, Watut, in *Nothofagus* forest, Jan. 23, 1972, *Horak 72/115* (**Holotype ZT; Isotype XAL**).

Ph. neosimilis Sing., **MEXICO**: Estado de Mexico, Popocatépetl Volcano, San Pedro Nexapa to Paso de Cortés, under *Abies religiosa*, Jul. 24, 1957, *Singer M1586* (**MICH, Type** of *Ph. attenuata ssp. mexicana* Sing.).

Ph. odorata Horak, **NEW GUINEA**: Papua, Morobe district, Bulolo, Watut, in *Lithocarpus* forest, Nov. 22, 1972, *Horak 73/313* (**Holotype ZT; Isotype XAL**).

Ph. piceae Smith & Trappe, **U.S.A.**: Oregon, Cascade Head Experimental Forest, Tillamook Co., under spruce and hemlock, Oct. 16, 1970, *Smith 79085* (**Type MICH**).

Ph. procera Horak, **NEW GUINEA**: Papua, Eastern Highlands, Mt. Michael, Frigano, in *Nothofagus* forest, Dic. 6, 1971, *Horak 71/380* (**Holotype ZT; Isotype XAL**).

Ph. singerii Guzmán, Bandala & Montoya, **MEXICO**: Veracruz, 3 km N of Coatepec Viejo, Coatepec Co., mesophytic forest (subtropical), Aug. 28, 1986, *Bandala-Muñoz 1008* (**Holotype XAL; Isotype IBUG; ZT**).

AKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors appreciate the support given by Instituto de Ecologia, SNI and CONACYT (part of the grant No. P22-CCOR-892160). They are deeply gratefull to P. Baas (L), M. Bon (Lille), J. García (ITCV), G. Gulden (O), H. Harmaja (H), E. Horak (ZT), D. Laber (Germany), L. Lacoste and G. Mascarell (PC), M. Moser (IB), R.L. Shaffer and P. Rogers (MICH), M.M. Schiavone (LIL), B.M. Thiers (NY), D. Triebel (M), R. Valenzuela (ENCB), W. Wee and E. Schönbeck-Temesy (WU) and Q. Wu and D. Williams (F) who kindly donated or loaned authentic or topotypical specimens or provided important information. The help of D. Liesenfeld in translating information in German is deeply appreciated. The assistance of F. Tapia from XAL is aknowledged. The manuscript was sustantialy improved thanks to comments and critical revision by M. Moser, Institut für Mikrobiologie at Innsbruck and G. Guzmán, Instituto de Ecología, which is gratefully appreciated.

LITERATURE CITED

Bandala, V.M., G. Guzmán and L. Montoya, 1989. Additions to the knowledge of *Phaeocollybia* (Agaricales, Cortinariaceae) from Mexico, with description of new species. **Mycotaxon 35**: 127-152.

Bigelow, H.E. and M.E. Barr, 1963. Contributions to the fungus flora of northeastern North America, III. **Rhodora 65**: 289-309.

Bon, M., 1979. Taxons nouveaux. **Doc. Mycol. 35**: 39-44.

Bon, M., 1982. La saison 1981 dans le nord de la France. **Doc. Myco. 46**: 8.

Bon, M., 1991. Espèces "galéro-naucorioídes": Stat. et comb. nov. **Doc. Mycol. 83**: 31-39.

Bon, M., 1992. Clé monographique des speces galero-naucorioïdes. **Doc. Mycol. 84**: 1-89.

Bresinsky, A., 1960. Die europäischen arten der gattung *Phaeocollybia*. **Zeit. Pilzk. 26**: 112-115.

Contu, M., 1991. Osservazioni su *Phaeocollybia arduennensis* Bon 1979. **Micologia Venneta 2**: 17-18.

Goetz, C., 1979. The rare genus *Phaeocollybia*. **McIlvanea 4**: 9-11.

Gulden, G., 1983. Slekten topphatt-*Phaeocollybia* i Norgue. **Blekksoppen 30**: 3-17.

Guzmán, G., V.M. Bandala and L. Montoya, 1987. The known species of *Phaeocollybia* (Agaricales, Cortinariaceae) in Mexico. **Mycotaxon 30**: 221-238.

Heim, R., 1930. *Naucoria (Phaeocollybia) christinae* Fries. **Bull. Soc. Mycol. Fr. 46, suppl., Atl. 38**.

Heim, R. 1931. **Le genre Inocybe**. Encyclopedia Mycologique 1, Lechavalier, Paris.

Horak, E., 1973. Fungi Agaricini Novazelandae. *Phaeocollybia*. **Beih. Nova Hedwigia 43**: 183-191.

Horak, E., 1974. Two new species of *Phaeocollybia* (Agaricales, Fungi) from India. **Acta Bot. Indica 2**: 69-73.

Horak, E., 1977. Further additions towards a monograph of *Phaeocollybia*. **Sydowia 29**: 28-70.

Horak, E. and R.E. Halling, 1991. New records of *Phaeocollybia* from Colombia. **Mycologia 83**: 464-472.

Jacobsson, S. and L. Stridvall, 1982-83. Släktet *Phaeocollybia* i sverige. **Windahlia 12-13**: 57-79.

Kornerup, A. and J.H. Wanscher, 1978. **Methuen handbook of colour**. Methuen Ltd., London.

Kühner, R. and H. Romagnesi, 1957. **Flore analytique des champignons supérieurs**. Reimp. 1978, Masson, Paris.

Laber, D., 1982. Die europäischen arten der gattung *Phaeocollybia* (Wurzelschinitzlinge) und ihr Vorkommen in südlichen Schwarzwald. **Zeit. Mykol. 48**: 89-98.

Laber, D., 1991. Ergänzung zu Die europäischen Arten der Gattung *Phaeocollybia* und ihr Vorkommen in südlichen Schwarzwald. **Zeit. Mykol. 57**: 109-116.

Moser, M., 1978. **Die Röhrlinge und Blätterpilze (Polyporales, Boletales, Agaricales, Russulales)**. Band IIb. In: Gams, H., Kleine Kryptogamenflora. G. Fischer, Sttutgart.

Murrill, W.A., 1917. Agaricales. **North American Flora 10**: 145-226.

Redhead, S.A. and D.W. Malloch, 1986. The genus *Phaeocollybia* (Agaricales) in eastern Canada and its biological status. **Can. Jour. Bot. 64**: 1249-1254.

Ricken, A., 1915. **Die Blätterpilze**. Weigel, Leipzing (reimp. Candusso, 1980).

Singer, R., 1957. Fungi mexicani series prima. Agaricales. **Sydowia 11**: 354-374.

Singer, R., 1961. Diagnoses fungorum novarum Agaricalium, II. **Sydowia 15**: 45-83.

Singer, R., 1970. *Phaeocollybia*. **Flora Neotropica 4**: 1-11.

Singer, R., 1986. **The Agaricales in modern taxonomy**. 4th ed., Koeltz Sc. Books, Koegnigstein.

Singer, R., 1987. *Phaeocollybia* in the oak woods of Costa Rica, with notes on extralimital taxa. **Mycol. Helvetica 2**: 247-266.

Smith, A.H., 1937. New and unusual agarics from the western United States. **Mycologia 29**: 45-59.

Smith, A.H., 1957. A contribution toward a monograph of *Phaeocollybia*. **Brittonia 9**: 195-217.

Smith, A.H. and J.M. Trappe, 1972. The higher fungi of Oregon's cascade head experimental forest and vicinity, I. The genus *Phaeocollybia* (Agaricales) and notes and descriptions of other species in the Agaricales. **Mycologia 64**: 1138-1153.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 423-428 October-December 1994

STUDIES ON KERATINOPHILIC FUNGI. V. TWO NOTEWORTHY SPECIES FROM TROPICAL SOURCES

J. Cano[1], J. Gene[1] and J. Guarro[2]

Unitat de Microbiologia, [1]Escola d'Enologia de Tarragona. [2]Facultat de Medicina i Ciencies de la Salut,
Universitat Rovira i Virgili, Reus, Tarragona, Spain.

ABSTRACT

Two noteworthy keratinophilic fungal species isolated from tropical soils are briefly described and illustrated: ***Ascocalvatia alveolata*** Malloch et Cain and ***Malbranchea filamentosa*** Sigler et Carmichael.

RESUMEN

Se describen brevemente e ilustran dos especies queratinofílicas interesantes aisladas de suelos tropicales: ***Ascocalvatia alveolata*** Malloch et Cain and ***Malbranchea filamentosa*** Sigler et Carmichael.

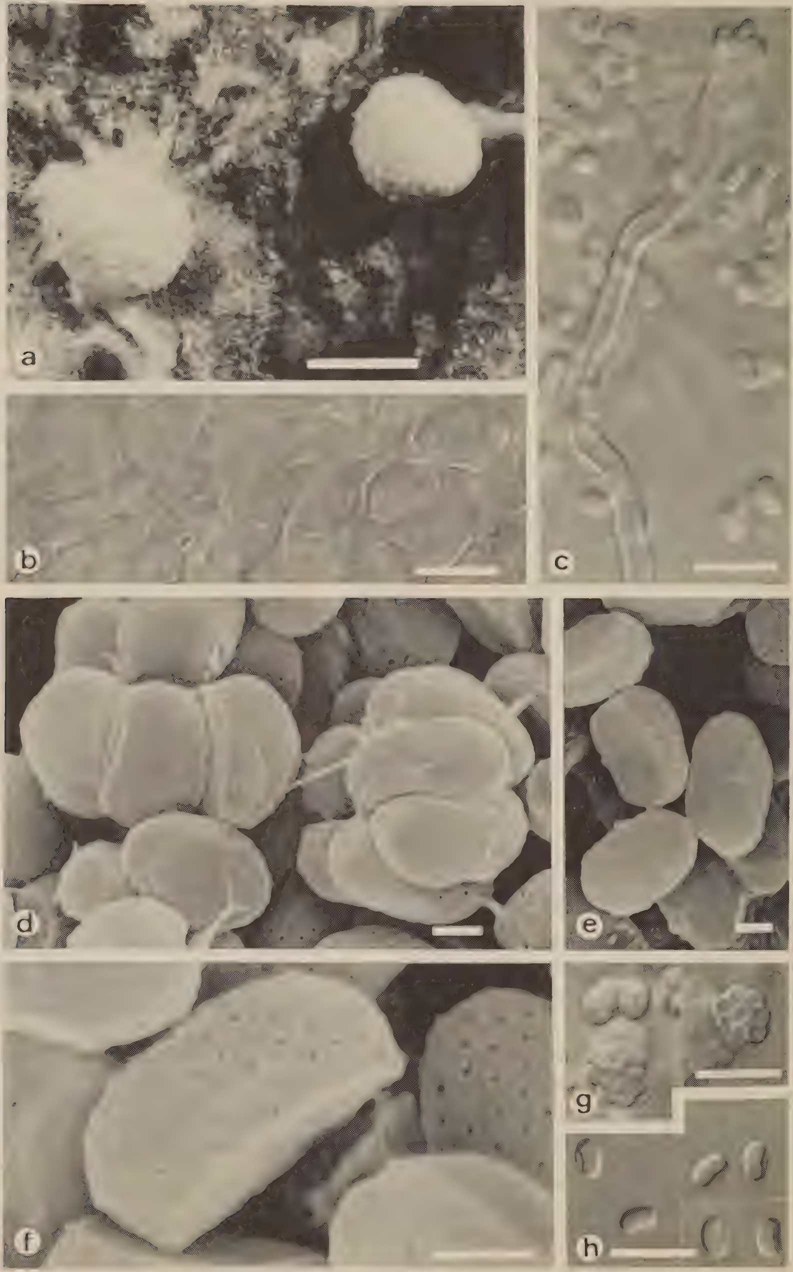
During a survey of keratinophilic fungi on tropical soils, two interesting species were isolated. Both species are uncommon and had only been isolated on very few occasions.

Ascocalvatia alveolata Malloch et Cain, *Can. J. Bot.* **49**: 840, 1971 (Fig. 1,2)

Colonies on Leonian's medium, at 25°C, in the darkness, sparse dense, white to light buff, powdery, margin undefined, presence of ascomata on all the surface, reverse pale brown. **Ascomata** subglobose to globose, 1-4.5 mm diam., white to light yellow. **Asci** subglobose 7-8 x 5-6 µm, eight-spored. **Ascospores** kidney-shaped with a hyaline longitudinal crest in the middle of the concave wall (0.5 µm at the widest part), 4-4.5 x 2-2.5 µm, hyaline, one-celled, finely pitted with the exception of the concave surface.

Arthroconidia rapidly delimited by septation of undifferentiated fertile hyphae, usually intercalary, adjacent or alternate, in which case connected by hyaline, thin-walled and fragile cells which soon collapse and deteriorate. They are hyaline, smooth-walled, clavate with truncate base and non-septate when terminal; or cylindrical, barrel-shaped or unilaterally swollen with truncate ends, non-septate to two-septate when intercalary, 4.5-14(18) x 1.5-3(3.5) µm.

Material examined: FMR 4201(=IMI 356788, CBS 283.93), isol. J. Cano, from forest soil, Soroa, Pinar del Río, Cuba, March 1992.


a
b
c
d
e
f
g
h

Ascocalvatia Malloch et Cain (Malloch & Cain, 1971) is a very peculiar genus with a set of characteristics not observed in other genera of the Eurotiales, such as: 1) closed ascomata with masses of asci separated by thick sterile bands; 2) asci with closely packed parallel rows of ascospores; 3) ascospores kidney-shaped with pitted walls and 4) a rare arthroconidial anamorph. Despite great differences with the other members of the family, most authors agree on the placement of this genus in the family Onygenaceae (Malloch & Cain, 1971; Currah, 1985; v. Arx, 1987). The shape of the ascospores is reminiscent of ***Renispora*** Sigler *et al.* (Sigler *et al.*, 1979) and ***Bifidocarpus*** Cano *et al.* (Cano *et al.*, 1994), but in the former they are pigmented and in the latter they are smooth. Other diagnostic characters are very different in both genera. The features of the anamorph of ***A.alveolata*** are also unusual. In some aspects, its pattern of conidial dehiscence (rhexolysis and schizolysis) resembles that observed in ***Hormographis*** Guarro *et al.* (Guarro *et al.*, 1986) and in ***Onychocola*** Sigler (Sigler & Congly, 1990), but in the first well differentiated conidiophores, forming synnemata, are present; and in the second the conidia usually persist in long chains and disjunctors are absent.

Our isolate is the second of this species. The type was collected in Canada from carnivore dung.

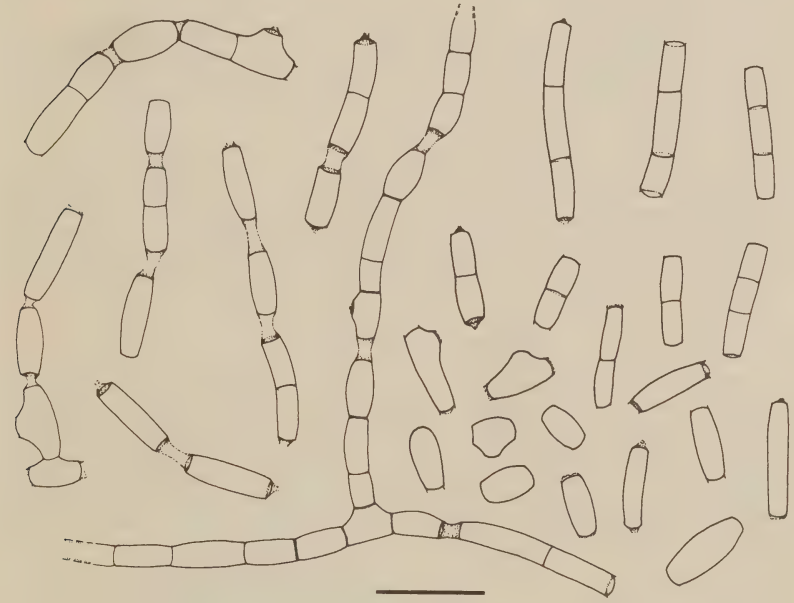


Fig.2.- ***Ascocalvatia alveolata*** (FMR 4201). **a**, Anamorph (bar= 10 µm).

Fig.1.- ***Ascocalvatia alveolata*** (FMR 4201). **a**, Ascomata (bar= 1 mm). **b**, Peridial cells (bar= 10 µm). **c**, Capillitium-like thread (bar= 10 µm). **d**,**g**, Asci (d, bar= 1 µm; g, bar= 10 µm). **e**,**f**,**h**, Ascospores (e,f, bar= 1 µm; h, bar= 10 µm).

Malbranchea filamentosa Sigler et Carmichael, *Mycotaxon* **15**: 468, 1982 (Fig.3)

Colonies on PYE at 25°C in the dark, measuring 35-40 mm diam. at 21 days, initially white, becoming cream-coloured to buff, floccose to cottony and slightly raised at the centre, velvety or powdery at the periphery, folded, margin irregular, slightly lobulate, sometimes with hyaline to cream-coloured exudate droplets; reverse pale to dark brown. **Vegetative hyphae** hyaline, 1.1-2.1 µm diam., smooth-walled, straight. **Arthroconidia** borne on straight, arcuate or curved lateral branches grouped in tufts, subhyaline, tan in mass, smooth-walled, cylindrical or curved, 2.0-5.0(6.0) x 1.2-2.0 µm.

At 37°C growth is slower (25-29 mm diam. in 21 days).

On OMA measuring 22-29 mm diam. at 21 days, cream-coloured to buff, powdery to granular in the periphery with a white and floccose central umbo, margin irregular and gradually extending as concentric zonations; reverse reddish-brown. Elongate, spinose elements numerous on all the tested media (PYE, OMA, PDA, Sabouraud 1/10 dil. + salts), straight or slightly flexuous, rigid, brown, sparsely septate, thick-walled, smooth or slightly echinulate, tapering toward the apex, 1-2.5 µm diam., branched and anastomosed forming a rigid network.

Material examined: FMR 3858 (=CBS 198.92, RV 24803), isol. Ch. de Vroey, from soil, Benatshimpuma, Kasai, Zaire, Aug. 1968; FMR 3859 (=CBS 199.92, RV 24801), isol. Ch. de Vroey, from soil, Benatshimpuma, Kasai, Zaire, Aug. 1968; FMR 3860 (=CBS 201.92, RV 24790), isol. Ch. de Vroey, from poultry farm soil, Kuriange, Burundi, Jun. 1968; UAMH 4097 (type).

The most distinctive feature of ***M. filamentosa*** is the presence of the long spinose appendages, resembling those of ***Myxotrichum*** Kunze (Orr *et al.*, 1963). However, all the possible crosses between the available strains of ***M. filamentosa*** failed and thus we were unable to obtain ascomata. Our isolates, except in small details, are close to the type, which was isolated from soil in Argentina (Sigler & Carmichael, 1982) and to date these and other strains of the same origin were the only ones known.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This work was supported by FIS grant nº 92/0785 from the Ministerio de Sanidad y Consumo, Spain. We gratefully acknowledge Dr. E. Descals (Inst. Estudis Avançats, Palma de Mallorca, C.S.I.C.) for serving as pre-submission reviewer, Prof. Ch. de Vroey (Institute of Tropical Medicine, Antwerpen, Belgium) for providing strains of ***M. filamentosa***, Dr. L. Sigler (University of Alberta Microfungus Collection and Herbarium) for providing the type strain of ***M. filamentosa*** and Dr. R.F. Castañeda (INIFAT) and the Cuban Ministry of Agriculture for facilities during this work.

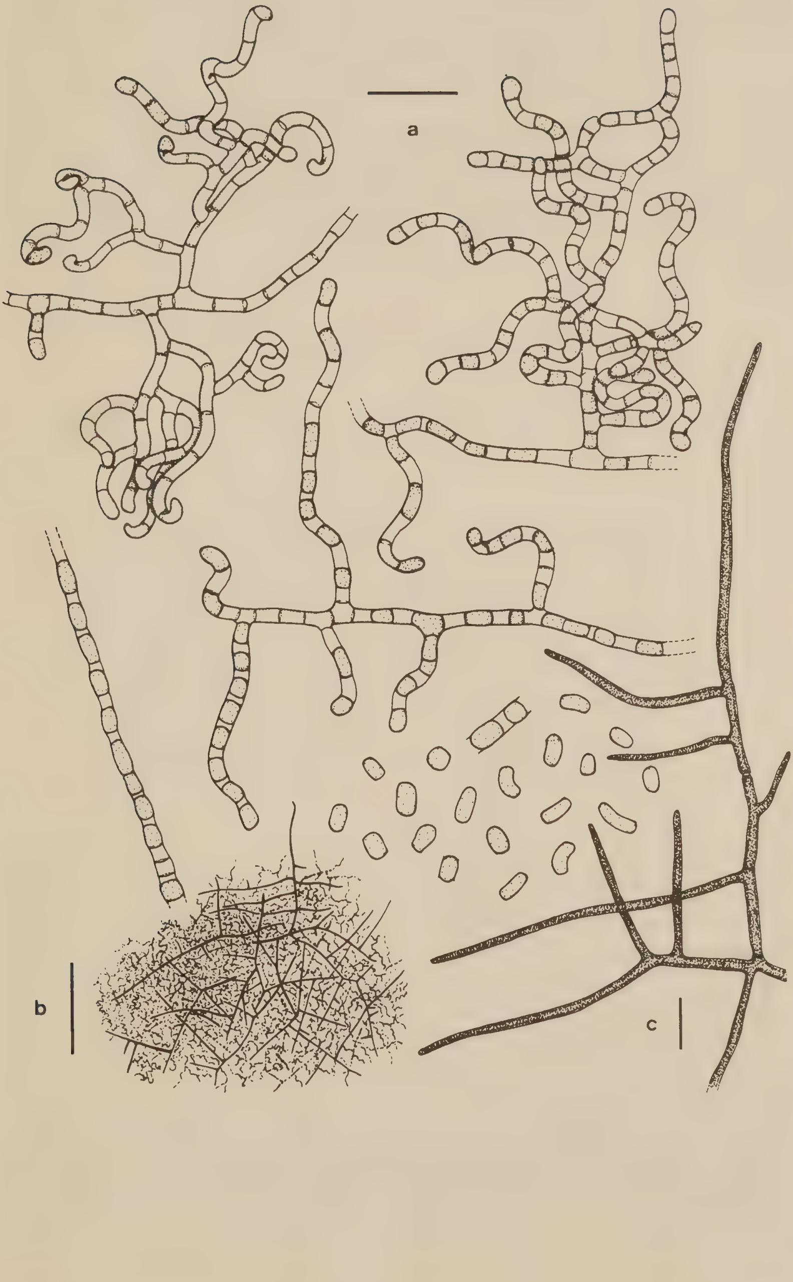
REFERENCES

Arx J.A., von. (1987). A re-evaluation of the Eurotiales. *Persoonia* **13**:273-300.

Cano, J., J. Guarro & R.F. Castañeda Ruiz. (1994). Studies on keratinophilic fungi. III. ***Bifidocarpus***, a new genus of the Eurotiales. *Mycotaxon* (in press).

Currah, R.S. (1985). Taxonomy of the Onygenales: Arthrodermataceae, Gymnoascaceae, Myxotrichaceae and Onygenaceae. *Mycotaxon* **24**:1-216.

Guarro, J., L. Punsola & J.A. von Arx (1986). ***Hormographis ramirezii***, a new keratinophilic fungus from Spanish soils. *Mycologia* **78**: 969-971.


a
b
c

Malloch, D. & R.F. Cain (1971). New genera of Onygenaceae. *Canadian Journal of Botany* **49**: 839-846.

Orr, G.F., H.H. Kuehn & O.A. Plunkett (1963). The genus ***Myxotrichum*** Kunze. *Canadian Journal of Botany* **41**: 1457-1480.

Sigler, L. & J.W. Carmichael (1982). Two new species of ***Malbranchea***. *Mycotaxon* **15**: 465-471.

Sigler, L. & H. Congly (1990). Toenail infection caused by ***Onychocola canadensis*** gen. et sp.nov. *Journal of Medical and Veterinary Mycology* **28**: 405-417.

Sigler, L., P.K. Gaur, R.W. Lichtwardt & J.W. Carmichael (1979). ***Renispora flavissima*** a new gymnoascaceous fungus with tuberculate ***Chrysosporium*** conidia. *Mycotaxon* **10**: 133-141.

Fig. 3.- ***Malbranchea filamentosa*** (FMR 3858). **a**.- Fertile hyphae and atthroconidia (bar= 10 µm), **b**.- Habit (bar= 100 µm), **c**.- Esterile hyphae (bar= 10 µm).

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 429-442 October-December 1994

COMMENTS ON THE EXSICCAT "LECANOROID LICHENS" II

H.T. LUMBSCH and G.B. FEIGE

Botanisches Institut, Universität Essen, D-45117 Essen, Germany

Abstract: The second fascicle of the lichen exsiccat "Lecanoroid Lichens" is being issued by the Botanical Institute, University of Essen, Germany. Some remarks on the taxonomy, nomenclature and chemistry of the species distributed are made. *Haematomma neglectum* Lumbsch & Feige, *Halecania australis* Lumbsch and *Lecanora elixii* Lumbsch are described as new. *Schistoplaca* is reduced into synonymy with *Lecanora* and *S. alvearialis* with *L. sphaerospora*.

The Botanical Institute of the University of Essen in Germany is continuing the publication of a series of lichens associated with the Lecanoraceae s. lat., by the distribution of Fascicle II of "Lecanoroid Lichens". This fascicle consists of 20 numbers (nos. 21-40). The majority of the specimens being distributed were collected in Australia (6), while five specimens come from Central Europe, two from the Baleares (Spain) and three from Turkey. One specimen was collected on Madeira, two on the British Isles and one in the Asian part of Russia.

As before, the exsiccat is being distributed in 20 complete and some incomplete sets on an exchange basis. The recipients of this fascicle are identical to those of the first fascicle (Lumbsch & Feige 1992). Material (including undetermined specimens) for distribution in our exsiccat, is always gratefully appreciated.

Material and Methods

Material. Specimens were studied from the following herbaria: BRI, CBG, ESS, GZU, H, M, TUR, UPS and the private herbaria of PD Dr. Klaus Kalb (Neumarkt/Opf.) and H.T. Lumbsch.

Methods. Microscopy. Thalli and apothecia were cut using a freezing microtome in 16-20 µm thickness and stained with lactophenol cottonblue.

Chemistry. The chemical constituents were identified using thin layer chromatography, TLC (Culberson 1972, Culberson et al. 1981, Culberson & Johnson 1982) and gradient-elution high performance liquid chromatography, HPLC (Feige et al. 1993).

Annotated list of the specimens

No. 21: Haematomma neglectum Lumbsch & Feige spec. nov.
Typus: Portugal, MADEIRA, Llevada near Blandys Garden, 1 km NW of Camacha, 32°41'N, 16°50'W, ca. 150 m alt. On *Castanea vesca*, 10.II.1993, G.B. Feige (ESS-Holotypus).

=*Haematomma leprarioides* auct. europ. non (Vainio) Vainio
=*Haematomma puniceum* auct. europ. non (Ach.) Massal.

Planta corticola. Thallus crustaceus, uniformis, adnatus, tenuis, continuus vel rimosus, albido-griseus usque ad lividogriseus, epruinosus. Soralia (0,1-)0,5-0,8 mm in diametro, rotundata, applanata vel paulum convexa; soredia farinosa. Prothallus atrogriseus.

Apothecia 0,3-0,9 mm in diametro, sessilia, disci coccinei. Margines apotheciorum albido-grisei, laeves vel parum crenulati, nonnumquam sorediati. Cortex hyalinus, inspersus, uniformis. Amphithecium crystalla magna continens. Parathecium hyalinum, ca. 10-15 µm crassum. Epihymenium clare aurantiaco-brunneum, granulosum, 10-15 µm altum. Hymenium hyalinum, 60-85 µm altum. Subhymenium hyalinum. Paraphyses simplices. Asci clavati, 55-85 x 9-14 µm. Ascosporae 40-75 x 4-5,5 µm, 8-12 (-16)-septatae, elongatae.

Thallus atranorinum et chloroatranorinum continens.

Thallus crustose, uniform, adnate, thin, continuous to rimose, whitish grey to pale grey, epruinose. Soralia (0,1-)0,5-0,8 mm in diam., rounded, flat or slightly convex; soredia farinose. Prothallus blackish grey.

Apothecia 0,3-0,9 mm in diam., immersed when young, sessile at maturity, discs scarlet, thalline margin concolorous with thallus, entire or crenulate, sometimes sorediate. Cortex hyaline, inspersed with small crystals, uniform. Amphithecium with large crystals, which do not resolve in KOH. Parathecium hyaline, ca. 10-15 μm thick. Epihymenium bright orange-red, with orange crystals, not dissolving in KOH, 10-15 μm thick. Hymenium hyaline, 60-85 μm tall. Subhymenium hyaline. Paraphyses simple, apically slightly thickened. Asci clavate, 55-85 x 9-14 μm. Ascospores 40-75 x 4-5,5 μm, 8-12 (-16)-septate, elongate, one end attenuated.

Chemistry: Thallus and soralia K + yellow, PD + pale yellow, C -, UV -. Apothecial discs K + purple, PD -, C -, UV -. Major substance: atranorin; minor substance: chloroatranorin.

Haematomma neglectum is a lichen of the oceanic part of Western Europe, where it occurs in Ireland, Brittany and Portugal (Purvis et al. 1992) as well as on Madeira (Tavares 1952). Two collections of *H. neglectum* from Brazil (Prov. Rio de Janeiro) were kindly submitted by Dr. Klaus Kalb (Neumarkt/Opf.). The species has been misidentified as *H. puniceum* or more recently as *H. leprarioides* by European authors (cf. Clauzade & Roux 1985, Guillaumot 1951, Ozenda & Clauzade 1970, Poelt & Vezda 1977, Purvis et al. 1992). *Haematomma puniceum* is an esorediate species which differs further by containing placodiolic acid in addition to atranorin (Rogers 1982). The type specimen of *H. leprarioides* (TUR-V 4147) also differs from *H. neglectum.* The type was collected in Brazil ("ad corticem arboris prope Rio de Janeiro") and contains thiophaninic acid (=2,4-dichloro-6-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone) as the major substance and atranorin and chloroatranorin as minor compounds. So far *H. leprarioides* s.str. is known with certainty only from South America. A third corticolous and sorediate *Haematomma* species is *H. sorediatum* described from Australia. This species is distinguished by the presence of placodiolic acid in addition to atranorin (Rogers 1982).

No. 22: Halecania australis Lumbsch spec. nov.

Typus: AUSTRALIA, New South Wales, Oaky Creek, 37 km NE of Boorowa, on Reids Flat Road. *Brachychiton* dominated steep slope with large granite outcrops. 34°08'S, 149°54'E, 450 m alt. On eutrophic siliceous rocks in a river bed. Associated lichens include *Candelaria concolor* and *Phaeophyscia* spp., 14.VIII. 1991, H.T. Lumbsch & H. Streimann (CBG-Holotypus).

Planta saxicola. Thallus crustaceus, uniformis, adnatus, tenuis, continuus usque ad disperso areolatus, viridulo-brunneus vel flavobrunneus, epruinosus. Soredia nulla. Prothallus nigrescens vel deficiens.

Apothecia sessilia vel subimmersa, usque ad 0,7 mm in diametro, disci obscure griseo-brunnei, epruinosi. Margines apotheciorum viridulo-brunnei vel flavobrunnei, tenues, verrucosi vel crenulati. Excipulum lecanorinum, cortex absens, sed stratum algarum cum stratum epinecralum. Epihymenium fuscobrunneum, egranulosum. Hymenium ca. 60-80 μm altum. Hypothecium et subhymenium hyalinum. Paraphyses ca. 2 μm crassae, septatae, capitatae. Asci clavati, 8-spori. Ascosporae hyalinae, ellipsoideae, 1-septatae, 12,5-16,0 x 4,5-6,5 μm.

Thallus atranorinum, chloratranorinum et zeorinum continens.

Thallus crustose, uniform, adnate, thin, continuous to dispersed areolate, greenish brown to yellowish brown, epruinose. Soredia absent. Prothallus blackish grey or absent.

Apothecia sessile or subimmersed, up to 0,7 mm in diam., discs dark grey-brown, red-brown when wet, epruinose. Apothecial margins concolorous with thallus, thin, verrucose to crenulate. Excipulum lecanorine, cortex absent, but algae containing layer covered by an epinecral layer. Epihymenium red-brown, pigmentation not altered in KOH, without granules, Hymenium ca. 60-80 μm high. Hypothecium and subhymenium hyaline. Paraphyses ca. 2 μm thick, sepatate, apically slightly ramified and capitate, paraphysal apices with brown tips. Asci clavate, 8-spored. Ascospores hyaline, ellipsoid, 1-septate, 12,5-16,0 x 4,5-6,5 μm.

Chemistry: Atranorin and zeorin as major substances and chloroatranorin as minor.

Halecania australis is so far only known from the type locality, where it grew on eutrophic rocks in a river bed in pasture land together with nitrophilous lichens such as *Candelaria concolor*. The genus *Halecania* is characterized by halonate ascospores and a *Catillaria*-type ascus and was placed in the Catillariaceae by M. Mayrhofer (1987, 1988). The genus consists of six species. The new species can be distinguished from the similar *Halecania alpivaga* (TH. FR.) M. MAYRH. and *H. ralfsii* (SALWEY) M. MAYRH. by its bright thallus colour and the thin thallus with a rough thallus surface. *Halecania alpivaga* has a thicker and darker thallus and the apothecial discs are darker, while *H. ralfsii* has a darker thallus with a smooth surface. It occurs on coastal rocks in Scandinavia and the British Isles (Mayrhofer 1987).

No. 23: Lecanora actophila Weddell

GREAT BRITAIN, Scotland, Inner Hebrides, Isle of Islay, Singing Beach, 3 km W of Port Ellen, 55°37'N, 6°13'W, 0-5 m alt. On siliceous rocks in the mesic supralittoral zone with *Caloplaca marina*, *C. thallinicola*, *Catillaria chalybeia* and *Lecanora helicopis*, 26.VIII.1993, E. & H.T. Lumbsch.

No. 24: Lecanora argopholis (Ach.) Ach.

RUSSIA, Altai, Tschibit, 10 km W of Aktasch, 50°21'N, 87°27'E, ca. 1100 m alt. Steppe vegetation near the main road. On S-exposed siliceous rocks, 16.VIII.1993, T. Lunke.

A detailed description of *L. argopholis* and discussion of its relationships was provided by Vänskä (1984). The species can be distinguished from the morphologically similar *L. frustulosa* (Dickson) Ach. by the different spore size and chemistry. While *L. frustulosa* has narrowly ellipsoid spores and usnic acid as the constant secondary metabolite, *L. argopholis* possesses broadly ellipsoid spores and contains atranorin as major constituent.

Vänskä (1984) described a remarkable chemical variation within *L. argopholis* and distinguished nine chemodemes. Some of the chemical variation reported, however, might be due to insensitive equipment being unable to detect minor substances. In the specimens of *L. argopholis* we examined, we could always detect atranorin as major substance and epanorin, chloroatranorin and zeorin in varying quantities. Norstictic acid was always present a minor substance, connorstictic acid was sometimes detected in traces. Moreover unidentified fatty acids were always found.

The taxonomic position of *L. argopholis* has been discussed by Brusse (1987). He described the genus *Schistoplaca*, which was placed in the Biatoraceae on the basis of ascus structure. The ascus was said to belong to the *Biatora* type, although the drawing by Brusse showed an ascus type rather different from those considered to be of the *Biatora* type by Hafellner (1984). He included *Lecanora argopholis* in his new genus and supposed that more species currently placed in *Lecanora* should be transferred to *Schistoplaca*. A reexamination of the asci of both the type species of *Schistoplaca*, *S. alvearialis* Brusse (UPS - isotype) and *Lecanora argopholis,* revealed that the asci of both species belong to the *Lecanora* type sensu Hafellner (1984) and that therefore it does not seem necessary to separate either species at generic level from *Lecanora*. Consequently, we propose to reduce the genus *Schistoplaca* into synonymy with *Lecanora*. Moreover *S. alvearialis* was found to be a synonym of *L. sphaerospora* Müll. Arg., a common species on limestone in Southern Australia (Lumbsch & Feige 1992), thus extending the distribution of that species to South Africa.

No. 25: Lecanora campestris (Schaerer) Hue

SPAIN, Baleares, Menorca, Santa Roca S'Indio, 39°58'S, 4°06'E, ca. 200 m alt. On sandstone with *Caloplaca scoriophila*, *Lecanora sulphurata*, *Peltula euploca*, *Polysporina simplex* and *Protoparmelia montagnei*, 15.IV.1992, G.B. Feige.

Lecanora campestris is a rather common saxicolous lichen in Europe. It also occurs in California (Brodo, 1984). All records from other parts of the world are based on misidentifications (Lumbsch 1994). The species has a disjunct western North American - European distribution. This distribution type has been discussed by Kärnefelt (1980). The typification of *L. campestris* is discussed by Brodo & Vitikainen (1984). A sorediate morphotype was described as ssp. *dolomitica* Gilbert (1984). A discussion of that subspecies and its relation to other saxicolous, sorediate species in Europe is given by Brodo et al. (1994).

By HPLC and TLC atranorin and Lcm-1 could be detected as major substances and the triterpenoids Lgr-1, Lgr-2 and chloroatranorin as minor compounds. Kümmerling (1991) detected zeorin in her material of *L. campestris,* but failed to detect chloroatranorin. We could not find zeorin in the specimens of *L. campestris* we examined, including material from Central Europe. Chloroatranorin could always be detected by means of HPLC.

No. 26: Lecanora carpinea (L.) Vainio
TURKEY, Anatolia, Prov. Izmir, Bozdagköy, Bozdag Mtn., 38°21'N, 28°05'E, ca. 1150 m alt. On *Castanea sativa* with *Caloplaca* spp., *Lecanora chlarotera, Ochrolechia* spp., *Porina aenea* and *Ramalina fraxinea*, 18.IV.1992, H.T. Lumbsch.

This Holarctic species is easily recognized by the C + orange reaction of the apothecial disc, due to the presence of sordidone in the pruina, and the thick, gelatinous amphithecial cortex. A full description of the species is given by Imshaug & Brodo (1966). Sordidone and atranorin were detected as major substances by TLC and HPLC, and eugenitol, as well as chloroatranorin, as minor secondary products.

No. 27: Lecanora chlarotera Nyl.
TURKEY, Anatolia, Prov. Izmir, Çesme Peninsula, Akdag near Karaburun. Pine forest on the western slope of Akdag between Karaburun and Yaylaköy, 38°37'N, 26°28'E, alt. ca. 500 m. On *Pinus* twigs, 12.IV.1992. H.T. Lumbsch.

This species is rather common and polymorphic in Europe. Populations with verrucose apothecial margins have been distinguished as *L. rugosella* Zahlbr. However, there are no consistent anatomical or chemical differences between the two morphotypes, therefore we would prefer - in agreement with various authors (Poelt 1952, Ozenda & Clauzade 1970, Wirth 1980, Clauzade & Roux 1985) - to include *L. rugosella* in *L. chlarotera*. Several other authors prefer to keep the two morphotypes as distinct species (Brodo 1984, Purvis et al. 1992, Santesson 1993).

Brodo (1984) reported *L. chlarotera* from North America, but noticed chemical and morphological differences of the North American and the European populations. The species has not been reported from Japan (Miyawaki 1988). However, we examined two specimens agreeing both anatomically and chemical with *L. chlarotera* s.str., which were collected by T. Ahti (Helsinki) in South America.

Lecanora chlarotera contains gangaleoidin and atranorin as major compounds and chloroatranorin, norgangaleodin and roccellic acid as minor substances.

No. 28: Lecanora circumborealis Brodo & Vitikainen
SWITZERLAND, Graubünden, Surselva, TK 25: 1193 Tödi, Tschegn Dago, Muletg

Gron, 1700 m alt. On *Picea abies*, 24.VIII.1990, E. & H.T. Lumbsch.

Lecanora circumborealis is a boreal species. The difficulties in the distinction of *L. circumborealis* and *L. pulicaris* were discussed by Brodo (1984) and Brodo & Vitikainen (1984). The colour of the apothecial discs is variable in both species and the distributed material shows some variation of the disc colour. The spore size differs between the two species but there is an overlap in spore size. Chemically both species differ. While *L. pulicaris* contains the fumarprotocetraric acid chemosyndrome, *L. circumborealis* contains atranorin and roccellic acid as major compounds and chloroatranorin as a minor substance. However, it should be noted that sometimes fumarprotocetraric acid deficient populations occur in *L. pulicaris*.

No. 29: Lecanora elixii Lumbsch spec. nov.

Typus: AUSTRALIA, New South Wales, Wolumba Peak, 16 km WNW of Merrimbula, 36°53'S, 149°44'E, 750 m alt. Dry sclerophyll forest on rocky ridge, often burnt. On basaltic rocks with *Diploschistes euganeus*, *Pertusaria lophocarpa*. *Rhizocarpon geographicum* and *Tephromela atra*, 16.VI.1991, H.T. Lumbsch & H. Streimann (CBG-Holotypus).

Planta saxicola. Thallus crustaceus, uniformis, adnatus, tenuis, continuus vel disperso-verrucosus, luteo-albidus usque ad luteo-griseus, vel albido-griseus, epruinosus. Soredia nulla. Margo thallinus indeterminatus. Prothallus non evolutus.

Apothecia sessilia, 0,3-0,9 mm in diametro, disci griseo-fusci, subcaeruleo pruinosi. Margines apotheciorum luteo-albidi vel luteo-grisei, tenues, laeves, verrucosi vel crenulati. Cortex hyalinus, basaliter gelatinosus, inspersus, lateraliter 15-20 μm, basaliter 20-40 μm. Amphithecium crystalla minuta continens. Parathecium hyalinum, crystalla deficiens, ca. 10-15 μm crassum. Epihymenium rubrofuscum, granulosum, ca. 15 μm altum. Hymenium hyalinum, 65-75 μm altum. Hypothecium et subhymenium hyalinum. Paraphyses ca. 1,5 μm crassae, septatae. Asci clavati, 50-65 x 12-14 μm, octospori. Ascosporae hyalinae, non-septatae, late ellipsoideae, 8,5-12,5 x 5,5-7,5 μm.

Thallus atranorinum, chloratranorinum, zeorinum et diversa xanthona continens.

Thallus crustose, uniform, adnate, thin or very thin, continuous to disperse verrucose, yellowish white to yellowish grey, epruinose, sometimes reduced to small parts surrounding the apothecia. Soredia absent. Thallus margins indefinite. Prothallus not visible.

Apothecia sessile, 0,3-0,9 mm in diam., discs grey-brown to bluish grey, bluish to bluish grey pruinose. Apothecial margins concolorous with thallus, thin, smooth, verrucose to crenulate. Cortex distinct at base, hyaline, more or less gelatinous, slightly inspersed with small crystals, 15-20 μm laterally and 20-40 μm at the base. Amphithecium with small crystals (Pol +), crystals rapidly dissolving in KOH (*campestris* type). Parathecium hyaline, without crystals (Pol -), 10-15 µm thick. Epihymenium reddish brown, the pigmentation completely dissolving in KOH, with crystals on the epihymenium (Pol +) (*chlarotera* type). Hymenium hyaline, 65-75 µm high. Hypothecium and subhymenium hyaline. Paraphyses ca. 1,5 µm thick, septate, apically slightly ramified and not thickened. Asci clavate, 50-65 x 10-14 µm, 8-spored. Spores broadly ellipsoid, 8,5-12,5 x 5,5-7,5 µm.

Chemistry: Thallus and apothecial margins: K + yellow, C + orange, KC + orange, PD + yellowish orange. Major substances: atranorin, 5,7-dichloro-3-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone, isoarthothelin, 3-*O*-methylasemone and 2,5,7-trichloro-3-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone; minor substances: arthothelin, asemone, chloroatranorin, 2,7-dichloronorlichexanthone, 5,7-dichloronorlichexanthone, 2,5,7-trichlorolichexanthone.

Etymology: The new species is named in honour of our friend Prof. Dr. John A. Elix (Canberra, Australia), who is well known as an outstanding lichen chemist and taxonomist.

Habitat: The new species grows on siliceous rocks in more or less exposed habitats. Associated lichens found growing with the new species include *Lecanora subglaucodea, Pertusaria lophocarpa, Tephromela atra* and *Xanthoparmelia* spp.

Distribution: So far *L. elixii* has been collected on the South Island of New Zealand and in temperate southeastern Australia. The species seems to be distributed in temperate Australasia and to be restricted to montane altitudes. However, due to the small number of known collections these remarks must remain preliminary.

Remarks: *Lecanora elixii* is characterized by the presence of the 2,5,7-trichloro-3-O-methylnorlichexanthone chemosyndrome, relatively small and broadly ellipsoid spores, the reduced thallus and pruinose apothecial disks. Moreover the epihymenium belongs to the *chlarotera* type according to Brodo (1984), with the epihymenial pigmentation rapidly resolving in KOH. A detailed discussion of the *Lecanora* species containing the 2,5,7-trichloro-3-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone chemosyndrome is given by Lumbsch et al. (1994).

Additional specimens examined (=paratypes): **Australia:** New South Wales: Blue Mts., 3 km SE of Leura, Sublime Point Lookout, 33°44'S, 150°20'E, 905 m alt., 1.2.1986, *G. Rambold 4114* (M). - Mt. Kaputar National Park, W Kaputar Rocks, 30°16'30''S, 150°09'E, 1450 m alt., 8.2.1987, *P. Merrotsy 450* (BRI-491507). **New Zealand:** South Island: Canterbury, Mt. Peel, Lynn Stream Valley, Long Speer above Acland's Hut, 43°50'30''S, 171°10'30''-171°11'30''E, 600-1100 m alt., 15.1.1985, *H. Mayrhofer 9054, H. Hertel & B.P.J. Molloy* (GZU).

No. 30: Lecanora helva Stizenb.

AUSTRALIA, Queensland, Laguna Bay, a few km NE of Tewantin, ca. 140 km N of Brisbane, 26°20'S, 153°03'E, 5 m alt. Seashore vegetation with *Casuarina glauca* and *Banksia integrifolia*. On *Casuarina*, 23.VIII.1992, K. & A. Kalb.

Lecanora helva is morphologically similar to *L. leprosa*. Both species have a pantropical distribution. Chemically they are readily distinguished. *Lecanora leprosa* contains the gangaleoidin and atranorin chemosyndromes (Lumbsch & Elix 1993), while atranorin and 2'-*O*-methylperlatolic acid can be detected in *L. helva* as major compounds and chloroatranorin, 2'-*O*-methylhyperlatolic, 2'-*O*-methylisohyperlatolic and 2'-*O*-methylsuperlatolic acids as minor compounds. A full description and discussion of the relationships of *L. helva* is given by Lumbsch (1994).

No. 31: Lecanora jamesii Laundon

GREAT BRITAIN, Scotland, Inner Hebrides, Isle of Islay. On the roadside between Ardbeg and the Kildalton church, Loch a Chnuic. Remnant forest in heathland, 55°40'N, 6°04'W, 20 m alt. On *Salix* with *Degelia atlantica*. *Lecanora confusa*, *Ochrolechia androgyna* and *Pertusaria pertusa*, 24.VIII.1993, E. & H.T. Lumbsch.

A detailed discussion of this sorediate species, known from Western Europe and South America, was given by Brodo & Elix (1993). The specimen distributed contains usnic acid and chloroatranorin as major compounds and atranorin and 2-*O*-methylsulphurellin as minor substances.

No. 32: Lecanora lividocinerea Bagl.

SPAIN, Baleares, Menorca, S part of the island, Punta Galdana, Pinar at the coast, 39°56'N, 3°58'W, 20-30 m alt. On *Pinus maritima*, 10.V.1991, G.B. & I. Feige.

This lichen occurs in regions of winter rainfall in Southern Europe and Western Australia (Lumbsch 1994). Data concerning the distribution in Europe and its sociology are presented by Abassi Maaf & Roux (1984). It has been overlooked in Europe and often misidentified as *L. chlarotera*. The latter species can be distinguished, however, by the presence of the gangaleoidin chemosyndrome (thallus C -, while *L. lividocinerea* is C + red), darker apothecial discs and narrower ascospores.

Lecanora lividocinerea contains atranorin and 3,5-dichloro-2'-*O*-methylanziaic acid (=sulphurellin) as major substances and chloroatranorin and depsides related to sulphurellin as minor compounds. The structure of the new minor substances is currently under investigation by Prof. Elix (Canberra) and coworkers. The presence of sulphurellin has already been reported by Brodo & Elix (1993).

No. 33: Lecanora muralis (Schreb.) Rabenh.
GERMANY, Sachsen-Anhalt, Wimmelburg, copper schist dumps of the Otto Schächte at the Hüneberg near Eisleben. On copper schist, 5.IX.1991, G.B. & I. Feige & S. Huneck.

No. 34: Lecanora plumosa Müll. Arg.
AUSTRALIA, Northern Territory, Curtain Falls, 38 km ESE of Batchelor. Shaded narrow, creek side with *Corallia, Calophyllum* and *Ardisia*, 13°05'S, 130°40'E, 60 m alt. On siliceous rocks on forest floor, 3.VII.1991, H.T. Lumbsch, J.A. Elix & H. Streimann.

Lecanora plumosa is chemically identical to *L. helva* in containing the atranorin and the 2'-*O*-methylperlatolic acid chemosyndromes. This saxicolous lichen is widely distributed in northern and eastern Australia (Lumbsch 1994). We recently examined a specimen of this species collected in South Africa from München (M) (South Africa, Natal, Howick, 29°29'S, 30°14'E, ca. 950-1000 m alt., 15.III.1990, *Triebel & Rambold 7121*), thus extending the distribution of *L. plumosa* to a second continent and suggesting a Gondwanian type of disjunction.

No. 35: Lecanora pseudistera Nyl.
AUSTRALIA, Victoria, Western District, Wangoom, 38°70'S, 142°35'E, ca. 100 m alt. Basaltic outcrops in pasture land. On basaltic rocks. Associated lichens include *Candelariella vitellina, Diploschistes scruposus, D. sticticus, Parmotrema reticulatum, Punctelia subrudecta* and *Xanthoparmelia scabrosa*, 29.VII.1991, H.T. Lumbsch & W.H. Ewers.

Lecanora pseudistera is characterized by large crystals in the amphithecium, the *glabrata* type epihymenium and the presence of the 2'-*O*-methylperlatolic acid chemosyndrome. It is a common, subcosmopolitan lichen, which grows on siliceous rocks and on soil. It is known from southern Europe (Brodo 1984, Nimis 1993), North America (Brodo 1984), southern Africa and America, as well as Australasia (Lumbsch 1994). The species has been reported by Miyawaki (1988) from Japan under the name of *L. galactinula*. In Australasia it is the most common saxicolous species of the *L. subfusca* group and has been often misidentified as *L. campestris*. This species, however, differs both anatomically and chemically (see above).

No. 36: Lecanora pulicaris (Pers.) Ach.
GERMANY, Bavaria, Kr. Ebersberg, Egelburger See, avenue at the S border of the lake. 48°28'N, 11°96'E, alt. ca. 550 m. On *Alnus*, 8.III.1993, H.T. Lumbsch.

This lichen contains fumarprotocetraric acid and atranorin as major substances and confumarprotocetraric and protocetraric acids and chloroatranorin as minor substances. See above for the distinction of *L. pulicaris* and *L. circumborealis*.

No. 37: Lecanora reuteri Schaerer
AUSTRIA, Steiermark, Bez. Bruck an der Mur, Hochschwabgruppe, W-Abbrüche der Pribitz-Mauer gegen die Pfarrer Lacke, ca. 920 m alt. On overhanging limestone, 20.VI.1993, H. Köckinger, H. Pittoni & J. Poelt.

Lecanora reuteri is a Mediterranean-alpine lichen, which grows on calciferous rocks. A description is given by Poelt (1958). This member of sect. *Saccharon* of the subgen. *Placodium* prooved to be a rich source of norlichexanthones.

By HPLC and TLC we detected arthothelin, norlichexanthone, 2,5-dichloronorlichexanthone, 3-*O*-methylarthothelin (=thuringion) and 4-chloro-6-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone as major substances; 2-chloronorlichexanthone and 2,4-dichloronorlichexanthone as minor compounds, and isoarthothelin, thiophaninic acid (=2,4-dichloro-6-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone), 2-chloro-6-*O*-methylnorlichexanthone, 4-chloronorlichexanthone, 4,5-dichloronorlichexanthone and 6-*O*-methylarthothelin as well as unidentified xanthones in traces. Arthothelin and norlichexanthone were already reported by Santesson (1968) from *L. reuteri*.

No. 38: Lecanora swartzii ssp. caulescens (Steiner) Leuckert & Poelt
TURKEY, Anatolia, Prov. Izmir, Bozdag Mtn., E of Bozdagköy, 38°21'N, 28°06'E, ca. 1700 m alt. On overhanging, shaded slate rocks, 18.IV.1992, H.T. Lumbsch.

This subspecies is characterized by small fruticose thalli (Leuckert & Poelt 1989). Chemically ssp. *caulescens* is identical with ssp. *swartzii* in having sordidone and atranorin as major compounds and eugenitol and chloroatranorin as minor substances. Poelt (1989) described a detailed anatomical study of this remarkable small fruticose lichen in a group of crustose taxa.

No. 39: Lecanora tropica Zahlbr.
AUSTRALIA, Northern Territory, Table Top Range, Litchfield Park, 25 km SE of Batchelor, 13°11'S, 130°50'E, 180 m alt. Burnt *Eucalyptus* woodland with dense understorey of *Grevillea*, *Owenia*, *Acacia* and *Pouteria* amongst sandstone boulders. On *Ficus*, 2.VII.199, H.T. Lumbsch, J.A. Elix & H. Streimann.

This pantropical species is treated in some detail by Lumbsch (1994). The name *L. tropica* was introduced by Zahlbruckner (1928) for *L. subcrenulata* (Nyl.) Nyl. non Müll. Arg. *Lecanora byssinula* Kalb is a superfluous name suggested for the same taxon as discussed by Lumbsch (loc. cit.). Atranorin, chodatin, demethylchodatin and zeorin can be detected as major substances by TLC and HPLC, and chloroatranorin, 3-*O*-methylthiophanic acid, thiophanic acid and further unidentified xanthones as minor compounds.

No. 40: Tephromela armeniaca (DC.) Hertel & Rambold
Austria, Tyrol, Pfunds, Platzalm, 46°59'N, 10°39'E, 2100-2200 m alt. On siliceous rocks. Associated lichens included *Bellemerea alpina*, *Lecanora bicincta*, *L.*

oreinoides and *Ophioparma ventosa*, 22.VIII.1990, H.T. Lumbsch, B. Mies, S. Paus & G. Bremer.

The material distributed contains alectorialic, barbatolic and roccellic acids as major compounds and alectorialin, barbatolin, 5,7-dihydroxy-6-methylphthalide and 6-formyl-5,7-dihdroxyphthalide as minor substances. In principal these results are agreement with those by Huneck & Elix (1993).

We wish to thank the curators of the cited herbaria and the private collectors for sending us specimens in their care for examination. We gratefully acknowledge the assistance of all those who helped with the collection of the specimens, by collecting or organizing excursions or sending us material for distribution, especially Mr. G. Bremer, Prof. Dr. J.A. Elix, Dr. W.H. Ewers, Mrs. I. Feige, Dr. G. Gärtner, Dr. S. Huneck, Dr. V. John, Mrs. A. & Dr. K. Kalb, Dr. H. Köckinger, Dr. E. Lumbsch, Mr. T. Lunke, Dr. B. Mies, Mrs. S. Paus, Dr. H. Pittoni, Prof. Dr. J. Poelt, Mr. H. Streimann. We thank Prof. Dr. J.A. Elix for his comments on the manuscript. Prof. Dr. Ch. Leuckert kindly reviewed our manuscript.

References

Abassi Maaf, L. & Roux, C. (1984) Champignons lichenises ou lichenicoles de la France meridionale: Especes nouvelles ou interessantes (III). *Bull. Soc. linn. Provence* **36:** 195-200.

Brodo, I.M. (1984) The North American species of the *Lecanora subfusca* group. *Beih. Nova Hedwigia* **79:** 63-185.

Brodo, I.M. & Elix, J.A. (1993) *Lecanora jamesii* and the relationship between *Lecanora* s.str. and *Straminella*. *Bibl. Lichenol.* **53:** 19-25.

Brodo, I.M., Owe-Larsson, B. & Lumbsch, H.T. (1994) The sorediate saxicolous species of the *Lecanora subfusca* group in Europe. *Nord. J. Bot.*, in press.

Brodo, I.M. & Vitikainen, O. (1984) The typification of *Lecanora subfusca* (L.) Ach., its varieties, and some of its related taxa published before 1850. *Mycotaxon* **21:** 281-298.

Brusse, F.A. (1987) *Schistoplaca* (Lichenes, Biatoraceae), a new lichen genus. *Mycotaxon* **29**: 245-249.

Clauzade, G. & C. Roux (1985) Likenoj de Okcidenta Europo. Illustra determinlibro. *Bull. Soc. Bot. Centre-Ouest Nouv. sér., num. spéc.* **7:** 1-893.

Culberson, C.F. (1972) Improved conditions and new data for the identification of lichen products by a standardized thin-layer chromatographic method. *J. Chromatogr.* **72:** 113-125.

Culberson, C.F. & A. Johnson (1982) Substitution of methyl tert.-butyl ether for diethyl ether in standardized thin-layer chromatographic method for lichen products. *J. Chromatogr.* **238:** 438-487.

Culberson, C.F., W.L. Culberson & A. Johnson (1981) A standardized TLC analysis of β-orcinol depsidones. *Bryologist* **84:** 16-29.

Feige, G.B., H.T. Lumbsch, S. Huneck & J.A. Elix (1993) The identification of lichen products by a standardized high-performance liquid chromatographic method. *J. Chromatogr.* **646:** 417-427.

Guillaumot, M. (1951) Flore des Lichens de France et de Grande-Bretagne. P.

Lechevalier, Paris.

Hafellner, J. (1984) Studien in Richtung einer natürlicheren Gliederung der Sammelfamilien Lecanoraceae und Lecideaceae. *Beih. Nova Hedwigia* **79:** 241-371.

Huneck, S. & Elix, J.A. (1993) The chemistry of the lichens *Anamylopsora pulcherrima* and *Tephromela armeniaca*. *Herzogia* **9:** 647-651.

Imshaug, H.A. & Brodo, I.M. (1966) Biosystematic studies on *Lecanora pallida* and some related lichens in the Americas. *Nova Hedwigia* **12:** 1-59.

Kärnefelt, I. (1980) Lichens of western North America with disjunctions in Macaronesia and western Mediterranean region. *Bot. Not.* **133:** 569-577.

Kümmerling, H. (1991) Zur Kenntnis der Flechtenflora am Hohen Meißner und in seinem Vorland (Hessen) unter besonderer Berücksichtigung chemischer Merkmale. *Bibl. Lichenol.* **41:** 1-315.

Leuckert, C. & Poelt, J. (1989) Studien über die *Lecanora rupicola*-Gruppe in Europa (Lecanoarceae). *Nova Hedwigia* **49:** 121-167.

Lumbsch, H.T. (1994) Die *Lecanora subfusca*-Gruppe in Australasien. *Journ. Hattori Bot. Lab.*, in press.

Lumbsch, H.T. & J.A. Elix (1993) Notes on the circumscription of the lichens *Lecanora leprosa* and *L. sulphurescens*. *Tropical Bryology* **7:** 71-75.

Lumbsch, H.T. & Feige, G.B. (1992) Comments on the exsiccatum "Lecanoroid Lichens" I. *Mycotaxon* **45**: 473-488.

Lumbsch, H.T., Feige, G.B. & Elix, J.A. (1993) The joint occurrence of chloroxanthones in Southern Hemisphere *Lecanora* species and their taxonomic significance (Ascomycotina; Lecanoraceae). *Bot. Acta*, in press.

Mayrhofer, M. (1987) Studien über die saxicolen Arten der Flechtengattung *Lecania* in Europa I. *Halecania* gen. nov. *Herzogia* **7:** 381-406.

Mayrhofer, M. (1988) Studien über die saxicolen Arten der Flechtengattung *Lecania* in Europa II. *Lecania* s.str. *Bibl. Lichenol.* **28:** 1-133.

Miyawaki, H. (1988) Studies on the *Lecanora subfusca* group in Japan. *Journ. Hattori Bot. Lab.* **64:** 271-326.

Nimis, P.L. (1993) The lichens of Italy. Museo Regionale di Scienze Naturali, Torino.

Ozenda, P. & Clauzade, G. (1970) Les Lichens. Étude Biologique et Flore Illustrée. Masson & Cie, Paris.

Poelt, J. (1952) Die *Lecanora subfusca*-Gruppe in Süddeutschland. *Ber. bayer. bot. Ges.* **29:** 58-69.

Poelt, J. (1958) Die lobaten Arten der Flechtengattung *Lecanora* Ach. sensu ampl. in der Holarktis. *Mitt. Bot. Staatss. München* **2:** 411-573.

Poelt, J. (1989) Die Entstehung einer Strauchflechte aus einem Formenkreis krustiger Verwandter. *Flora* **183:** 65-72.

Poelt, J. & Vezda, A. (1981) Bestimmungsschlüssel europäischer Flechten. Ergänzungsheft II. *Bibl. Lichenol.* **16:** 1-390.

Purvis, O.W., Coppins, B.J., Hawksworth, D.L., James, P.W. & Moore, D.M. (1992) *The lichen flora of Great Britain and Ireland.* Natural History Museum, London.

Rogers, R.W. (1982) The corticolous species of *Haematomma* in Australia. *Lichenologist* **14:** 115-129.

Santesson, J (1968) Chemical studies on lichens 12. A new xanthone from *Lecanora reuteri*. *Acta Chem. Scand.* **22:** 1698-1699.

Santesson, R. (1993) The lichens and lichenicolous fungi of Sweden and Norway. Lund.

Tavares, C.N. (1952) Contributions to the lichen flora of Macaronesia I - Lichens from Madeira. *Port. Acta Biol. ser. B* **3:** 308-391.

Vänskä, H. (1984) The identity of the lichens *Lecanora frustulosa* and *L. argopholis. Ann. Bot. Fenn.* **21:** 391-402.

Wirth, V. (1980) Flechtenflora. Ökologische Kennzeichnung und Bestimmung der Flechten Südwestdeutschlands und angrenzender Gebiete. E. Ulmer, Stuttgart.

Zahlbruckner, A. (1928) *Catalogus lichenum universalis*, 5. vol. Gebr. Borntraeger, Leipzig.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 443-466 October-December 1994

A NEW SPECIES OF LACTARIUS FROM MEXICO

ALEJANDRO KONG LUZ *

and

ARTURO ESTRADA TORRES **

Laboratorio de Micología,
Centro de Investigaciones en Ciencias Biológicas,
Universidad Autónoma de Tlaxcala
** Apartado Postal 367, Tlaxcala 90000, Tlaxcala, México*
*** Apartado Postal 63-389, México 02800, D.F., México*

ABSTRACT

Lactarius mexicanus is described as a new species of Subsection *Scrobiculati*. It is common and abundant in coniferous or mixed forests on the highest volcanoes in Central Mexico in association with *Abies religiosa*. This taxon has previously been confused with *L. scrobiculatus* in Mexico. It is similar to *L. scrobiculatus* var. *montanus* and *L. intermedius*, but distinct by pileus color, lamellae frequency, stipe size and ornamentation, spore print color, basidiospore size and height of the ornamentation, basidia and macrocystidia size, and habitat. A detailed description, together with illustrations and information about the distribution, habitat, phenology, and frequency of this taxon are presented.

RESUMEN

Lactarius mexicanus se describe como una especie nueva de la Subsección *Scrobiculati*. Es común y abundante en los bosques de coníferas o mixtos de los grandes volcanes del centro de México en asociación con *Abies religiosa*. En

México este taxón ha sido previamente confundido con *L. scrobiculatus*. Es similar a *L. scrobiculatus* var. *montanus* y a *L. intermedius*, pero se distingue por el color del píleo, frecuencia de las láminas, tamaño y ornamentación del estípite, color de la esporada, tamaño de las basidiosporas y altura de su ornamentación, tamaño de los basidios y macrocistidios, y por el hábitat. Se presenta una descripción detallada, con ilustraciones e información acerca de la distribución, hábitat, fenología y frecuencia de este taxón.

INTRODUCTION

Although the genus *Lactarius* Pers. ex S.F. Gray is a conspicuous element of the forest mycota of Mexico, it has received careful attention only in the last few years (Guevara *et al.*, 1987; Montoya *et al.*, 1990).

Montoya *et al.* (1990) presented a check list of 45 species reported in Mexico prior to 1989. Since this date, another 9 species previously unknown from Mexico have been reported (Cifuentes *et al.*, 1989, 1993; Singer, 1990; Laferrière & Gilbertson, 1992; Lalli & Pacioni, 1992). Including the taxon described in this paper, 55 taxa of *Lactarius* are presently known from Mexico. The total number of taxa in Mexico is unclear since many early reports are not substantiated by voucher collections and the occurrence and correct determination of additional species remains to be ascertained.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Capitalized color terms followed by alphanumerical notations in parentheses are from Kornerup & Wanscher (1978). Uncapitalized color terms are the author's approximations of colors. Spore deposit color followed by alphanumerical notations in parentheses are from Romagnesi (1967).

Basidiospore size, excluding ornamentation, and shape were determined by measuring at least 30 spores per specimen from spore deposits. Basidiospore volume was determined using the formula of Breitenbach & Kränzlin (1991). The following notations are used for reporting basidiospore data: L = mean length range; W = mean width range; Q = mean length/width range; V = mean volume range. Description of basidiospore ornamentation is given as it appears in Melzer's reagent; other structures were studied in 5% KOH. Basidia length excludes sterigmata length. For the purpose of this study, we consider macrocystidia to be the pleurocystidia and cheilocystidia typical of the Russulaceae, pseudocystidia as cystidia which terminate laticiferous hyphae and project into the hymenium, and marginal cells as non-macrocystidia which terminate the hyphae of the lamellar edge (Kühner & Romagnesi, 1953; Buyck, 1991). Drawings of microscopic structures were made with the aid of a camera lucida. Stippling indicates the contents of macrocystidia and laticiferous hyphae.

Most of the specimens studied were deposited in the Instituto Politécnico Nacional at the Mycological Herbarium of the Escuela Nacional de Ciencias Biológicas (ENCB). When the abbreviation TLXM follows specimen data, it means the specimen was deposited in the Universidad Autónoma de Tlaxcala at the Herbarium of the Centro de Investigaciones en Ciencias Biológicas which is not listed in *Index Herbariorum* (Holmgren *et al.*, 1990).

For comparison with the species of *Lactarius* described here, other members of Subsection *Scrobiculati* from Europe and North America were examined including one collection of *L. scrobiculatus* (Scop.: Fr.) Fr. *sensu stricto* (Switzerland, leg. G. Guzmán, det. H. Clemençon, in ENCB) and two collections of *L. scrobiculatus* var. *canadensis* (Smith) Hesler & Smith (United States, leg. & det. A.H. Smith, in ENCB from MICH; leg. & det. A.S. Methven, in TLXM from EIU).

To evaluate the spatial frequency of *L. mexicanus*, we followed the methods described by Villeneuve *et al.* (1988) and Brunner (1989). Four 1600 m^2 permanent plots (40 x 40 m), each divided into 64 subplots (5 x 5 m), were established. Two of the plots were in a fir stand and two in a pine-fir stand at 3300-3500 m altitude on the Cañada Grande of La Malintzi Volcano, state of Tlaxcala, Mexico. The study plots have an eastern exposure and a slope of ± 15%. The forest is dominated by *Abies religiosa* (HBK.) Schl. & Cham. mixed with *Pinus hartwegii* Linbl, *Salix paradoxa* HBK., and *Alnus jorullensis* HBK. Fir plots (numbered 1 and 2) are composed of 98 - 100% *A. religiosa* and 0 - 2% *S. paradoxa*. Pine-fir plots (numbered 3 and 4) are composed of 5 - 30% *P. hartwegii*, 66 - 95% *A. religiosa*, and 0 - 4% *A. jorullensis*. Plots were visited every two weeks from May to November 1990 and from May to December 1991, with the exception of week 37 in 1991. Basidiomata were mapped and removed from the study plots. A frequency of 1 indicates occurrence of basidiomata in all 64 subplots, 0.5 indicates occurrence in 32 subplots, 0 indicates no occurrence. The spatial frequency coefficient corresponds to the number of subplots from both plots of a given forest stand in which basidiomata were present during the study period. The spatial frequency coefficient was established according to the following classes (Villeneuve *et al.*, 1988): extremely infrequent (basidiomata in 1 - 4 subplots per stand), very infrequent (5 - 8 subplots), infrequent (9

- 16 subplots), frequent (17 - 32 subplots), very frequent (33 - 64 subplots), and extremely frequent (65 - 128 subplots).

DESCRIPTION OF THE TAXON

Lactarius mexicanus Kong et Estrada, *sp. nov.*

Fig. 1 - 5

Pileus 95 - 200 mm latus convexo-depressus dein plano-depressus vel infundibuliformis, margine fibrilloso et involuto dein glabro et arcuato undulato, subviscidus vel glutinosus azonatus vel obscure zonatus glaber vel margine adnato-fibrilloso, subflavus vel cremeus, brunneus ubi contusus. Caro alba aeri exposita sulphurea prope lamellas, odore fragranti sapore subacri vel miti. Latex albus aeri expositus sulphureus, sapore acri. Lamellae adnatae vel decurrentes confertae vel subdistantes prope stipitem furcatae subcrassae 5 - 13 mm latae lamellulis numerosis subflavae dein cremeae vel cremeoroseae, flavae dein brunneae ubi contusae. Stipes 70 - 180 mm longus 20 - 60 mm crassus elongatus cylindratus subventricosus vel clavatus siccus apice pruinoso inter lamellas scrobiculatus albus vel cremeus, base pileo concoloris, flavus dein brunneus ubi contusus, cavus. Sporae in cumulo cremeae (IIb-IIc Romagnesii) (7.9-) 8.2 - 9.7 (-10.9) x (6.7-) 7.1 - 7.9 (-8.4) µm (L = 8.96 ± 0.66 µm; W = 7.48 ± 0.35 µm) subglobosae vel late ellipsoideae (Q = 1.19 ± 0.06; V = 262.48 μm^3*) ornamento subreticulato (0.3-) 0.6 - 0.9 (-1.2) µm alto. Basidia (39.1-) 48.9 - 65.4 (-77.0) x (8.6-) 9.3 - 11.9 (-16.7) µm clavata tetrasterigmatica, sterigmatibus 5.4 - 10.8 x 1.5 - 2.4 µm. Macrocystidia (50.5-) 62.4 - 90.2 (-110.8) x (6.8-) 8.1 - 12.3 (-16.2) µm fusoidea vel subventricosa mucronata dispersa (0-) 13 - 27 (-35) µm proiecta nulla vel rara in acie. Pseudocystidia (5.2-) 6.2 - 10.2 (-17.7) µm lata plerumque cylindrica numerosa (0-) 12 - 35 (-46) µm proiecta. Cellulae marginales (10.2-) 13.0 - 33.4 (-39.5) x (5.5-) 6.1 - 9.8 (-10.3) µm versiformes. Pileipellis crassitudine inconstanti hyphis horizontalibus vel intertextis, gelatinosa composita. Stipitipellis hyphis horizontalibus intertextis vel erectis, pseudoparenchymatosa in scrobiculis, non gelatinosa composita. Hyphae inamyloideae defibulatae.*

Ad terram arenosam (solo non calcareo). Solitario vel gregatim. In abietibus et silvis mixtis semper sub Abiete religiosa. Iunius - Novembris.

HOLOTYPUS: MEXICO, Tlaxcala, Municipio de Huamantla, Parque Nacional La Malinche, ladera Este del Volcán La Malintzi, Cañada Grande, 28.VIII.1992, A. Kong 2448 (Herb. TLXM; Isotypus: ENCB, EIU).

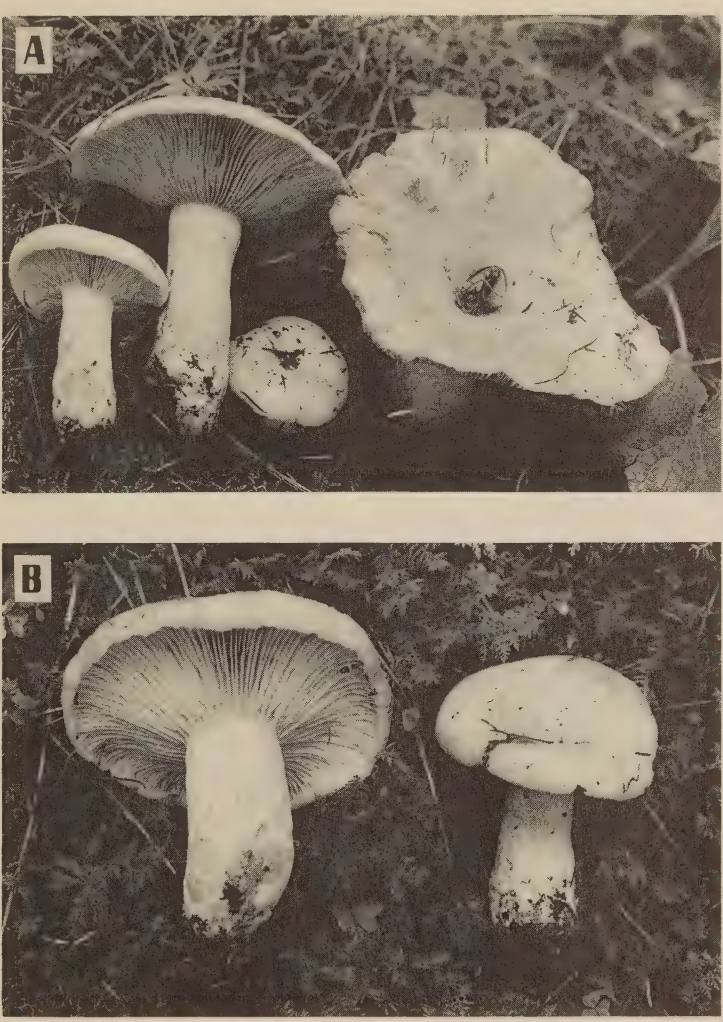


Fig. 1. Basidiomata of *Lactarius mexicanus*. **A.** *Holotypus, A. Kong 2448*, x 1/4. **B.** Part of the *Holotypus*, x 2/5.

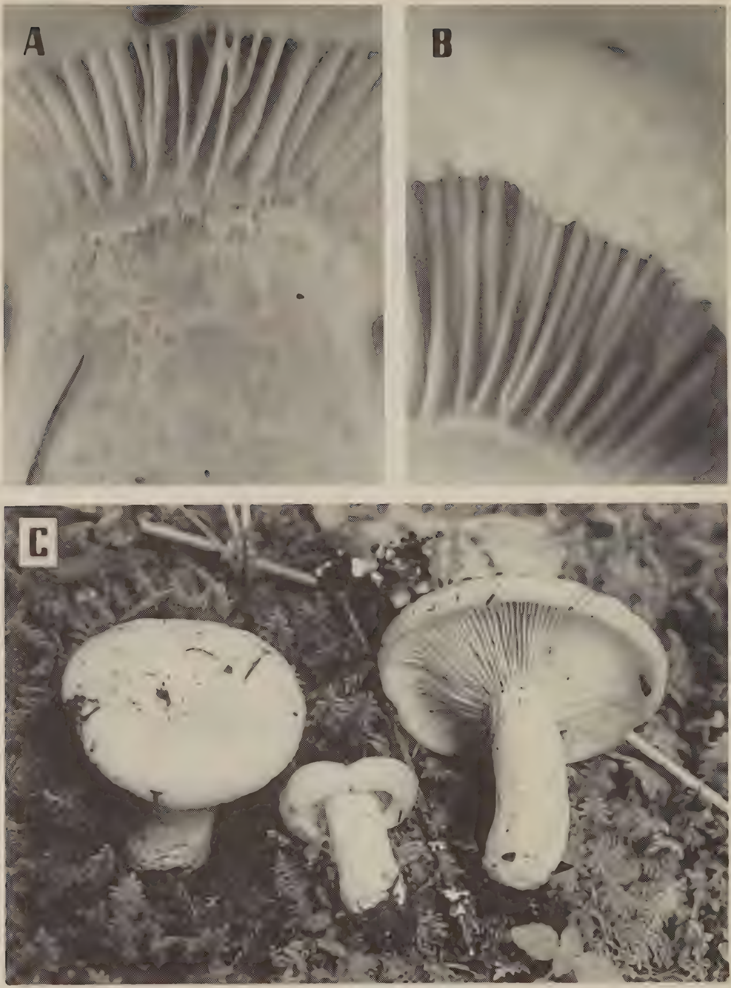


Fig. 2. ***Lactarius mexicanus.*** **A.** Stipe apex from young basidiomata of the *Holotypus*, x 3. **B.** Margin from young basidiomata of the *Holotypus*, x 3. **C.** Basidiomata, *A. Kong 2240*, x 3/7.

Pileus (**Figs. 1 - 3**) 70 - 200 (-270) mm broad, convex-depressed with margin inrolled when young becoming plano-convex to infundibuliform with uplifted arching margin in age; surface subviscid to viscid, glabrous to innately fibrillose toward margin, azonate or rarely obscurely zonate, Pastel Yellow (2A4) or Cream color (4A3) at times with Grayish Yellow (2B5, 3B5, 4B5, 4C5) tones, staining Yellowish Brown (5E5, 5F7), Light Brown (7D6) or Brown (6D7, 6D8, 7E6) when bruised or in age; margin initially fibrillose-tomentose but soon glabrous, irregular. **Context** 5 - 10 mm thick at midradius, hard, brittle, white, colored like the pileus beneath the cuticle, quickly turning Yellow (2A6) on exposure, mainly as a line of latex above the lamellae, slowly staining Yellowish Brown (5D5) on exposure, odor mild, taste mild or slightly acrid. **Latex** white, abundant to scanty, quickly turning Yellow (2A6) on exposure, staining flesh and lamellae yellow then brown; taste slowly acrid. **Lamellae** adnate when young, subdecurrent or decurrent in age, close to subdistant, forking near the stipe, with numerous lamellulae, 5 - 13 mm broad, brittle, at first Pale Yellow (2A3) then Cream (4A3), with Salmon (6A4) to Pale Red (7A3, 7A4) tones, staining yellow then Yellowish Brown (5E4, 5E5, 5E6, 5E7), Brown (6E4, 7E4) or Reddish Brown (8E4) when bruised. **Stipe** 60 - 100 (-180) x (15-) 20 - 45 (-70) mm, equal, subventricose or obclavate, centrally attached or slightly eccentric; surface dry, pruinose at top, pruina continuing up between the lamellae, smooth to longitudinally wrinkled or corrugated toward the base in age; scrobiculate or obscurely scrobiculate; initially white then Yellowish White (1A2), Pale Yellow (1A3) or Pastel Yellow (1A4, 2A4), pale brown, brown or concolorous with the pileus toward the base in age, staining yellow then Light Brown (5D6, 6D6, 7D6) or Brown (7E6) when bruised; scrobiculae Grayish Yellow (1B4, 2B4, 3B4, 4B4), Pale Yellow (3A3), Dull Yellow (3B4) or Yellowish Brown (5E6); tomentose around the base, with several attached rhizomorphs, tomentum concolorous with the surface; cortex hard, hollow, concolorous with pileus context, staining Yellow (2A6) on exposure, then Light

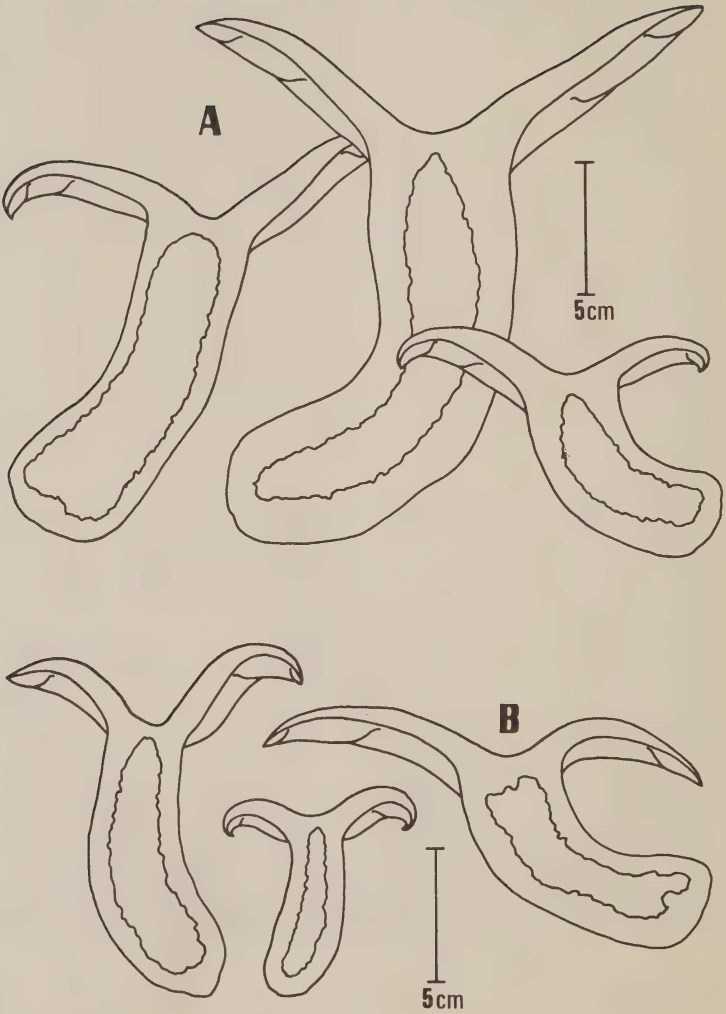


Fig. 3. Sections of basidiomata of *Lactarius mexicanus*. **A.** *Holotypus*. **B.** *A. Kong 2240*.

Brown (5D6, 6D6, 7D6) or Brown (7E6).

Macrochemical reactions: 10% $FeSO_4$ - pinkish grey on context. **Guaiacol** - reddish or purplish red on context. **5% KOH** - yellowish orange on pileus; yellowish orange to yellowish on context; Reddish Orange (7B8) on latex. **2% Phenol** - purplish brown to dark reddish brown on context. **Sulfoformol** - purplish brown to purplish red or purplish grey on context.

Spore deposit cream color (IIb-IIc) in thick deposits on white paper. **Basidiospores** (**Fig. 4A**) (n = 330) (7.4-) 7.9 - 9.8 (-10.9) x (6.3-) 6.6 - 7.9 (-8.4) µm (L = 8.39 - 9.50 µm; W = 6.86 - 7.48 µm); subglobose to broadly ellipsoid (Q = 1.19 - 1.34; V = 206.73 - 262.48 μm^3); ornamentation amyloid, 0.3 - 0.9 (-1.3) µm high, consisting of interconnecting verrucae, lines and ridges, forming a broken or partial reticulum with scattered isolated verrucae; plage inamyloid or at times with a diffuse amyloid coating. **Basidia** (**Fig. 4B**) (39-) 48 - 70 (-80) x (7-) 9 - 13 (-17) µm, clavate to subventricose, four-sterigmate, rarely two-sterigmate; hyaline or with brownish yellow contents in KOH; sterigmata 5 - 11 x 1.5 - 2.5 µm. **Macrocystidia** (**Figs. 4C, 5A, 5B**) (40-) 50 - 115 (-130) x (6-) 8 - 13 (-17) µm, fusoid, subcylindric or subventricose, with mucronate, obtuse apices and subapical constrictions; scattered in the hymenium, absent or rare in the lamellae edge; projecting 10 - 45 (-65) µm beyond the basidioles, rarely embedded in the hymenium; contents yellowish brown and refractive in KOH, dark purple, blackish purple or black in Sulfovanillin (SV). **Pseudocystidia** (**Fig. 5C**) (5-) 6 - 11 (-18) µm broad, cylindric and sinuous, at times forked; apices obtuse, rarely subcapitate or mucronate, at times with subapical constrictions; abundant in the hymenium, often present at the edge of the lamellae; embedded or projecting up to 65 µm beyond the basidioles; contents similar as the macrocystidia. **Marginal cells** (**Fig. 5D**) (9-) 15 - 34 (-40) x (4-) 6 - 10 (-12) µm, variable in shape, short cells with a broad base and subisodiametric joint cells; rarely large, ventricose, clavate, subfusoid or cylindric;

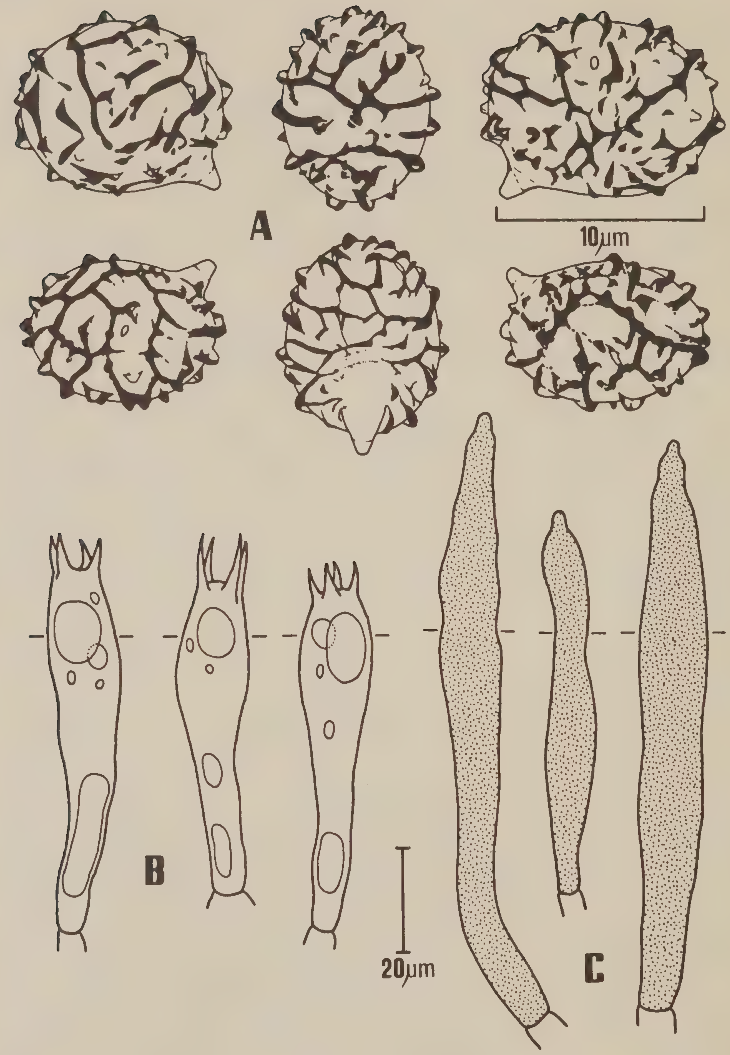

A
10µm
B
20µm
C

Fig. 4. Microscopic features of *Lactarius mexicanus*, *Holotypus*. **A.** Basidiospores. **B.** Basidia. **C.** Macrocystidia.

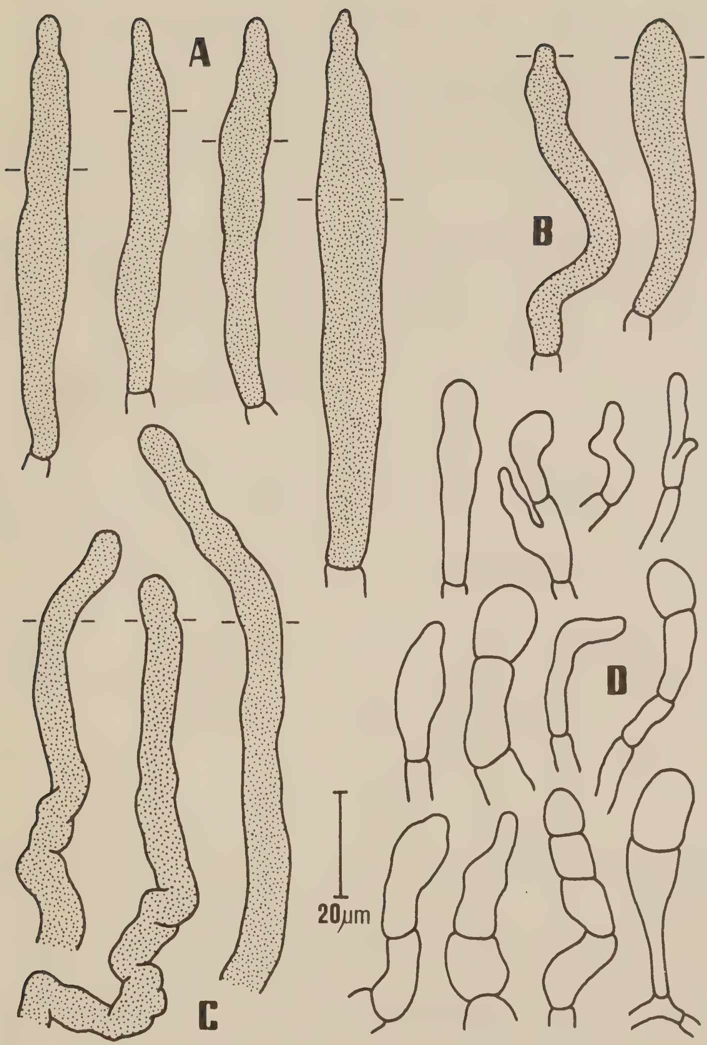


Fig. 5. Microscopic features of *Lactarius mexicanus*, *Holotypus*. **A.** Macrocystidia. **B.** Macrocystidia of the lamellar edge. **C.** Pseudocystidia. **D.** Marginal cells.

apices obtuse to mucronate; hyaline in KOH, no reaction in SV. **Subhymenium** filamentous to subcellular, hyphae 3 - 10 μm broad, hyaline in KOH. **Laticiferous hyphae** (2-) 4 - 13 (-17) μm broad, yellow-brown, refractive contents in KOH, orange-brown to orange-yellow in Melzer's reagent, dark purple, blackish purple or black in SV; present in the lamellar trama and context. **Lamellar trama** interwoven, hyphae (2-) 3 - 10 (-13) μm broad, hyaline in KOH; sphaerocysts up to 30 - 90 μm broad, hyaline in KOH, in rosettes up to half the breadth of the lamellar trama. **Context** interwoven, hyphae (2-) 3 - 10 (-13) μm broad, hyaline in KOH; sphaerocysts in rosettes, up to 30 - 90 μm broad. **Pileipellis** an ixocutis (50-) 80 - 335 (-435) μm thick, hyphae 1.5 - 8.5 μm broad, interwoven, hyaline or with granular contents, brownish yellow in KOH, without incrustations in Melzer's reagent; terminal cells cylindric, sinuous, apices obtuse. **Stipitipellis** variable, a modified trichodermium at apex, pseudoparenchymatic over the scrobiculae.

Solitary, gregarious, or caespitose. On soil or rarely on rotten wood. Coniferous or mixed forests, in association with *Abies religiosa*. 2800-3600 m altitude. June to November.

ETYMOLOGY: Named after the geographical location where it grows.

MATERIAL EXAMINED. HOLOTYPE: MEXICO, Tlaxcala, Municipio de Huamantla, Parque Nacional La Malinche, ladera Este del Volcán La Malintzi, Cañada Grande, 28.VIII.1992, **A. Kong 2448** (TLXM; ISOTYPE: EIU, ENCB). PARATYPE: *Ibid.*, 31.VII.1988, **A. Kong 751** (ENCB; PC); *Ibid.*, 28.IX.1988, **A. Kong 972** (ENCB); *Ibid.*, 18.VIII.1989, **A. Montoya Esquivel 457** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 27.VI.1990, **A. Kong 1497** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 25.VII.1990, **A. Estrada Torres 3019** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 17.X.1990, **A. Kong 1821** (MICH, TLXM); *Ibid.*, 17.VII.1991, **A. Kong 1994** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 19.VII.1991, **A. Kong 2003** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 31.VII.1991, **A. Kong 2037** (EIU, TLXM); *Ibid.*, 28.VIII.1991, **A. Kong 2106** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 30.VIII.1991, **A. Kong 2134** (EIU, TLXM); *Ibid.*, 8.XI.1991, **A. Kong 2240** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 19.VIII.1992, **A. Kong 2422** (FCME, TLXM).

DISTRIBUTION, HABITAT, PHENOLOGY, and FREQUENCY. In Central Mexico *Lactarius mexicanus* is common and abundant in *Abies religiosa* forests on the

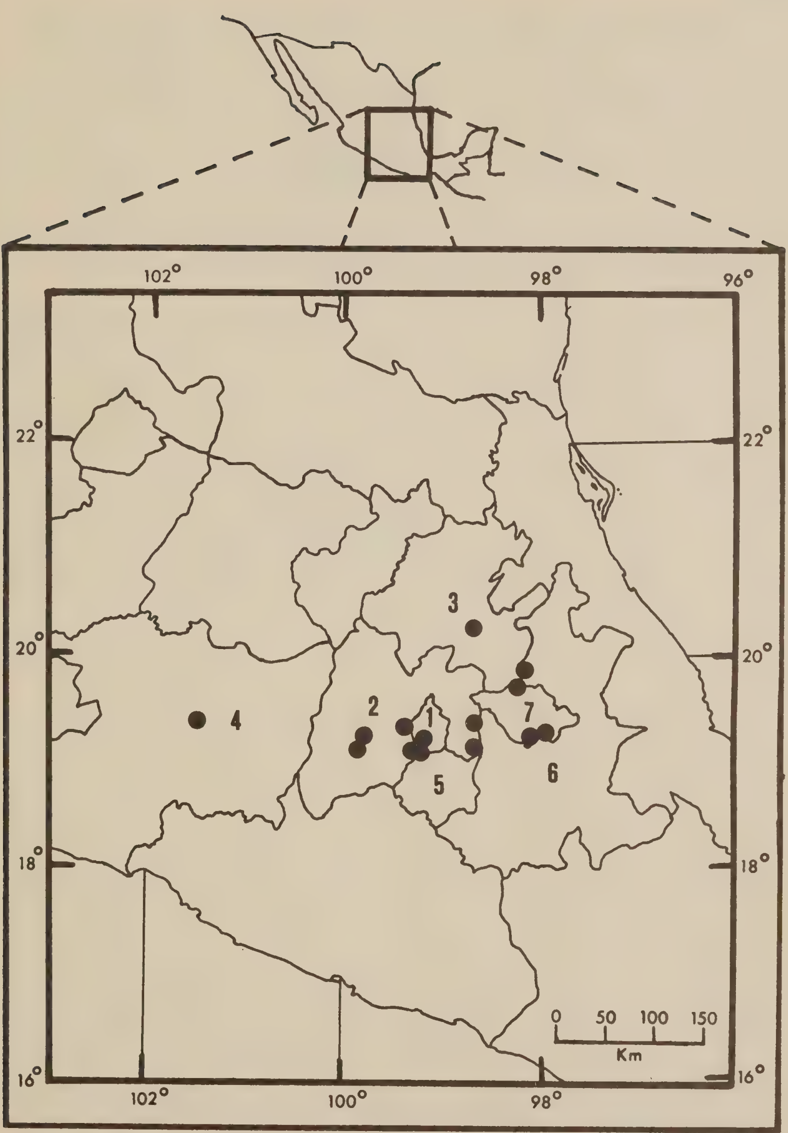

102°
100°
98°
96°
22°
20°
18°
16°
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
0
50
100
150
Km

Fig. 6. Distribution of *Lactarius mexicanus* based on the material examined. **1.** Distrito Federal. **2.** Estado de México. **3.** Hidalgo. **4.** Michoacán. **5.** Morelos. **6.** Puebla. **7.** Tlaxcala.

volcanoes of the Eje Neovolcánico Transversal (*e.g.*, Nevado de Toluca, Popocatépetl, Iztaccíhuatl, La Malintzi). Based on our data, *L. mexicanus* is distributed along the central part of the Eje Neovolcánico Transversal (**Fig. 6**) in the Sierras Meridionales (Región Mesoamericana de Montaña as defined by Rzedowski, 1978). Since it seems to grow in association with *A. religiosa*, *L. mexicanus* might occur in other habitats where *A. religiosa* occurs, especially high elevation volcanoes.

In the type locality, *L. mexicanus* occurs in moist depressions or along brooks, at elevations of 3200 - 3600 m, and is the most common species of *Lactarius* associated with *A. religiosa*. The soil is a sandy fluvisol (Werner, 1986) that originated from volcanic rock (andesite), with a pH ranging from 6.0 - 6.4. The basidiomata arise directly from soil or rarely on very rotten wood, overlaid by a thick, continuous layer of mosses.

Basidiomata of *L. mexicanus* occurred in the study plots from June through November. Fruiting was not observed during the period of December to May, and in 1990 the spatial frequency of the species was at least twice that of 1991 (**Figs. 7** and **8**).

In 1990, basidiomata of *L. mexicanus* began to appear in the fir stand (plots 1 and 2, **Fig. 7**) during the 24th to 26th week, when the monthly mean precipitation was >50 mm, and reached a maximum frequency of 0.36 to 0.55 during the 30th to 32nd week following heavy rainfall (>100 mm precipitation per month). By the end of September (the 38th week), the frequency decreased dramatically to less than 0.08 in both plots and no basidiomata were collected after the 42nd week (middle of October) due to the low minimum temperature (± 0 °C). The frequency in the pine-fir stand (plots 3 and 4, **Fig. 7**) was similar to that of the fir stand although the maximum frequency values were 0.25 to 0.32. In all plots, basidiomata were most abundant when the difference between the minimum and maximum temperature was least and the precipitation reached the first maximum peak.

In 1991, basidiomata of *L. mexicanus* appeared one month later than in 1990 (**Figs. 7** and **8**). In

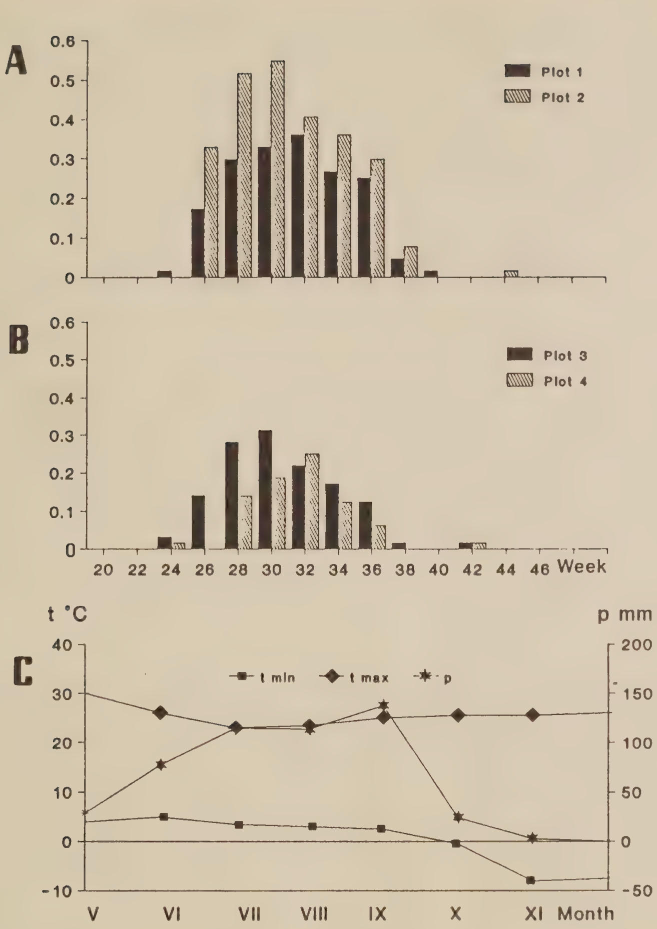


Fig. 7. Frequency of basidiomata of ***Lactarius mexicanus*** and climatic conditions in 1990. **A.** Frequency (**f**) in *Abies religiosa* stand: plots 1 and 2. **B.** Frequency in *Pinus hartwegii-Abies religiosa* stand: plots 3 and 4. **C.** Climatic conditions during 1990 collecting season (Huamantla climatic station): monthly mean, **t min**: minimum temperature in °C, **t max**: maximum temperature in °C, **p**: precipitation in mm.

the fir stand (plots 1 and 2, **Fig. 8**), fruiting began in the 29th week after the first maximum precipitation peak, and reached a maximum in the 33rd to 35th week with a frequency value between 0.17 and 0.27. Although the basidiomata frequency decreased during the 35th to 43rd week as a result of a decrease in rainfall, it increased again in the 45th week to a frequency value of 0.06 to 0.10 due to a second maximum precipitation peak. In the pine-fir stand (plots 3 and 4, **Fig. 8**), the frequency was similar to that of the fir stand.

During 1990, basidiomata of *L. mexicanus* occurred at plots 1 and 2 in 38 and 39 subplots respectively (77 subplots in total), and in 1991 in 22 and 28 subplots respectively (50 total). According to the established frequency classes (Villeneuve *et al.*, 1988), *L. mexicanus* is therefore a very frequent to extremely frequent species in the fir stand. In 1990 at plots 3 and 4, basidiomata occurred in 29 and 19 subplots respectively (48 total), and in 1991 occurred in 15 and 9 subplots respectively (24 total). This represents a frequent to very frequent species in the pine-fir stand.

SYSTEMATIC POSITION. Following the classification of Hesler & Smith (1979), *Lactarius mexicanus* belongs to Subgenus *Piperites*, Section *Piperites*, Subsection *Scrobiculati* due to the viscid, yellowish pileus, tomentose-fibrillose margin which becomes glabrous in age, white latex which changes to yellow on exposure, scrobiculate stipe, and a lack of hyphal incrustations in the pileipellis.

OBSERVATIONS. *Lactarius mexicanus* is recognized macroscopically by large basidiomata, pale coloration, azonate pileus, margin which is scarcely tomentose-fibrillose, mild to subacrid taste, close to subdistant lamellae which often fork near the stipe, large, scrobiculate stipe, cream colored spore deposit, and association with *Abies religiosa*.

Microscopically, it is distinguished by relatively large spores with an amyloid ornamentation up to 0.9 (-1.3) μm high which forms a broken reticulum, scattered, large macrocystidia

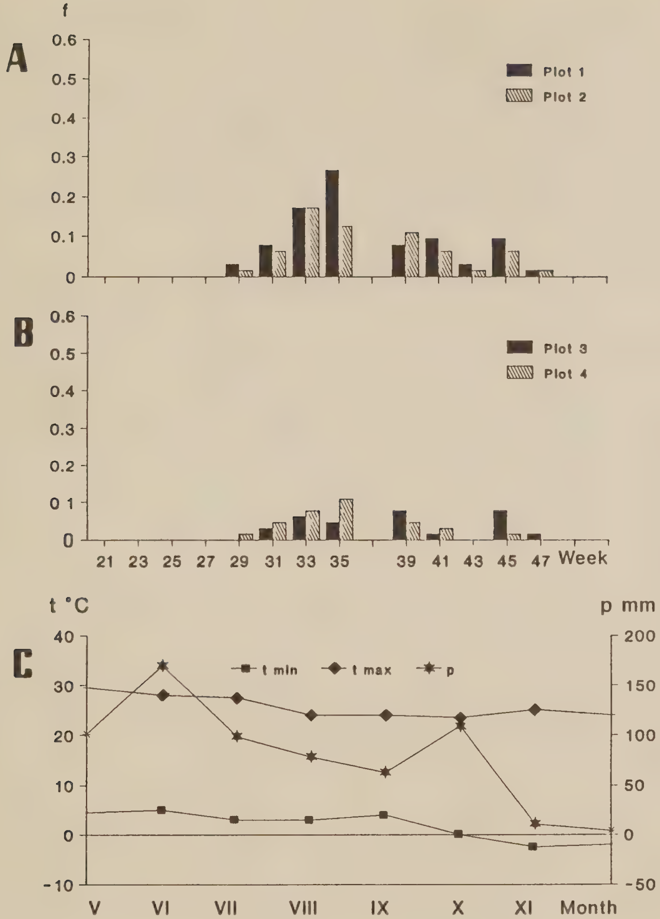


Fig. 8. Frequency of basidiomata of *Lactarius mexicanus* and climatic conditions in 1991. **A.** Frequency (**f**) in *Abies religiosa* stand: plots 1 and 2. **B.** Frequency in *Pinus hartwegii-Abies religiosa* stand: plots 3 and 4. **C.** Climatic conditions during 1991 collecting season (Huamantla climatic station): monthly mean, **t min**: minimum temperature in °C, **t max**: maximum temperature in °C, **p**: precipitation in mm.

and abundant pseudocystidia which project up to 45 - 65 µm beyond the basidioles.

L. scrobiculatus was first recorded from Mexico by Singer (1957). The specimen examined by Singer (**M-1604**, MICH) was reported by Hesler & Smith (1960) as *L. scrobiculatus* var. *scrobiculatus* but was later excluded from the North American treatise on *Lactarius* (Hesler & Smith, 1979).

Additional reports of *L. scrobiculatus* from *Abies* forests in Central Mexico seem to be based on *L. mexicanus* (Guzmán, 1966; Guzmán, 1972; Guzmán, 1977; Guzmán, 1978; Frutis & Guzmán, 1983; López *et al.*, 1985; Zarco, 1986).

In their monograph, Hesler & Smith (1979) recognized two varieties of *L. scrobiculatus* from North America: *L. scrobiculatus* var. *canadensis* (A.H. Smith) Hesler & Smith and *L. scrobiculatus* var. *pubescens* A.H. Smith. The latter differs from *L. mexicanus* by a shorter stipe (1.5 - 3 cm long), white spore deposit, smaller spores (6 - 7.5 x 4.5 - 6 µm) with ornamentation up to 0.5 µm high, and association with *Pinus* (**Table 1**). *L. scrobiculatus* var. *canadensis* is also similar to *L. mexicanus* but differs in the "olive-buff" colors of the pileus, tomentose-fibrillose margin with appressed squamules, crowded lamellae, slightly smaller spores (7 - 9 x 5.5 - 7 µm) with ornamentation up to 0.5 µm high, and shorter basidia (**Table 1**). *L. mexicanus* is also similar to *L. alnicola* A.H. Smith *sensu lato*. *L. alnicola* is distinctive however by unchanging latex which stains cut surfaces yellow or very slowly changes to yellow and association with *Alnus* and *Pinus*.

Methven (1985) described *L. scrobiculatus* var. *montanus* from northern California. This variety, which occurs in association with *Abies* and *Pinus*, appears to be the most similar taxon to *L. mexicanus* in North America, but differs by the slightly shorter stipe (3 - 7 cm long), basidiospore ornamentation 0.3 - 0.6 µm high, and semihypogeus habit (**Table 1**).

In the type locality, two other taxa in Subsection *Scrobiculati* have been collected although both of them are associated with *Pinus*. The first, which is similar to *L. scrobiculatus* var. *pubescens*, differs from *L. mexicanus* in

Table 1. Comparison of *Lactarius scrobiculatus* var. *pubescens*, *L. scrobiculatus* var. *canadensis*, *L. scrobiculatus* var. *montanus* and *L. mexicanus*

	L. scrobiculatus var. *pubescens* *	*L. scrobiculatus* var. *canadensis* *	*L. scrobiculatus* var. *montanus* **	*L. mexicanus*
Pileus size	up to 10 cm	up to 10 (-12) cm	up to 15 cm	up to 20 (-27) cm
Pileus zonation	azonate	-	azonate	azonate to obscurely zonate
Lamellae spacing	close	crowded	close	close to subdistant
Lamellae forking near the stipe	some	many	yes	some to many
Stipe length	1.5 - 3 cm	3 - 11 cm	3 - 7 cm	6 - 10 (-18) cm
Spore deposit color	white	white to cream	pale cream	cream (Romagnesi IIb-IIc)
Spore length	6 - 7.5 µm	7 - 9 µm	7.2 - 9 (-9.7) µm	(7.4-) 7.9 - 9.8 (-10.9) µm
Spore width	4.5 - 6 µm	5.5 - 7 µm	(5.3-) 5.7 - 7 µm	(6.3-) 6.7 - 7.9 (-8.4) µm
Height of spore ornamentation	0.2 - 0.5 µm	0.5 µm	0.3 - 0.6 µm	0.3 - 0.9 (-1.3) µm
Basidia length	-	42 - 48 µm	42 - 57 µm	(39-) 50 - 70 (-80) µm
Basidia width	-	8 - 10 µm	6 - 9 (-11.4) µm	(7-) 9 - 13 (-17) µm
Macrocystidia length	60 - 90 µm	37 - 78 µm	52.5 - 88.5 µm	(40-) 50 - 115 (-130) µm
Macrocystidia width	5 - 8 µm	6 - 12 µm	(4.4-) 6 - 7.9 (-9) µm	(6-) 8 - 13 (-17) µm
Macrocystidia projecting	-	5 - 20 µm	10 - 20 µm	(0-) 10 - 45 (-65) µm
Host (genus)	*Pinus*	conifers	*Abies*, *Pinus*	*Abies*

* Data from Hesler & Smith (1979).

** Data from Methven (1985)

ectomycorrhizal host, zonate pileus, crowded lamellae, shorter stipe, smaller basidiospores, and smaller macrocystidia which are embedded in the hymenium. The second, which is close to *L. alnicola*, differs in ectomycorrhizal host, unchanging latex, fibrillous pileus surface, crowded lamellae, and shorter stipe.

The collection (**J. Cifuentes 2703**, FCME 13888) reported by Cifuentes *et al*. (1990) as *L. scrobiculatus* which occurred in association with *Abies* in Los Azufres, Michoacán, is macroscopically similar to *L. mexicanus*, but differs in a distinctly zonate pileus, intervenose and distant lamellae, smaller and more reticulated spores, abundant macrocystidia which scarcely project beyond the basidioles, and scattered pseudocystidia. Additional research is required before the correct identity of this specimen can be determined.

In Europe, *L. scrobiculatus* differs from *L. mexicanus* by the zonate pileus, unforked lamellae, smaller stipe (3 - 9 x 1.5 - 6.0 cm), smaller spores (7.5 - 9.5 x 5.5 - 7.6 µm), smaller basidia (37 - 50 x 8 - 11 µm), smaller macrocystidia (32-) 46 - 60 (-70) x 5 - 10 µm, and association with *Picea abies* (L.) Karsten (Neuhoff, 1956; Bon, 1980; Kytövuori, 1984; **Table 2**).

Although *L. intermedius* (Krombh.) Cke. appears to be the most similar species to *L. mexicanus* in Europe, it differs mainly by the slightly smaller pileus, slightly lighter spore deposit (A-B Crawshay), less reticulate basidiospore ornamentation, and weakly differentiated macrocystidia (Bon, 1980; Kytövuori, 1984; **Table 2**).

ADDITIONAL MATERIAL EXAMINED. MEXICO, DISTRITO FEDERAL: Delegación Tlalpan, autopista México-Cuernavaca, Este de Topilejo, Cerro Ocopiazo, 7.VIII.1968, **G. Guzmán 6903** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*). ESTADO DE MEXICO: Municipio de Amecameca, carretera Amecameca-Tlamacas, Barranca Ameyalco, 17.VII.1957, **G. Guzmán 844** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, 19.VII.1962, **G. Guzmán 3123** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, IX.1969, **A. López** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, VII.1980, **L. Flores 103** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Municipio de Ocoyoacac, Parque Nacional Miguel Hidalgo, La Marqueza, 14.VIII.1960, **G. Guzmán 2549** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, 12.VIII.1962, **G. Guzmán**

Table 2. Comparison of *Lactarius scrobiculatus*, *L. intermedius* and *L. mexicanus*

	L. scrobiculatus *	L. intermedius **	L. mexicanus
Pileus size	up to 20 (-25) cm	up to 12 (-15) cm	up to 20 (-27) cm
Pileus zonation	clearly zonate	azonate or doubtful	azonate to obscurely zonate
Lamellae spacing	close	-	close to subdistant
Lamellae forking near the stipe	usually not	-	some to many
Stipe length	3 - 9 cm	-	6 - 10 (-18) cm
Spore deposit color	white to cream (A-B Crawshay) **	white to cream (A-B Crawshay)	cream (Romagnesi IIb-IIc)
Spore length	8.2 - 9.5 µm	(6.5-) 8 - 9 (-10) µm	(7.4-) 7.9 - 9.8 (-10.9) µm
Spore width	6.1 - 7.6 µm	6 - 7 (-8) µm	(6.3-) 6.7 - 7.9 (-8.4) µm
Height of spore ornamentation	up to 1 µm	-	0.3 - 0.9 (-1.3) µm
Basidia length	37 - 47 µm	-	(39-) 55 - 70 (-80) µm
Basidia width	8 - 11 µm	-	(7-) 9 - 13 (-17) µm
Macrocystidia length	32 - 46 µm	weakly differentiated *	(40-) 50 - 115 (-130) µm
Macrocystidia width	5 - 7 µm	weakly differentiated *	(6-) 8 - 13 (-17) µm
Macrocystidia projecting	up to 12 µm	-	(0-) 10 - 45 (-65) µm
Pseudocystidia width	6 - 10 µm	-	(5-) 6 - 11 (-18) µm
Host (genus)	Picea	Abies - Fagus	Abies

* Data from Kytövuori (1984).

** Data from Bon (1980).

3199 (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, IX.1962, **E. González 489** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Zona de Zoquiapan, Bosque de la Estación de Investigación Forestal de la Universidad de Agricultura de Chapingo en Aculco, 10.X.1980, **G. Guzmán 19124** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Municipio de Ocuilan, carretera Chalma-Lagunas de Zempoala, 3 Km de Santa Martha, 10.VII.1966, **J. Sánchez Córdova 394** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); 9 Km adelante del Parque Nacional Lagunas de Zempoala, carretera a Chalma, 28.XI.1982, **G. Rodríguez 1314** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Municipio de Zinacantepec, Parque Nacional Nevado de Toluca, 31.VII.1982, **E. Avilés 193** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatrs*); *Ibid.*, primer bosque de *Abies* antes de la desviación al Nevado, 14.VII.1966, **G. Guzmán 5281** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Municipio de Texcaltitlán, Parque Nacional Nevado de Toluca, Km 21 de la carretera Sultepec-Toluca, El Capulin, 25.IX.1983, **L. Guzmán Dávalos 1244** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, **R. Valenzuela 2599** (ENCB); *Ibid.*, 16.IX.1984, **L. Colón 880** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*). HIDALGO: Municipio de Mineral El Chico, Parque Nacional El Chico, Las Ventanas, 22.IX.1979, **G. Guzmán 17877** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*). MICHOACÁN: Municipio de Villa Madero, carretera Pátzcuaro-Tacámbaro, Cerro Cruz Gorda, 23.X.1979, **R. Sánchez 82** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*). MORELOS: Municipio de Huitzilac, Parque Nacional Lagunas de Zempoala, Este de la laguna principal, 25.VII.1973, **G. Guzmán 11021-A** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Zona del Parque Nacional Lagunas de Zempoala, carretera a Chalma, 1.VII.1982, **L. Guzmán Dávalos 196** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); *Ibid.*, **E. Fanti 181** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Municipio de Huitzilac, carretera a Chalma, ± 5 Km adelante de Huitzilac, 17.VII.1982, **S. Chacón 233** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*). PUEBLA: Municipio de Chignahuapan, 36 Km al Oeste de Chignahuapan, Piedra Ancha, 23.VII.1981, **Ramírez 6-10** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*). TLAXCALA: Municipio de San Pablo del Monte, Parque Nacional La Malinche, San Isidro Buen Suceso, 7.IX.1983, **I. González Fuentes 394-A** (ENCB, *ut L. scrobiculatus*); Municipio de Huamantla, Parque Nacional La Malinche, ladera Este del Volcán La Malintzi, Cañada Grande, 30.VII.1988, **A. Kong 745** (ENCB); *Ibid.*, 31.VII.1988, **A. Kong 751** (ENCB); *Ibid.*, 12.VIII.1988, **A. Montoya Esquivel 192** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 4.VIII.1989, **A. Kong 1151** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 12.X.1989, **A. Kong 1331** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 11.VII.1990, **A. Estrada Torres 3009** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 8.VIII.1990, **A. Estrada Torres 3043** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 22.VIII.1990, **A. Kong 1684** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 19.IX.1990, **A. Kong 1777** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 3.X.1990, **A. Kong 1811** (TLXM); *Ibid.*, 23.VIII.1991, **A. Kong 2090** (TLXM); Municipio de Tlaxco, Cerro El Peñón, El Rodeo, 16.VII.1992, **A. Kong 2325** (TLXM).

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We are especially grateful to Dr. Andrew S. Methven, Eastern Illinois University, Dr. Bart Buyck, University of

Burundi, and Dr. Ilkka Kytövuori, University of Helsinki, for their critical presubmission reviews, and for their invaluable comments and suggestions on this manuscript. We thanks also to M.Sc. Ricardo Valenzuela, Instituto Politécnico Nacional, and M.Sc. Joaquín Cifuentes, Universidad Autónoma de México, for the loan of literature and herbarium specimens. Dr. Teófilo Herrera, Universidad Autónoma de México, reviewed the first version of this manuscript. The Latin diagnosis was critically reviewed by Lic. Lourdes Santiago M. and Prof. Patricia Villaseñor C., Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México. Dr Tomas Morales, Universidad Autónoma de Tlaxcala, supplied the weather data from La Malintzi Volcano.

LITERATURE CITED

Bon, M. 1980. Clé monographique du genre *Lactarius* (Pers. ex Fr.) S.F. Gray. *Doc. Mycol.* 10(40): 1 - 85.

Breitenbach, J., and F. Kränzlin. 1991. *Fungi of Switzerland* Vol. 3. Mykologia Lucerne, Lucerne. 361 p.

Brunner, I.L. 1989. Two new species of *Russula* (Stirps *Atropurpurea*) associated with *Alnus crispa* in Alaska. *Mycologia* 81: 667-676.

Buyck, B. 1991. The study of microscopic features in *Russula* 2. sterile cells of the hymenium. *Russulales News* 1(2): 62 - 85.

Cifuentes, J., L. Pérez-Ramírez, and M. Villegas. 1989. Descripción de macromicetos poco estudiados en México, III. *Rev. Mex. Mic.* 5: 101-115.

Cifuentes, J., M. Villegas, L. Pérez-Ramírez, M. Bulnes, V. Corona. M.R. González, I. Jiménez, A. Pompa, and G. Vargas. 1990. Observaciones sobre la distribución, hábitat e importancia de los hongos de Los Azufres, Michoacán. *Rev. Mex. Mic.* 6: 133-149.

Cifuentes, J., M. Villegas, and L. Pérez-Ramírez. 1993. Hongos macroscópicos. *In*: Luna Vega, I., and J. Llorente Bousquets (eds.). *Historia Natural del Parque Ecológico Estatal Omiltemi, Chilpancingo, Guerrero, México*. CONABIO-UNAM, México. pp. 59-126.

Frutis, I., and G. Guzmán. 1983. Contribución al conocimiento de los hongos del estado de Hidalgo. *Bol. Soc. Mex. Mic.* 18: 219-265.

Guevara, G., J. García, J. Castillo, and O.K. Miller. 1987. New records of *Lactarius* in Mexico. *Mycotaxon* 30: 157-176.

Guzmán, G. 1966. Hongos (macromicetos) comunes en la ruta Amecameca-Tlamacas (Volcán Popocatépetl), México. *Guía de Excursiones, III Congreso Mexicano de Botánica*, México, D.F.

Guzmán, G. 1972. Algunos macromicetos, líquenes y mixomicetos importantes en la zona del Volcán Popocatépetl (Amecameca-Tlamacas, Méx.). *Guía de Excursiones de México, 1er Congreso Latinoamericano de Botánica, Soc. Bot. Mex.*, México, D.F.

Guzmán, G. 1977. *Identificación de los hongos comestibles, venenosos, alucinantes y destructores de la madera.* Limusa, México D.F. 452 p.

Guzmán, G. 1978. *Hongos.* Limusa, México D.F. 194 p.

Hesler, L.R., and A.H. Smith. 1960. Studies on *Lactarius*-II. The North American species of sections *Scrobiculatus, Crocei, Theiogali* and *Vellus. Brittonia* 12: 306-350.

Hesler, L.R., and A.H. Smith, 1979. *North American species of Lactarius.* University of Michigan Press, Ann Arbor. 289 p.

Holmgren, P.K., N.H. Holmgren, and L.C. Barnett. 1990. *Index Herbariorum.* Part I. The herbaria of the world. 8th ed. *Regnum Veget.* 120: 1-693.

Kornerup, A., and J.H. Wanscher. 1978. *Methuen Handbook of Color.* Methuen, London. 252 p.

Kühner, R., and H. Romagnesi. 1953. *Flore Analytique des Champignons Supérieurs.* Masson et Cie, Paris. 556 p.

Kytövuori, I. 1984. *Lactarius* sectio *Scrobiculati* in NW Europe. *Karstenia* 24: 41-72.

Laferrière, J.E., and R.L. Gilbertson. 1992. Fungi of Nabogame, Chihuahua, Mexico. *Mycotaxon* 44: 73-87.

Lalli, G., and G. Pacioni. 1992. *Lactarius* sect. *Lactifluus* and allied species. *Mycotaxon* 44: 155-195.

López, L., V.M. Mora, E. Montiel, and G. Guzmán. 1985. Nuevos registros de los Agaricales del estado de Morelos. *Rev. Mex. Mic.* 1: 269-284.

Methven, A.S.. 1985. New and interesting species of *Lactarius* from California. *Mycologia* 77: 472-482.

Montoya, L., G. Guzmán, and V.M. Bandala. 1990. New record of *Lactarius* from Mexico and discussion of the known species. *Mycotaxon* 38: 346-395.

Neuhoff, W. 1956. Die Milchlinge (*Lactarii*). *Die Pilze Mitteleuropas* IIb: 1-248.

Romagnesi, H. 1967. *Les Russules d'Europe et d'Afrique du Nord.* Bordas, Paris. 998 p.

Rzedowski, J. 1978. *Vegetación de México.* Limusa, México D.F. 432 p.

Singer, R. 1957. Fungi mexicani, series prima. Agaricales. *Sydowia* 11: 353-374.

Singer, R. 1990. Agaricales new for Mexico or Central America. *Anales Inst. Biol. Univ. Nac. Autón. México, Ser. Bot.* 60(1): 27-36.

Villeneuve, N., M.M. Grandtner, and J.A. Fortin. 1988. Frequency and diversity of ectomycorrhizal and saprophytic macrofungi in the Laurentide Mountains of Quebec. *Can. J. Bot.* 67: 2616-2629.

Werner, G. 1986. *Los Suelos en el Estado de Tlaxcala.* Gobierno del Estado de Tlaxcala - Universidad Autónoma de Tlaxcala. 198 p.

Zarco, J. 1986. Estudio de la distribución ecológica de los hongos (principalmente macromicetos) en el Valle de México, basado en los especímenes depositados en el Herbario ENCB. *Rev. Mex. Mic.* 2: 41-72.

MYCOTAXON
Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 467-473 October-December 1994

SOME ASTERINA, ASTEROMSTOMELLA AND LEMBOSIA SPECIES FROM SOUTHERN INDIA

V. B. Hosagoudar
Botanical Survey of India, Southern Circle
Coimbatore 641 003 India

R. D. Goos
Department of Botany, University of Rhode Island
Kingston, RI 02881, USA

Abstract

The paper gives an account of eight taxa of epiphyllous fungi from India. Asterina euonymi, A. sabiacearum, Asterostomella daphniphylli and A. isonandrae are described as new species, while Lembosia malabarensis is listed as a new combination, based on Asterina malabarensis. Other species listed are Asterina dissiliens, A. tertia, and A. toddaliae.

Key Words: Asterina, Asterostomella, Lembosia, Southern India

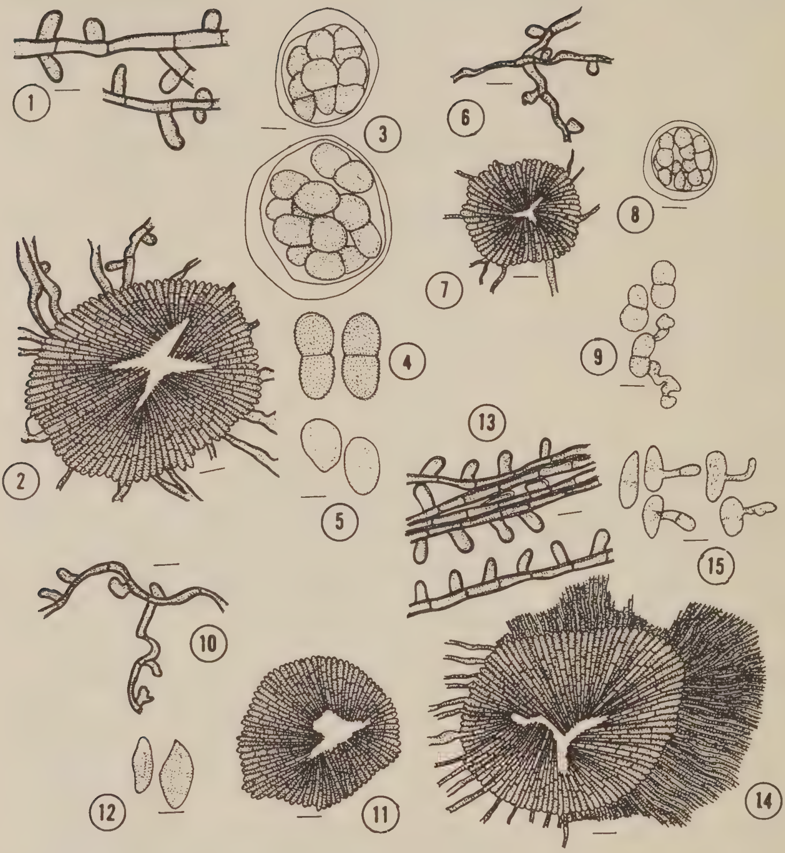
1. **Asterina dissiliens** (Sydow) Doidge, Bothalia 4: 287, 1942.

On leaves of Pleurostylia opposita (Wall.) Alston (Celastraceae), Kaka sholai, Yercaud, Salem dist., Tamil Nadu, Feb. 1992, A.A. Ansari HCIO 40848

This is the first report of this species on this host genus.

2. **Asterina euonymi** sp. nov. (Fig. 1-5).

Coloniae amphigenae, caulicolae, ramicolae, densae, velutinae, plerumque confluentes. Hyphae rectae vel subrectae, raro anfractuae, alternate vel irregulariter acuteque ramosae, laxe vel dense reticulatae, cellulae 21-25 X 4.5-6.5 µm. Hyphopodia continua, mammiformia, ovoidea vel cylindracea, rotunda ad apicem, integra vel raro sublobata, 6-37 X 5-7 µm. Thyrothecia dispersa vel laxe aggregata, rotunda, margina crenata vel fimbriata, stellate dehiscentia ad centrum, toties portio superior



Figs. 1-5. Asterina euonymi sp. nov. 1. Mycelium. 2. Thyrothecium. 3. Asci. 4. Ascospores. 5. Pycnidiospores.

Figs. 6-9. Asterina sabiacearum sp. nov. 6. Mycelium. 7. Thyrothecium. 8. Ascus. 9. Ascospores.

Figs. 10-12. Asterostomella isonandrae sp. nov. 10. Mycelium. 11. Pycnidium. 12. Pycnidiospores.

Figs. 13-15. Asterostomella daphniphylli sp. nov. 13. Mycelium. 14. Pycnidium. 15. Pycnidiospores. Standard Bar=10μm.

tabidus et perlate apertus, ad 110 µm diam. Asci numerosi, octospori, 55-75 µm diam. Ascosporae conglobatae, 1-septatae, profunde constrictae, cellula superiore ovata, cellula inferiore globosa, 31-34 X 14-16 µm, pariete verrucosa. Pycnidia pauca, similis ad thyrothecia, leniter brevior; pycnidiosporae brunneae, globosae, piriformiae, leniter rostratae, 18-25 X 14-16 µm.

Colonies amphigenous, caulicolous, ramicolous, dense, velvety, widely confluent. Hyphae straight to substraight, rarely crooked, branching alternate to irregular at acute angles, loosely to closely reticulate, cells 21-25 X 4.5-6.5 µm. Hyphopodia continuous, mammiform, obovoid to cylindrical, rounded at the apex, entire to rarely sublobate, 6-37 X 5-7 µm. Thyrothecia scattered to loosely grouped, round, margin crenate to rarely fringed, stellately dehisced at the centre, often upper portion dissolved and widely opened, up to 110 µm in diameter. Asci many, globose, octosporous, 55-75 µm in diameter. Ascospores conglobate, 1-septate, deeply constricted at the septum, upper cell ovate, lower cell globose, 31-34 X 14-16 µm, wall verrucose. Pycnidia few, similar to thyrothecia, slightly smaller; pycnidiospores brown, globose, pyriform, often slightly beaked, 18-25 X 14-16 µm.

Holotype: On leaves of Euonymus crenulatus Wall. ex Wight & Arn. (Celastraceae), Seithur hills, Kamarajar dist., Tamil Nadu, Nov. 12, 1992, V.B. Hosagoudar HCIO 40849.

Asterina dissiliens (Sydow) Doidge is the only species of Asterina reported on members of the family Celastraceae (Doidge, 1942). The new species differs from it in having numerous hyphopodia, scattered thyrothecia and larger ascospores.

3. **Asterina sabiacearum** sp. nov. (Fig. 6-9).

Coloniae epiphyllae, subdensae, minutae, ad 1 mm diam. Hyphae flexuosae vel leniter anfractuae, alternatae, vel irregulariter acuteque ramosae, laxe reticulatae, cellulae 30-37 X 3-5 µm. Hyphopodia alternata, dispersa, plerumque unicellularia, raro bicellularia, mammiformia, integra vel sublobata, 3-22 X 5-7 µm. Thyrothecia aggregata ad centrum, stellate dehiscentes et perlate patulata, margina crenata, ad 60 µm diam. Ascosporae conglobatae, brunneae, 1-septatae, profunde constrictae, cellula superior magnior, cellula inferior brevior, 18-22 X 12-14 µm, periete glabro.

Colonies epiphyllous, subdense, minute, up to 1 mm in diameter. Hyphae flexuous to slightly crooked, branching alternate to irregular at acute angles, loosely reticulate, cells 30-37 X 3-5 µm. Hyphopodia alternate, scattered, mostly unicellular, rarely two celled, mammiform, entire to sublobate, 3-22 X 5-7 µm. Thyrothecia grouped at the centre of the colony, stellately dehisced and widely opened, margin crenate, up to 60 µm in diameter. Ascospores conglobate, brown, 1-septate, deeply constricted, upper cell larger, lower cell smaller, 18-22 X 12-14 µm, wall smooth.

Holotype: On leaves of Meliosma simplicifolia (Roxb.) Walp. subsp. pungens (Wall. ex Wight & Arn.) Beus (Sabiaceae), Seithur Hills, Kamarajar dist., Tamil Nadu, Nov. 14, 1992, V.B. Hosagoudar HCIO 40850.

The new species can be compared with Asterina meliosmaticola Petrak & Ciff. reported on Meliosma sp. from which it differs in having unicellular to bi-cellular hyphopodia, and smaller thyrothecia, asci and ascospores (Petrak & Cifferi, 1932)

4. **Asterina tertia** Rac. var. **africana** Doidge, Trans. Royal Soc. South Africa 8: 264, 1920.

On leaves of Eranthemum capense L. (Acanthaceae), Seithur hills, Kamarajar dist., Tamil Nadu, Nov. 14, 1992, V.B. Hosagoudar HCIO 40851.

This taxon has not been previously recorded on this host genus.

5. **Asterina toddaliae** Kar & Ghosh, Indian Phytopathol. 39: 210, 1986 (toddalae)

On leaves of Toddalia asiatica (L.) Lam. (Rutaceae), Seithur Hills, Kamarajar dist., Tamil Nadu, Nov. 12, 1992, V.B. Hosagoudar HCIO 40852.

This species was recorded from West Bengal and is reported here for the first time from southern India (Kar & Maity, 1986). In our collection, the colonies were subdense and hypophyllous.

6. **Asterostomella isonandrae** sp. nov. (Fig. 10-12)

Coloniae hypophyllae, subdensae, patentiae. Hyphae anfractuae, irregulariter acuteque ramosae, dense reticulatae, cellulae 12-15 X 3-4.5 µm. Hyphopodia unicellula, saepe dispersa, ovata, ampullacea, mammiformea, integra vel sublobata, 9-12 X 6-8 µm. Pycnidia dispersa, stellato dehiscentes vel perlate patulata, ad 100 µm diam., margo crenatus. Pycnidiosporae unicellulariae, ovoideae, ellipsoideae, brunneae, acute rotundatae ad apicem ambo, 24-26 X 9-15.5 µm.

Colonies hypophyllous, subdense, spreading. Hyphae crooked, branching irregular at acute angles, closely reticulate, cells 12-15 X 3-4.5 µm. Hyphopodia unicellular, often scattered, ovate, ampulliform, mammiform, entire to sublobate, 9-12.5 X 6-8 µm. Pycnidia scattered, stellately dehisced to widely opened, up to 100 µm in diameter, margin crenate. Pycnidiospores unicellular, ovoid, ellipsoid, brown, acutely rounded at both ends, 24-26 X 9-15.5 µm.

Holotype: On leaves of Isonandra lanceolata Wight forma anfractuosa (Clarke) Jeuken (Sapotaceae), Seithur Hills, Kamarajar dist., Tamil Nadu, Nov. 14, 1992, V.B. Hosagoudar HCIO 40858.

This new species differs from other anamorphs of Asterina species reported on Sapotaceae in the infection pattern and in the morphology of hyphae, hyphopodia and pycnidiospores (Stevens & Ryan, 1939; Doidge, 1942)

7. **Asterostomella daphniphylli** V.B. Hosagoudar et K. Ravikumar, sp. nov. (Fig. 13-15).

Coloniae amphigenae, plerumque epiphyllae, crustosae vel velutinae, ad 2 mm diam., confleuntes. Hyphae rectae, flexuosae, raro anfractuae, alternate vel irregulariter acuteque ramosae, hyphae in cursum parallelis, compactae, cellulae 9-15.5 X 4.5-7.5 µm. Hyphopodia alternata et positus externa in hyphis compactis modo, recta vel raro curvula, unicellularia, ovata vel globosa, integra, 6-12.5 X 6-9.5 µm. Pycnidia numerosa, laxe aggregata, circularia vel ovata, 130-190 µm diam., membrana amicta brunnea, nigra et opaca in maturitate, stellate dehiscentes ad centrum vel perlate patulata. Pycnidiosporae ovalae, ellipsoideae, piriformia, rectae vel leniter curvulae, pallide brunneae vel profunde brunneae, taenia hyalina ad centrum, 18-28 X 9-12.5 µm.

Colonies amphigenous, mostly epiphyllous, crustose to velvety, up to 2 mm in diam., confluent and covering the entire upper surface of the leaves. Hyphae straight, flexuous, often crooked when solitary, branching alternate to irregular at acute angles, several hyphae running closely parallel and forming a compact mycelial mat, cells 9-15.5 X 4.5-7.5 µm. Hyphopodia alternate and produced only on the outer surface of the compact hyphae, mostly straight but rarely curved, unicellular ovate to globose, entire, 6-12.5 X 6-9.5 µm. Pycnidia numerous, loosely crowded, circular in outline, often ovate, 130-190 µm in diameter, covering membrane initially brown, later becoming dark and opaque, splitting stellately at the centre or having a wide opening. Pycnidiospores oval, ellipsoidal, pyriform, straight to slightly curved, pale brown to deep brown, often with a hyaline band at the centre, 18-28 X 9-12.5 µm.

Holotype: On leaves of Daphniphyllum neilgherrense (Wight) K. Rosenthal (Daphniphyllaceae), Madikettan sholai, Kodaikanal, Tamil Nadu, Oct. 18, 1991, K. Ravikumar HCIO 40859

Asterina daphniphylli Yamam. has been recorded on Daphniphyllum species from Formosa and Japan (Hino & Katumoto, 1957). The new species differs from it in having a very compactly reticulate mycelium and the presence of an anamorph.

8. **Lembosia malabarensis** (Sydow & Sydow) comb. nov.
   Asterina malabarensis Sydow & Sydow in Sydow, Sydow & Butler, Ann. Mycol. 9: 391, 1911.

   Asterinella malabarensis (Sydow & Sydow) Theiss., Broteria 10: 106, 1912.

   Prillieuxina malabarensis (Sydow & Sydow) Ryan in Stevens & Ryan, Illinois Biol. Monographs 17: 80, 1939.

On leaves of Pothos scandens L. (Araceae), Gersoppa, Uttara Kannada, Karnataka, Nov. 24, 1992, P.A. Raghu HCIO 40859.

This species was collected by E.J. Butler from Kanouth of the Malabar region of the Western Ghats. Our collection is also from the Western Ghats region of Karnataka. Elongated thyrothecia with a central longitudinal slit and the presence of hyphopodia are characteristic of the genus Lembosia, justifying the new combination. This species has been relocated after a lapse of several decades.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We are thankful to Dr. N.P. Balakrishnan, Joint Director and Mr. S.R. Srinivasan, Scientific Assistant, Botanical Survey of India, Southern Circle, Coimbatore, for their critical perusal of the manuscript and for their association in the field. One of us (VBH) is grateful to the Scientists' Pool Scheme of CSIR, New Delhi, for financial assistance. We are very grateful to Dr. F.A. Uecker for his pre-submission review of the manuscript.

REFERENCES

Doidge, E.M. 1942. A revision of the South African Microthyriaceae. Bothalia 4: 273-344.

Hino, I. & Katumoto, K. 1957. Notes on fungi from Western Japan (2). Bull. Fac. Agric. Yamaguti Univ. 8: 637-648.

Kar, A.K. & Ghosh, S.N. 1986. New Asterina species from West Bengal. Indian Phytopathol. 39: 204-220.

Petrak, F. & Cifferi, R. 1932. Fungi Dominicani II. Ann. Mycol. 30: 149-353.

Stevens, F.L. & Ryan, M.H. 1939. The Microthyriaceae. Illinois Biol. Monographs 17: 1-138.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 475-493 October-December 1994

CLADONIACEAE AMERICANAE EXSICCATAE

Samuel Hammer

College of General Studies, Boston University,
871 Commonwealth Avenue, Boston, Massachusetts
02215 USA

ABSTRACT

46 taxa in the lichen genera Cladina and Cladonia from the western United States are represented in 125 specimens that comprise the first fascicle of this exsiccatae. The specimens were collected during the period 1988-1991 in the far western states, including California, Oregon, Washington, Idaho, and western Montana. Many of the species and their affinities in the region are discussed in Hammer (1989a, 1989b, 1989c, 1991, 1993a, 1993b), and Hammer and Ahti (1990). Where possible, I have provided specimens here that document the breadth of morphological variation in the taxa in the region. Poorly known taxa, or taxa which are rare in the region, are represented by several numbers. Likewise, very widely distributed taxa that show a great deal of variability are duplicated. The set is being distributed by the Farlow Reference Library and Herbarium to the following herbaria: ANUC, ASU, BM, BRNM, C, CANL, COLO, DUKE, FH, GZU, H, KOENLN, NY, TNS, UCB, UPS, US, and WIS.

1. Cladina ciliata (Stirt.) Trass f. **tenuis** (Flk.) Ahti, Beih. Nova Hedwigia 79: 42. 1984.
WASHINGTON, Island Co., Over rock, Deception Pass State Park, vicinity of Anacortes. Sea level. Growing with a profusion of *C. gracilis* (L.) Willd. subsp. *vulnerata* (Ach.) Ahti, *C. poroscypha* Hammer, *C. phyllophora* Hoffm. and *C. uncialis* (L.) Weber *ex* Wiggers on nature trail, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid and usnic acid.
Hammer 4103 23 June 1989 Determined by T. Ahti

2. Cladina portentosa (Dufour) Follm. subsp. **pacifica** (Ahti) Ahti, Beih. Nova Hedwigia 79: 37. 1984.
OREGON, Coos Co., On duff over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level.
Hammer 3417 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

3. Cladina rangiferina (L.) Nyl., Not. Sällsk. Fauna Flora Fennici Förh. 8: 110. 1866.
WASHINGTON, Whatcom Co., On compressed duff over boulder, East Creek Trail off Hwy. 20, ca. 900 m elev.
Hammer 4068 22 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

4. Cladonia artuata Hammer, Bryologist 96: 80. 1993.
CALIFORNIA, Mendocino Co., On thin soil and duff of *Arctostaphylos*, over acidic hardpan soil of Pygmy Forest, vicinity of Hwy. 408, Mendocino State Forest, ca. 100 m elev. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 1007 25 October 1986 Determined by S. Hammer

5. Cladonia artuata
OREGON, Coos Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Thamnolic acid. PARATYPE.
Hammer 3431 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

6. Cladonia bellidiflora (Ach.) Schaer., Lich. Helv. Spic. 21. 1823.
OREGON, Coos Co., On thin layer of duff over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Usnic acid, squamatic acid, bellidiflorin.
Hammer 3424 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

7. Cladonia bellidiflora
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., On thick layer of partially decayed duff, northwest-facing overhang below summit of North Mountain, Mt. Baker Snoqualmie National Forest, ca. 800 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3648 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

8. Cladonia bellidiflora
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., On compressed duff over rotting wood, Easy Pass Trailhead nr. Hwy 20, ca. 1200 m. elev.
Hammer 5512 8 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

9. Cladonia borealis Stenroos, Ann. Bot. Fennici 26: 160. 1989.
WASHINGTON, Mason Co., On soil, Mount Ellinor Trail, Olympic National Forest, ca. 1400 m. elev. Barbatic acid and usnic acid.
Hammer 4237 25 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

10. Cladonia borealis
WASHINGTON, Skamania Co., Muscicolous on thin soil over east-facing lava formations, Big Lava Bed ca. 10 km. N. of Little White Salmon Fish Hatchery, FR 66, ca. 700 m. elev. Barbatic acid and usnic acid.
Hammer 5134 26 June 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

11. Cladonia cariosa (Ach.) Spreng., Syst. Veg. 4(1): 272. 1827.
WASHINGTON, Stevens Co., On soil over trailcut, Flowery Trail, 16 km. E. of Chelewah, Colville National Forest, ca. 1300 m. elev. Atranorin.
Hammer 4023 21 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

12. Cladonia cariosa
IDAHO, Idaho Co., On thin soil over roadcut, Flint, ca. 1500 m. elev. Unusually large podetia. Atranorin.
Hammer 5321 2 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

13. Cladonia cariosa
IDAHO, Latah Co., On thin soil at roadcut, Laird Park vicinity, Moose Creek Divide, Township 42, St. Joe National Forest, ca. 1500 m. elev. Atranorin.
Hammer 3719 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

14. Cladonia carneola (Fr.) Fr., Lichenogr. Eur. Reform. 233. 1831.
WASHINGTON, Ferry Co., On rotting wood, Sherman Pass, Colville National Forest, ca. 1500 m. elev. Usnic acid and zeorin.
Hammer 4028 21 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

15. Cladonia carneola
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On compressed duff over thin soil, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev.
Hammer 5434 7 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

16. Cladonia cenotea (Ach.) Schaer., Lich. Helv. Spic. 35. 1823.
IDAHO, On thin soil at roadcut, Laird Park vicinity, Moose Creek Divide, Township 42, St. Joe National Forest, ca. 1500 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3801 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

17. Cladonia cenotea
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On rotting wood, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3975 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

18. Cladonia cenotea
MONTANA, Flathead Co., On compressed duff over rotting wood on shady, east-facing trailside, Numa Ridge Trail, Bowman Lake Campground, Glacier National Park, ca. 1500 m. elev.
Hammer 3942 18 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

19. Cladonia cervicornis (Ach.) Flot., Jahresber. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Cult. 27: 31. 1849. subsp. **cervicornis**
OREGON, Curry Co., On thin soil, north-facing hilltop near young (ca. 15 yr.) planted pines in clearcut, Wilson Prairie Rd., NW of Loeb State Park, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3366 1 June 1989 Determined by S.Hammer

20. Cladonia cervicornis subsp. **cervicornis**
WASHINGTON, San Juan Co., On thin soil, Mt. Constitution, Orcas Island, ca. 400 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4181 25 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

21. Cladonia cervicornis subsp. **cervicornis**
OREGON, Wallowa Co., On compressed duff over granite rocks, Lostine River Valley south of Lostine, ca. 1600 m. elev. Strong development of phyllopodia. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 5264 28 June 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

22. Cladonia cervicornis subsp. **verticillata** (Hoffm.) Ahti, Lichenologist 12: 126. 1980.
OREGON, Lane Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dune, Siltcoos Beach Access Road, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. A common morph in the region, numerous tiers of narrow scyphi. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3490 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

23. Cladonia cervicornis subsp. **verticillata**
OREGON, Douglas Co., On compressed duff over stabilized sand dune, semi-exposed roadside, Tahkenitch Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3447 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

24. Cladonia cervicornis subsp. **verticillata**
WASHINGTON, Mason Co., On thin soil, Hamma-Hamma Recreation Area Road, ca. 5 km. W. of Hwy. 101, ca. 200 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4379 30 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

25. Cladonia cervicornis subsp. **verticillata**
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., On thin soil over sandy, north-facing roadside, Hwy. 20, Rockport, ca. 200 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3673 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

26. Cladonia chlorophaea (Flk. *ex* Sommerf.) Spreng., Syst. Veg. 4: 273. 1827.
WASHINGTON, Snohomish Co., On thin layer of duff over soil, Hwy. 530, vicinity of Darrington, ca. 300 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3634 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

27. Cladonia conista A. W. Evans, Trans. Connecticut Acad. Arts 30: 472. 1930.
CALIFORNIA, San Benito Co., On thin soil, west-facing trailside, Pinnacles National Monument, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid and bourgeanic acid.
Hammer 2441 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

28. Cladonia cornuta (L.) Hoffm., Descr. Pl. Cl. Crypt. Tab. 25 (1). 1794., subsp. **cornuta**
WASHINGTON, San Juan Co., Muscicolous on north-facing slope, Mt. Constitution, Orcas Island, ca. 400 m. elev. Exceedingly rare west of the Cascade Mountains. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4178 25 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

29. Cladonia dimorpha Hammer, Mycotaxon 37: 339. 1990.
OREGON, Curry Co., On thin soil, north-facing hilltop near young (ca. 15 yr.) planted pines in clearcut, Wilson Prairie Rd., NW of Loeb State Park, ca. 1000 m. elev. Immature, pycnidial phase with tiers of scyphi instead of longitudinally fissured branches. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3372 1 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

30. Cladonia dimorpha
WASHINGTON, Clallam Co., On thin soil and duff, east-facing hillside, Hurricane Ridge Road, Olympic National Park, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4424 30 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

31. Cladonia ecmocyna Leight. subsp. **intermedia** (Robbins) Ahti, Ann. Bot. Fennici 17: 227. 1980.
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., Muscicolous over duff, Easy Pass Trailhead nr. Hwy 20, ca. 1200 m. elev. Scyphi narrow and depauperate; approaches unnamed subspecies found mostly farther west. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4067 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

32. Cladonia ecmocyna subsp. **intermedia**
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., Muscicolous over duff, Easy Pass Trailhead nr. Hwy 20, ca. 1200 m. elev., Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 5511 8 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

33. Cladonia ecmocyna subsp. **intermedia**
WASHINGTON, Pend Oreille Co., Abundant on duff over boulder in spray zone of Granite Creek Falls, Granite Creek-Roosevelt Cedars Trail, Stagger Inn Campground, Kaniksu National Forest, ca. 200 m. elev. Some podetia approach subsp. *ecmocyna*. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4017 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

34. Cladonia ecmocyna subsp. **intermedia**
MONTANA, Flathead Co., On duff, shady, east-facing trailside, Numa Ridge Trail, Bowman Lake Campground, Glacier National Park, ca. 1500 m. elev. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3929 18 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

35. Cladonia ecmocyna Leight., Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., ser. 3, 18: 406. 1866. (unnamed subspecies)
OREGON, Linn Co., On compressed duff, exposed hilltop, Horse Rock Ridge near Mabel, ca. 900 m. elev. Unnamed subspecies. Coll. with Dr. Martha Sherwood. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3563 6 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

36. Cladonia ecmocyna unnamed subspecies
WASHINGTON, Pierce Co., Under pines on thin soil, entrance to Silver Springs Campground, Mt. Baker Snoqualmie National Forest, ca. 800 m. elev. Unnamed subspecies. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3691 12 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

37. Cladonia ecmocyna unnamed subspecies
OREGON, Linn Co., Muscicolous on duff over lava near junction of Hwys. 126 and 20, ca. 1100 m. elev. Unnamed subspecies. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3544 6 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

38. Cladonia ecmocyna unnamed subspecies
WASHINGTON, San Juan Co., Muscicolous on north-facing slope, Mt. Constitution, Orcas Island, ca. 400 m. elev. Unnamed subspecies. Fumarprotocetraric acid and atranorin.
Hammer 4203 25 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

39. Cladonia ecmocyna unnamed subspecies
WASHINGTON, Pend Oreille Co., Abundant over semi-exposed boulder, Stagger Inn Campground, Kaniksu National Forest, ca. 200 m elev. Unnamed subspecies., sympatric with subsp. *intermedia*. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4108 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

40. Cladonia fimbriata (L.) Fr., Lichenogr. Eur. Reform. 222. 1831.
WASHINGTON, Whatcom Co., On compressed duff, Hwy. 542, ca. 700 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4138 24 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

41. Cladonia fimbriata
WASHINGTON, Kittitas Co., On compressed duff at roadside, Gold Creek Road, E. of Hyak, vicinity of Snoqualmie Pass, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4781 22 June 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

42. Cladonia fimbriata
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On compressed duff over thin soil, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3976 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

43. Cladonia firma (Nyl.) Nyl., Bot. Zeitung (Berlin) 19: 352. 1861.
CALIFORNIA, San Luis Obispo Co., On sand dunes, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid and atranorin.
Bratt s.n. 1989 Determined by T. Ahti and S. Hammer

44. Cladonia furcata (Huds.) Schrad., Spic. Fl. Germ. 107. 1794.
CALIFORNIA, Del Norte Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dunes, vicinity of Fort Dick, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3307 31 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

45. Cladonia furcata
CALIFORNIA, Del Norte Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dunes, vicinity of Fort Dick, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3344 31 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

46. Cladonia furcata
CALIFORNIA, Del Norte Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dunes, vicinity of Fort Dick, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3349 31 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

47. Cladonia furcata
OREGON, Douglas Co., On compressed duff, northbound rest stop, Hwy. 5, vicinity of Glendale, ca. 400 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3399 2 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

48. Cladonia furcata
OREGON, Josephine Co., Trailside, Cave Creek Campground, 10 km. W. of Oregon Caves National Monument, ca. 350 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3392 2 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

49. Cladonia furcata
OREGON, Coos Co., On duff over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Frondose morph. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3401 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

50. Cladonia furcata
OREGON, Linn Co., On compressed duff, roadside of Hwy. 242, 5 km. S. of Hwy. 126, McKenzie Bridge, ca. 900 m. elev. Frondose morph. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3534 6 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

51. Cladonia furcata
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., On thin soil and duff over stabilized sand, Twin Harbors State Park, Westport, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid. Pseudoscyphoid morph.
Hammer 4256 26 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

52. Cladonia furcata
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., On thin soil and duff over stabilized sand, Westhaven State Park, sea level. Thick, verruculose cortex and abundant imbricating squamules. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4270 27 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

53. Cladonia furcata

WASHINGTON, Cowlitz Co., Over thin soil on north-facing, rocky outcropping, milepost 17, Hwy 504 east of Toutle, ca. 150 m. elev. Unusual podetia with abundant squamules. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 4882 24 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

54. Cladonia furcata

WASHINGTON, Mason Co., On compressed duff and thin soil at roadside, Skokomish Rest Area, Hwy 101, vicinity of Shelton, Olympic National Forest, ca. 50 m. elev. Robust podetia. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 4377 30 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

55. Cladonia furcata

WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., Muscicolous in shady spot over thin soil, vicinity of Lake Quinalt, Olympic National Forest, ca. 100 m. elev. Unusually thick stereome and tall podetia. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 4305 27 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

56. Cladonia furcata

WASHINGTON, Snohomish Co., On soil under planted pines, rest area near Marysville, northbound Hwy. 5, ca. sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 3618 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

57. Cladonia furcata

WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., On thin soil in shady area, Rockport State Park, Hwy. 20 near Rockport, ca. 200 m. elev. Longitudinal fenestrations and scyphoid openings with more or less equal branches from margins, typical of W. Washington populations of this species. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 3665 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

58. Cladonia furcata

WASHINGTON, Island Co., Over rock, Deception Pass State Park, vicinity of Anacortes, sea level. Pseudoscyphoid morph; slender, subulate branches. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 4159 24 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

59. Cladonia gracilis (L.) Willd. subsp. **turbinata** (Ach.) Ahti, Ann. Bot. Fennici 17: 212. 1980.

OREGON, Coos Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.

Hammer 3407 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

60. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **turbinata**
OREGON, Linn Co., On compressed duff, exposed hilltop, Horse Rock Ridge near Mabel, ca. 900 m. elev., Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3593 6 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

61. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **turbinata**
WASHINGTON, Mason Co., On thin soil, Lena Creek Campground, ca. 15 km. W. of Hwy 101, ca. 300 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4396 30 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

62. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **turbinata**
WASHINGTON, Mason Co., Muscicolous, close to the shore of Lake Cushman, Cushman State Park, ca. 200 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4229 26 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

63. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **turbinata**
WASHINGTON, Snohomish Co., On soil under planted pines, rest area near Marysville, northbound Hwy. 5, ca. sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3623 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

64. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **turbinata**
WASHINGTON, Pierce Co., On thin soil over sand, milepost 46, Hwy. 410, vicinity of Greenwater, ca. 500 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3688 12 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

65. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **turbinata**
MONTANA, Flathead Co., On compressed duff, shady, east-facing trailside, Numa Ridge Trail, Bowman Lake Campground, Glacier National Park, ca. 1500 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3930 18 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

66. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **vulnerata** Ahti, Ann. Bot. Fennici 17: 207. 1980.
OREGON, On duff over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 2554 10 July 1988 Determined by S. Hammer

67. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **vulnerata**
OREGON, Coos Co., On duff over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3400 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

68. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **vulnerata**
OREGON, Coos Co., On duff over stabilized sand dunes, Eel Creek Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3515 4 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

69. Cladonia gracilis subsp. **vulnerata**
WASHINGTON, Island Co., Deception Pass State Park, vicinity of Anacortes. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4158 24 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

70. Cladonia humilis (With.) Laundon, Lichenologist 16:220. 1984.
CALIFORNIA, San Benito Co., On thin soil, west-facing trailside, Pinnacles National Monument, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid and atranorin.
Hammer 2451 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

71. Cladonia imbricarica Kristinsson, Lichenologist 6: 143. 1974.
IDAHO, Benewah Co., Terricolous over basalt, Santa Creek Bridge, Hwy. 95, vicinity of Emida, ca. 1500 m. elev. Sphaerophorin.
Hammer 3842 17 June 1989 Determined by T. Ahti

72. Cladonia macilenta Hoffm., Deutschl. Fl. 2: 126. 1796.
WASHINGTON, Island Co., Abundant on rotting driftwood at beach, Joseph Whidbey State Park, Swantown Road., sea level. Thamnolic acid and barbatic acid.
Hammer 4120 23 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

73. Cladonia macrophyllodes Nyl., Flora 58: 447. 1875.
OREGON, Linn Co., Muscicolous on compressed duff, Fish Lake Campground near junction of Hwys. 126 and 20, ca. 1100 m. elev. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3547 6 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

74. Cladonia macrophyllodes
WASHINGTON, Yakima Co., On thin soil over volcanic formations, Little Naches Road, Wenatchee National Forest, ca. 500 m. elev. Atranorin and fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3708 13 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

75. Cladonia merochlorophaea Asah. J. Jap. Bot. 16: 713. 1940.
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., Over thin soil, summit of North Mountain, Mt. Baker Snoqualmie National Forest, ca. 1100 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric, merochlorophaeic, and 4-0 methylcryptochlorophaeic acids.
Hammer 3675 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

76. Cladonia merochlorophaea
WASHINGTON, Whatcom Co., Abundant over compressed duff, Hwy. 542, ca. 800 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric, merochlorophaeic, and 4-0 methylcryptochlorophaeic acids.
Hammer 4153 24 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

77. Cladonia merochlorophaea
IDAHO, Idaho Co., Over thin layer of duff, Split Creek Pack Bridge Trail, Lochsa River, Road 133 near Hwy. 12, Clearwater National Forest, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric, and merochlorophaeic acids. Note melanotic podetia.
Hammer 3888 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

78. Cladonia multiformis G. K. Merrill, Bryologist 12: 1. 1909.
IDAHO, Idaho Co., Over thin layer of duff at trailside, Split Creek Pack Bridge Trail, Lochsa River, Road 133 near Hwy. 12, Clearwater National Forest, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3891 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

79. Cladonia multiformis
IDAHO, Idaho Co., Abundant on west-facing roadside under pines, Flint, ca. 1500 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 5319 2 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

80. Cladonia multiformis
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On compressed duff, vicinity of Priest Lake, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3966 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

81. Cladonia multiformis
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On compressed duff at roadside, Hwy. 313, ca. 2 km. west of Hanna Flat Nature Trail, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3998 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

82. Cladonia multiformis
MONTANA, Lincoln Co., On compressed duff, Troy River Campground, ca. 800 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3948 19 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

83. Cladonia ochrochlora Flk., De Cladon. 75. 1828.
WASHINGTON, Clallam Co., Abundant on compressed duff over decomposing wood in shady locality, Elwha Hot Springs Road, Olympic National Park, ca. 800 m. elev. Unusual form with abundant proliferations from scyphus margins. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4434 1 July 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

84. Cladonia ochrochlora
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On rotting wood, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3974 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

85. Cladonia ochrochlora
MONTANA, Flathead Co., On rotting wood, Numa Ridge Trail, Bowman Lake Campground, Glacier National Park, ca. 1500 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3938 18 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

86. Cladonia phyllophora Hoffm., Deutsch. Fl. 2: 123. 1796.
WASHINGTON, San Juan Co., On thin soil, Mt. Constitution, Orcas Island, ca. 400 m. elev. Unusual morph with tall, slender podetia, narrow scyphi, and small, rather evenly distributed squamules, occurs from central Oregon to Puget Sound and east to Skamania Co., Washington. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4181 25 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

87. Cladonia phyllophora
WASHINGTON, San Juan Co., Growing with *Selaginella* on thin soil, Mt. Constitution, Orcas Island, ca. 400 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4196 25 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

88. Cladonia phyllophora
OREGON, Wallowa Co., On compressed duff over granite rocks, Lostine River Valley south of Lostine, ca. 1600 m. elev. Typical morphology. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 5237 28 June 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

89. Cladonia pleurota (Flk.) Schaer., Enum. Crit. Lich. Eur. 186. 1850.
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., On thin soil over sandy, north-facing roadside, Hwy. 20, Rockport, ca. 200 m. elev. Zeorin and usnic acid.
Hammer 4100 22 June 1989 Determined by. S. Hammer

90. Cladonia pleurota
WASHINGTON, Whatcom Co., On compressed duff, East Creek Trail off Hwy. 20., ca. 900 m. elev. Zeorin and usnic acid.
Hammer 5539 8 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

91. Cladonia pocillum (Ach.) Grognot, Pl. Crypt. Saône-et-Loire 82. 1863.
IDAHO, Idaho Co., On rocky roadside, Red River Hot Springs Road outside of Elk City, ca. 1700 m. elev. Rare and restricted in the region. Characteristic brown, subfoliose primary squamules with thick, cottony undersides. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 5216 2 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

92. Cladonia poroscypha Hammer, Bryologist 96: 83. 1993.
WASHINGTON, Island Co., Over rock, Deception Pass State Park, vicinity of Anacortes, sea level. Some podetia approach *C. artuata,* but most are characteristic with slender scyphoid openings and equal branches from the margins. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 4104 23 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

93. Cladonia prolifica Ahti & Hammer, Mycotaxon 37: 342. 1991.
CALIFORNIA, Del Norte Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dunes, growing with *C. furcata*, vicinity of Ft. Dick, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3338 31 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

94. Cladonia rei Schaer., Lich. Helvet. Spic. 34: 1823.
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On thin soil, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid, homosekikaic acid, and sekikaic acid.
Hammer 3989 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

95. Cladonia rei
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On thin soil, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Collected only at this site and in eastern Washington. Previously considered widespread in the region, but confused with *C. verruculosa* (Vain.) Ahti and other species. Fumarprotocetraric acid, homosekikaic acid, and sekikaic acid.
Hammer 5485 6 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

96. Cladonia scabriuscula (Del.) Nyl., Compt. Rend. Hebd. Séances Acad. Sci. Paris 83: 88. 1876.
OREGON, Douglas Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dune, semi-exposed roadside, Tahkenitch Campground, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3458 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

97. Cladonia scabriuscula
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand, Twin Harbors State Park, Westport, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4252 26 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

98. Cladonia scabriuscula
WASHINGTON, Island Co., Over rock, Deception Pass State Park, vicinity of Anacortes, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4419 23 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

99. Cladonia singularis Hammer, Bryologist 96: 303. 1993.
WASHINGTON, Skamania Co., Muscicolous on thin soil over east-facing lava formations, Big Lava Bed ca. 10 km. N. of Little White Salmon Fish Hatchery, FR 66, ca. 700 m. elev. PARATYPE. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 5176 28 June 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

100. Cladonia squamosa Hoffm. Deutsch. Fl. 2: 125. 1796., var. **squamosa**
OREGON, Linn Co., On compressed duff, roadside of Hwy. 242, 5 km. S. of Hwy. 126, McKenzie Bridge, ca. 900 m. elev. Approaches *C. singularis*, but lacks the subulate apices, continuous cortex under podetial squamules, and phyllopodia of the former. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3600 6 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

101. Cladonia squamosa var. **squamosa**
WASHINGTON, Pierce Co., On rotting wood, Silver Springs Campground, Mt. Baker Snoqualmie National Forest, ca. 800 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3692 12 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

102. Cladonia squamosa var. **squamosa**
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., Over thick layer of partially decayed duff, summit of North Mountain, Mt. Baker Snoqualmie National Forest, ca. 1100 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3652 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

103. Cladonia squamosa var. **squamosa**
IDAHO, Idaho Co., Abundant on rotting wood in spray zone, Major Fenn Trail, Hwy. 12 along Lochsa River east of Lowell, Clearwater National Forest, ca. 1000 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3861 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

104. Cladonia squamosa Hoffm. var. **subsquamosa** (Leight.) Vain., Meddeland. Soc. Fauna Fl. Fennica 6: 113. 1881.
OREGON, Lane Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dune, Siltcoos Beach Access Road, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 3492 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

105. Cladonia squamosa var. **subsquamosa**
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., Muscicolous in shady spot over thin soil, vicinity of Lake Quinalt, Olympic National Forest, ca. 100 m. elev. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 4317 27 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

106. Cladonia subulata (L.) Weber *ex* Wigg., Prim. Fl. Holsat. 90. 1780.
IDAHO, Latah Co., On thin soil at roadcut, Laird Park vicinity, Moose Creek Divide, St. Joe National Forest, ca. 1500 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3794 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

107. Cladonia subulata
IDAHO, Bonner Co., On thin soil, Hanna Flat Nature Trail, Hwy. 313, vicinity of Nordman, ca. 1000 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 5472 6 July 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

108. Cladonia sulphurina (Michx.) Fr., Lichenogr. Eur. Reform. 237. 1831.
WASHINGTON, Ferry Co., On compressed duff over rotting wood, Sherman Pass, Colville National Forest, ca. 1500 m. elev. Squamatic acid and usnic acid.
Hammer 4035 21 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

109. Cladonia sulphurina
WASHINGTON, Stevens Co., On rotting wood, Flowery Trail, 16 km. E of Chelewah, Colville National Forest, ca. 1300 m. elev. Squamatic acid and usnic acid.
Hammer 4027 21 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

110. Cladonia sulphurina
WASHINGTON, Pend Oreille Co., Abundant over rotting cedar logs, south-facing hillside, Granite Creek-Roosevelt Cedars Trail, Stagger Inn Campground, Kaniksu National Forest, ca. 200 m elev. Squamatic acid, usnic acid, and isousnic acid.
Hammer 4018 20 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

111. Cladonia thiersii Hammer, Mycotaxon 34: 115. 1989.
CALIFORNIA, Marin Co., Terricolous on sandstone formations, Kehoe Beach, ca. 1 km. from Pacific Ocean, Pt. Reyes National Seashore, ca. 20 m. elev. PARATYPE. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 2306 5 January 1988 Determined by S. Hammer

112. Cladonia thiersii
CALIFORNIA, Marin Co., Terricolous on sandstone formations, Kehoe Beach, ca. 1 km. from Pacific Ocean, Pt. Reyes National Seashore, ca. 20 m. elev. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 3231 29 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

113. Cladonia transcendens (Vain.) Vain., Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat., ser. 3, 10: 262. 1898.
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., On decaying conifer wood, vicinity of Lake Quinalt, Olympic National Forest, ca. 100 m. elev. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 4283 27 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

114. Cladonia transcendens
WASHINGTON, Whatcom Co., On ecorticate wood in shady locality, East Creek Trail off Hwy. 20, ca. 900 m. elev. Thamnolic acid.
Hammer 4094 22 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

115. Cladonia transcendens
WASHINGTON, Pierce Co., On rotting wood, milepost 46, Hwy. 410, vic. of Greenwater, ca. 500 m. elev. Thamnolic acid. Unusual esquamose form.
Hammer 3686 12 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

116. Cladonia umbricola Tønsberg & Ahti, Norweg. J. Bot. 27: 307. 1980.
IDAHO, Latah Co., On rotting wood, Laird Park vicinity, Moose Creek Divide, St. Joe National Forest, ca. 1500 m. elev. Squamatic acid.
Hammer 3764 17 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

117. Cladonia uncialis (L.) Weber *ex* Wiggers, Prim. Fl. Holsat. 90. 1780.
WASHINGTON, Skamania Co., On conifer duff over lava bed, Gifford Pinchot National Forest, FR 8303, ca. 550 m. elev.
Hammer 5101 25 June 1991 Determined by S. Hammer

118. Cladonia uncialis
WASHINGTON, Island Co., Over rock, Deception Pass State Park, vicinity of Anacortes, sea level.
Hammer 4101 23 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

119. Cladonia verruculosa (Vain.) Ahti, Bryologist 81: 336. 1978.
CALIFORNIA, Del Norte Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dune, Fort Dick, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3343 31 May 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

120. Cladonia verruculosa
OREGON, Lane Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dune, Siltcoos Beach Access Road, Oregon Dunes National Recreation Area, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3510 3 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

121. Cladonia verruculosa
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., On thin soil over stabilized sand dune, Copalis Beach State Park, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4281 27 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

122. Cladonia verruculosa
WASHINGTON, Grays Harbor Co., Roadside, Hwy. 109, vicinity of Moclips, sea level. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4303 27 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

123. Cladonia verruculosa
WASHINGTON, Mason Co., On thin soil at roadside, Hwy. 101 near Shelton, ca. 50 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4369 30 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

124. Cladonia verruculosa
WASHINGTON, Lewis Co., On thin soil at roadside, Packwood, ca. 300 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 4340 30 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

125. Cladonia verruculosa
WASHINGTON, Skagit Co., On thin layer of partially decayed duff, summit of North Mountain, Mt. Baker Snoqualmie National Forest, ca. 1100 m. elev. Fumarprotocetraric acid.
Hammer 3640 9 June 1989 Determined by S. Hammer

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I gratefully acknowledge the support of Professor Donald H. Pfister, particularly his making available the resources of the Farlow Herbarium and arranging for expedition financing through the Fernald Fund of the Harvard University Herbaria. A grant from the Hardman Foundation defrayed part of the expenses of this project. I am indebted to Professor Teuvo Ahti for help in identifying many of the specimens, and for his careful examination of my collections. I thank Drs. Doyle Anderegg and Martha Sherwood for accomanying me during field trips. Drs. Irwin Brodo and Jean Cargill read an earlier manuscript and offered helpful suggestions. The technical assistance of Ms. Carolyn Hesterberg is greatly appreciated. I thank George Parker and Emily Phillips for generously providing a home base during expeditions. The patience of my wife, Janet Shuldiner is acknowledged. I thank T. Reynolds for help with proofreading.

LITERATURE CITED

Hammer, S. 1989a. _Cladonia_ _thiersii_: A new lichen from California. Mycotaxon 34: 115-118.

_____. 1989b. _Cladonia_ _carneola_: Two new localities in western North America. Bryologist 92: 126-127.

_____. 1989c. Phytogeographical notes on acidophilous _Cladonia_ species in California. Madroño 36: 169-174.

_____. 1991a. A preliminary synopsis of the species of _Cladonia_ in California and adjacent Oregon. Mycotaxon 40: 167-195.

_____. 1993a. Two new _Cladonia_ species in western North America: _Cladonia_ _artuata_ and _C_. _poroscypha_. Bryologist 96: 80-85.

_____. 1993b. A revision of _Cladonia_ section _Perviae_ in western North America. Bryologist 96: 299-309.

_____ and T. Ahti. 1990. New and interesting species of _Cladonia_ from California. Mycotaxon 37: 335-348.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 495-499 October-December 1994

SPECIES OF CHAETOPLEA ON DESERT PLANTS IN CHINA

ZI-QING YUAN[1]

Department of Plant Protection, August 1st Agricultural College, Urumqi 830052, Xinjiang, P.R. China

and

MARGARET E. BARR

9475 Inverness Avenue, Sidney, British Columbia, Canada V8L 5G8

SUMMARY

Three species of *Chaetoplea* are reported from China, featuring the new taxa *C. gregaria* and *C. longiasca*, and an extension of range and substrate for *C. crossata*.

For a long period since it was erected for the type species *Chaetoplea calvescens* (Fr. ex Desm.) Clements (Clements and Shear 1931), the genus *Chaetoplea* (Sacc.) Clements was included within *Pleospora* (Wehmeyer 1961; Arx and Müller 1975) or in *Leptosphaeria* (Eriksson and Hawksworth 1987). Barr (1990) considered that *C. calvescens* deviates from the types of *Pleospora*, P. herbarum (Fr.) Rabenh. and *Leptosphaeria*, *L. doliolum* (Pers.: Fr.) Ces. & De Not. She accepted *Chaetoplea* as a separate genus in the Phaeosphaeriaceae, based on a number of different features as well as the different anamorphs. Seventeen North American species in the genus, most of which were recombined from other genera such as *Cucurbitaria*, *Pleospora*, *Pyrenophora*, *Teichospora*, etc., have been recognized by her (Barr 1990). There were no species in *Chaetoplea* recorded from China, even under *Pleospora* or *Leptosphaeria* on desert plants (Eriksson and Yue 1988). Three species with typical characteristics of *Chaetoplea* were found on desert plants from Xinjiang. One of them, *C. crossata* (Ellis & Everh.) M.E. Barr is reported here for the first time from China, and the other two are proposed as new.

---

[1] A Fund of Excellent Young University Teacher, The State Education Commission of China.

All the holotype materials mentioned in the paper are deposited in the National Herbarium of Canada in Ottawa (DAOM) and the isotypes in the Herbarium of Mycology, August 1st Agricultural College (HMAAC), Urumqi, Xinjiang, China and in the New York Botanical Garden, Bronx (NY).

Chaetoplea crossata (Ellis & Everh.) M.E. Barr, Mem. New York Bot. Gard. 62: 50. 1990. Fig. 1.a
= *Teichospora crossata* Ellis & Everh., Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia 46: 331. 1884; *Strickeria crossata* (Ellis & Everh.) Kuntze, Rev. Gen. Pl. 3: 534. 1898.

Ascomata gregarious, erumpent to superficial, with short hyphal appendages over the surface, sphaeroid, 240-450 µm wide, 200-400 µm high. Asci 80-100 x 12-14 µm. Ascospores 16-20 x 8-10 µm, clear brown, broadly ellipsoid, ends obtuse, 3-5-(7-)septate, with one longitudinal or sometimes oblique septum in some cells; wall smooth.

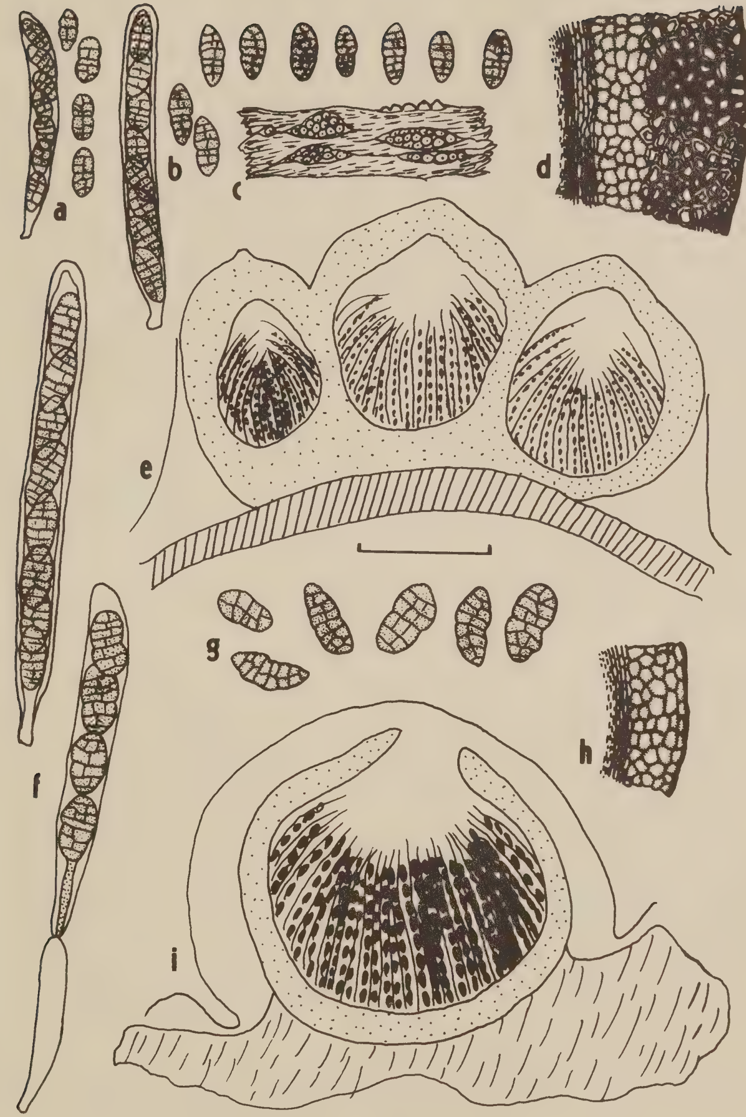
Specimen examined: on branches of *Myricaria squamosa* Desv., Liuhuanggou, Urumqi, Xinjiang, China, 14 VIII 1991, Z.Q. Yuan 910409, HMAAC 783, DAOM, and NY.

Our collection fits well *C. crossata* in habit, ascospore morphology and size. *Chaetoplea crossata* is widespread in North America on a number of woody hosts (Barr 1990). It is recorded here for the first time in China.

Chaetoplea gregaria Z.Q. Yuan & M.E. Barr, sp. nov. Fig. 1.b-e

Ascomata gregaria in catervatim vel ordinatim, immersa vel erumpentia, sphaeroidea, 300-450 µm lata, 240-400 µm alta; apice papillato; peridia 40-60 µm lata, e cellulis pseudoparenchymatis crassitunicatis brunneis in stratis externis et e cellulis compressis tenuitunicatis hyalinis ad brunneolis in stratis internis composita. Asci 130-160 x 12-14 µm, octospori, cylindrici. Pseudoparaphyses anguste cellulosae, 200 x 2 µm. Ascosporae 18-26 x 9-12 µm, uniseriatae, brunneae ad fuscae, elliptico-fusiformes cum extremo obtuso vel obovoideae, 5-7 transversaliter et 1-2 longitudinaliter septatae, septo formato primo constrictae, asymmetricae, hemispora superna infernae leviter longiori et latiori; exosporio glabro.

Fig. 1. Species of *Chaetoplea*. a. *C. crossata*: ascus and ascospores; b-e. *C. gregaria*: b. ascus and ascospores, c. habit, d. detail of peridium, e. ascomata in vertical section; f-i. *C. longiasca*: f. 8-spored and 4-spored asci, g. ascospores, h, detail of peridium, i. ascoma in vertical section. Standard line = 50 µm for a,b,d,f-h; 200 µm for e,i. Habit sketch not to scale.


a
b
c
d
e
f
g
h
i

In ramulis *Nitrariae sibiricae* Pall., Liuhuanggou, Urumqi, Provincia Xinjiangensi, Sinicarum, 8 VIII 1991, Z.Q. Yuan 910389, DAOM holotypus. Isotypi in Herb. HMAAC 785 et NY depositi.

Ascomata gregarious in groups or in lines, occasionally separate, immersed to erumpent, sphaeroid, 300-450 µm wide, 240-400 µm high; apex papillate; peridium 40-60 µm wide, of thick-walled brown pseudoparenchymatous cells in outer layers and hyaline to brownish thin-walled, compressed cells in the inner layers. Asci 130-160 x 12-14 µm, 8-spored, cylindric. Pseudoparaphyses narrowly cellular, septate, branched, 2 um wide, up to 200 µm long. Ascospores 18-26 x 9-12 (mean 23.2 x 10.3) µm, uniseriate, brown to dark brown, elliptic-fusoid with ends obtuse or obovoid, 5-7 transversely septate, 1-2 longitudinally septate per cell, constricted at the first-formed septum, asymmetric, upper hemispore slightly longer and wider than lower; wall smooth, lacking gel coating.

Known from the type collection.

This new species has ascospores much as in *C. strigosa* M.E. Barr, but differs from the latter by its immersed to erumpent ascomata and the longer and narrower asci. *Chaetoplea strigosa* has collabent ascomata almost completely superficial with hyphae on the surface holding fragments of the host, and asci measure 80-100 x 15-20 (-23) µm (Barr 1990).

Chaetoplea longiasca Z.Q. Yuan & M.E. Barr, sp. nov. Fig. 1.f-i

Ascomata discreta vel gregaria, immersa ad erumpentia, cum clypeo paulo trans ascomata immersa, sphaeroidea, 350-700 µm lata, 350-600 µm alta, e cellulis pseudoparenchymatis angulatis vel rotundatis fuscis in stratis externis et e cellulis compressis hyalinis in stratis internis composita. Asci (100-)160-200 x 18-20 µm, octospori vel raro tetraspori, cylindrici. Pseudoparaphyses anguste cellulosae, 300 x 2 µm. Ascosporae 24-36 x 12-16 µm, uniseriatae, brunneae ad rufobrunneae, obovoideae, 5-7 transversaliter et 1-2 longitudinaliter septatae, septo formato primo constrictae, symmetricae vel raro asymmetricae; exosporio glabro.

In ramis *Reaumuriae soongoricae* (Pall.) Maxim., Beishawo, Changji, Provincia Xinjiangensi, Sinicarum, 1 V 1991, Z.Q. Yuan et Z. Y. Zhao 910027, DAOM holotypus. Isotypi in Herb. HMAAC 784 et NY depositi.

Ascomata separate to gregarious, immersed to erumpent, with a small clypeus over the immersed ascomata, sphaeroid, 350-700 µm wide, 350-600 µm high; peridium 30-50 µm wide, up to 100-140 µm wide above with clypeus, surface roughened, of dark angular to rounded pseudoparenchymatous cells in outer layers and hyaline compressed cells in inner layers. Asci (100-)160-200 x 18-20 µm, 8-spored or occasionally 4-spored, cylindric, basal and lateral. Pseudoparaphyses narrowly cellular, septate, 300 x 2 µm. Ascospores 24-36 x 12-16 (mean 30.6 x 13.8) µm, uniseriate, brown to reddish brown, some spores with paler ends, obovoid, 5-7 transversely septate, 1-2 longitudinally septate per cell, constricted at the first-formed septum, symmetric or some slightly asymmetric; wall smooth, lacking gel coating.

Known from the type collection.

Of the known species in the genus, the new species is closest to *C. umbilicata* (Ellis & Everh.) M.E. Barr. It differs mainly from *C. umbilicata* in the much longer asci and smooth ascospore walls, as well as in the absence of a gel coating surrounding the ascospores.

The specific epithet of the new species is based on the longest asci in the known species of the genus. Of the known species, only *C. ellisii* (Sacc. & P. Sydow) M.E. Barr has asci up to 180 µm long (but mostly 93-130 µm long), the other species have asci ranging from 45-120 µm long (Barr 1990), while the predominantly 8-spored asci in the new species measure 160-200 µm long.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

We thank C. T. Rogerson for reviewing the manuscript.

REFERENCES

Arx, J.A. von and E. Müller. 1975. A re-eevaluation of the bitunicate Ascomycetes with keys to families and genera. Stud. Mycol. Baarn 9: 1-159.

Barr, M.E. 1990. Some dictyosporous genera and species of Pleosporales in North America. Mem. New York Bot. Garden 62: 1-92.

Clements, F.E. and C.L. Shear. 1931. The genera of fungi. H.W. Wilson Co., New York. 496 p.

Eriksson, O. and D.L. Hawksworth. 1987. Outline of the Ascomycetes - 1987. Syst. Ascomyc. 6: 259-337.

Eriksson, O. and J.Z. Yue. 1988. The pyrenomycetes of China, an annotated checklist. Univ. of Umea, Sweden. 88 p.

Wehmeyer, L.E. 1961. A world monograph of the genus *Pleospora* and its segregates. Univ. Michigan Press, Ann Arbor. 541 p.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 501-512 October-December 1994

A REMARKABLE NEW LICHEN GENUS CATARRHOSPORA (ASCOMYCOTINA, PORPIDIACEAE), FROM CAPE FLORAL KINGDOM, SOUTH AFRICA

FRANKLIN A. BRUSSE

C/o National Botanical Institute,
Private Bag X101, PRETORIA.
0001 South Africa

ABSTRACT

A unique new Porpidiaceous genus with weakly muriform, hyaline ascospores, *Catarrhospora* Brusse, is described from sandstone of the Cape Fold Mountains of South Africa. This new genus comprises two new species, *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse and *C. splendida* Brusse. The affinities, chemistry and distribution of this genus are discussed, and the differences between the two new species are highlighted.

Catarrhospora Brusse, *gen. nov.*

Genus ad familiam *Porpidiacearum* pertinens. *Thallus* crustosus, saxicola; prothallus ater. *Cortex* (superior) tenuis, 5 - 10 μm crassus; stratum epinecrale nullum. *Stratum gonidiale* 20 - 50 μm crassum; algae coccoideae, virides. *Medulla* albida, tenuis vel crassa. *Apothecia* immersa, nigella, parva, minus quam 1 mm diam. *Excipulum* reductum, aeruginosum vel fuscum, prosoplectenchymatum. *Subhymenium* hyalinum, J+ caeruleum. *Hymenium* hyalinum, J+ caeruleum. Epihymenium fuscum vel aeruginosum, N+ rosescens. Paraphyses leviter ramosae anastomosaeque, septatae, ecapitatae, luminibus 0.8 - 1.3 μm crassis. Asci clavati; tholus cum tubo J+ caeruleo, ut in genere *Porpidia* (figura 2). *Ascosporae* halonatae, octonae, hyalinae, 3 (-4) septatae vel parce muriformes, anguste ellipsoideae vel anguste ovatae, J-, parietibus tenuibus. *Pycnidia* globosa, immersa; spermatiophora robusta, pleurogena; spermatia hyalina, acicularia.

Typus generis: *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse.

Genus belonging to the family Porpidiaceae. *Thallus* crustose, saxicolous; prothallus black. *Cortex* (upper) thin, 5 - 10 μm thick; epinecral layer absent. *Algal layer* 20 - 50 μm thick; algae coccoid, green. *Medulla* whitish, thick or thin. *Apothecia* immersed, blackish, small, less than 1 mm across. *Exciple* reduced, aeruginose to fuscous, prosoplectenchymatous. *Subhymenium* hyaline, J+ blue. *Hymenium* hyaline, J+ blue. Epihymenium fuscous to aeruginose, N+ pinkish. Paraphyses lightly branched and anastomosed, septate, ecapitate, lumina 0.8 - 1.3 µm thick. Asci clavate, 8-spored; tholus with J+ blue tube as in the genus *Porpidia* (figure 2). *Ascospores* halonate, hyaline, 3 (-4) septate to weakly muriform, narrowly ellipsoid to narrowly oval, J-, thin walled. *Pycnidia* globose, immersed; spermatia hyaline needles, pleurogenous from robust spermatiophores.

Etymology: *Catarrhus* (L) - a mucous discharge; *spora* (L) - a spore; an oblique reference to the halonate ascospores of this new genus.

This is a very distinct new genus in the exclusively saxicolous lichen family Porpidiaceae, because up until now no genus in this family is known to have triseptate or weakly muriform ascospores. In other respects this new genus is very typical of the Porpidiaceae, having halonate ascospores, and more importantly asci with tholi that are of the *Porpidia*-type. Even the chemistry of *Catarrhospora* is very typical of the Porpidiaceae, containing 2'-O-methylperlatolic acid, but in some cases acid deficient specimens are encountered.

The asci of *Catarrhospora* produce a coat of gel around them, which is often thick and orange to orangy-brown in neat Lugol's iodine reagent (0.15% J). The paraphyses also produce gel, but this gel is J+ blue at Lugol's strength (The full strength Lugol's iodine solution always used is about 0.15% J, which is about half the concentration of the Lugol's iodine used in Bacteriology for the Gram stain, which is approximately 0.33% J). Therefore the gel derived from the paraphyses is clearly distinguishable from the gel produced by the asci, in this case. This orangy-brown ascus gel colour is also known in other genera of the Porpidiaceae such as *Immersaria* Rambold, *Paraporpidia* Rambold (Rambold 1989) and in several species of *Porpidia* Koerb. itself, including the type (Hertel & Knoph 1984). Despite this ascus gel colour, the tholus is still a very pale blue with a distinct blue tube in it, as in *Porpidia* and related genera, at 0.15% J concentration. This tholus type has been illustrated by Brusse (1988, 1988a) and in this paper (figures 2 & 3). There is a certain amount of variability in tholus tube length within one section, and it seems to be dependent on the thickness or depth of the tholus in question. Nevertheless the maximum tholus depth observable seems to be characteristic, and *Schizodiscus* Brusse develops a very deep tholus just before the ascospores become discernible in the ascus - up to 40% the length of the ascus bearing it. This very deep tholus development is not seen in the true members of the Porpidiaceae, and also not in *Catarrhospora*, which seem to display a different tholus ontogeny, not involving a very deep immature stage. On the contrary, the immature stage of the Porpidiaceae (including *Catarrhospora*) is more shallow than the submature stage, which then becomes shallow again in both cases as the ascospores become fully mature and ready for ejection. The amyloid tholus tube can also be thicker, as illustrated by Hafellner (1984) for *Amygdalaria pelobotryon* (Wahlenb.) Norm. (fig. 65), *Porpidia crustulata* (Ach.) Hertel & Knoph (fig. 64), *Porpidia trullisata* (Kremp.) Koerb. (fig. 67), *Koerberiella wimmeriana* (Koerb.) Stein (fig. 31), *Stenhammarella turgida* (Ach.) Hertel (fig. 69), and *Stephanocyclos henssenianus* Hertel (fig. 68), all typical members of the Porpidiaceae. I have not seen much variation in tholus tube thickness within one specimen, but rather between different specimens of the same species. If one dilutes the Lugol's iodine reagent to about one quarter strength (about 0.04% J), the ascal gel then stains blue as well, and the hymenium section is then a pure blue colour.

In this new genus the tholus-type does not change by pretreating with either 10% KOH or concentrated nitric acid, and the blue tube in the tholus remains unchanged in either case, which is also true for *Porpidia*. What is also quite interesting is that the tholus stains a grey colour in Chlorazole Black E (obtained from SIGMA; 1% aqueous solution), recently introduced into lichenology by Nash, Hafellner & Common (1990). This stain has poor penetrating powers, insofar as the asci have to be ruptured to facilitate rapid staining of the tholi. Once stained, the tube structure can again be seen (figure 3), but this time as a hyaline tube in the grey matrix of the tholus (a negative stain for the tube). There is also a hyaline area in the apical region of the tholus (figure 3), which does not show-up as blue in Lugol's (figure 2). This hyaline tube is still visible after pretreatment with either 10% KOH or concentrated nitric acid, as is the case with the positive stain, Lugol's iodine, which is also true for *Porpidia*. Chlorazole Black E highlights the dehisced asci very well, with the grey of the ruptured and extended tholus tissue contrasting well with the hyaline or very pale bottle green of the ascus walls. The dehiscence type in this genus is clearly rostrate. The tholus tissue can also be seen to be clearly distinct from the ascal walls in this stain, and complete tholi often come out of the ascus walls on manual (unnatural) rupturing. This stain gives the definite impression that the tholus (= specialized endotunica ?) differentiates from the ascoplasma of the young and developing ascus, not the walls. Most of the hymenium becomes a very pale bottle green or sea green colour in this stain. The ascospores stain grey in Chlorazole Black E in this new genus, as they also do in *Porpidia*.

The pycnidia seen in this new genus are similar in both presently known species, and resemble small discs on the thallus, lighter brown and smaller than the apothecia (figure 6). They do not appear as black spots/dots on the thallus as is usual. The pleurogenous, needle-shaped spermatia are typical of the Porpidiaceae.

Catarrhospora could be confused with the unrelated genus *Rhizocarpon*, but the latter lacks the distinctive *Porpidia*-type tholus of the former. *Rhizocarpon* has an apical J+ blue crescent in the tholus, and lacks any kind of tube structure there (Hafellner, 1984). *Catarrhospora* ascospores are quite similar to those of some species of *Rhizocarpon* however. Up until the present, there are no reports of 2'-O-methylperlatolic acid occurring in the genus *Rhizocarpon*.

Catarrhospora also superficially resembles the genus *Schadonia* Koerb., but here the ascospores, although hyaline and muriform, are not halonate, and the tholus is of the *Bacidia*-type, with an inverted cup- or thimble-shaped J+ blue structure in it (Hafellner 1984).

The crustose members of the Stereocaulaceae, such as *Stereocaulon leucophaeopsis* (Nyl.) P.James & Purvis and *St. tornensis* (H.Magn.) P.James & Purvis (Purvis & James 1985), are less likely to be confused with this new genus, because they have better developed glebular to squamulose thalli, which are recognizable in the field. *Stereocaulon* has a *Catillaria*-like tholus, and up until now no species exhibits submuriform or muriform ascospores. The ascospores are transversely 3 or more septate, hyaline, non-halonate, and are acicular-fusiform to fusiform or scolecosporous (ie. much longer than broad). No species of the very well known genus *Stereocaulon* has been reported to contain 2'-O-methylperlatolic acid.

Another genus that is rather less likely to cause confusion is the lichen parasite genus *Dactylospora*, which although not lichenized itself, often does grow on crustose lichens (Hafellner 1979). This genus sometimes has weakly muriform, hyaline ascospores, but they often become brown when mature, and are not halonate. *Dactylospora* has a well developed exciple, which is dark brown in colour (Hafellner 1979), as opposed to the weakly developed exciple of *Catarrhospora*, which is fuscous to aeruginose in the outermost parts, and which changes to pinkish in concentrated nitric acid (N). The paraphyses of *Dactylospora* are mildly capitate with coloured gel caps, and most importantly the ascus lacks a tholus, but is surrounded by an apically thickened, J+ blue removable gel sheath however. *Catarrhospora*, on the other hand, has thinner paraphyses, which are not capitate, and the ascus possesses a well developed tholus of the *Porpidia*-type. The ascus gel in *Catarrhospora* is not thicker in the apical part, but rather down the sides of the ascus. This gel is not removable by firm squashing of the sections under a glass coverslip and is J+ orange or orange-brown in Lugol's iodine, as opposed to the blue of that of *Dactylospora*. Most *Dactylospora* species have apothecia that are sessile to adnate (sometimes even stipitate) on their hosts, whereas *Catarrhospora* has immersed apothecia, and is not a parasite, but a genuine lichen.

Catarrhospora has the damp habitat requirements of some other members of the Porpidiaceae, and often grows in or near places where water trickles when it rains, on aspects with a southern component.

This new genus is presently known from two species, both of which occur only in the Cape Floristic Region, a very restricted, but highly diverse Mediterranean-type (winter rainfall) biotic area at the southern tip of Africa. This new genus is the latest and very welcome addition to a growing and long list of genera and species endemic to the Cape Biotic Region.

Catarrhospora mira Brusse, *sp. nov.* Fig. 5 & 6.

Thallus crustosus, saxicola, rimose areolatus, cinereus vel griseus, usque ad 10 cm diam., 0.1 - 1 mm crassus; prothallus ater. *Areolae* albidae vel griseae, 0.1 - 3 mm, plerumque 0.2 - 1 mm diam. *Cortex* (superior) circa 5 μm crassus; stratum epinecrale nullum. *Stratum gonidiale* 30 - 50 μm crassum; algae coccoideae, virides. *Medulla* albida, usque ad 1 mm crassa. *Apothecia* immersa, nigella, usque ad 0.7 mm diam. *Excipulum* reductum, aeruginosum vel fuscum, N+ rosescens, prosoplectenchymatum, inferne rudimentale vel ad 10 μm crassum, in lateribus supernis 10 - 50 μm crassis. *Hypothecium* non bene evolutum. *Subhymenium* hyalinum, usque ad 50 μm crassum, J+ caeruleum. *Hymenium* hyalinum, 120 - 160 μm altum, J+ caeruleum. Epihymenium fuscum vel aeruginosum, N+ rosescens. Paraphyses ramosae anastomosaeque, septatae, ecapitatae, luminibus 0.8 - 1.3 μm crassis. Asci clavati; tholus cum tubo J+ caeruleo, ut in genere *Porpidia* (figura 2). *Ascosporae* halonatae, octonae, hyalinae, 3 (-4) septatae vel parce muriformes, anguste ellipsoideae vel anguste ovatae, 20 - 29 x 7.5 - 11.5 μm (figura 1). *Pycnidia* globosa, immersa; spermatia hyalina, acicularia, recta, 6 - 8.5 x 0.8

μm. *Thallus* acidum 2'-O-methylperlatolicum solum continens, vel acidis deficientibus.

TYPUS: SOUTH AFRICA, CAPE PROVINCE - **3418** (Cape Town): -**BB** (Somerset West) Hottentots-Holland Mountains. Sir Lowry's Pass between Somerset West and Elgin. On Table Mountain Sandstone on S aspects. Alt. 500 m. *F. Brusse 3906*, 15. v. 1981 (**PRE**, holo-; **BM**, iso-). Figurae 1, 2, 3, 5 & 6.

Thallus crustose, saxicolous, rimose areolate, pale grey to fairly dark grey, up to 10 cm across, 0.1 - 1 mm thick; prothallus black. *Areoles* whitish to grey, 0.1 - 3 mm, commonly 0.2 - 1 mm across. *Cortex* (upper) about 5 μm thick; epinecral layer absent. *Algal layer* 30 - 50 μm thick; algae coccoid, green. *Medulla* whitish, up to 1 mm thick. *Apothecia* immersed, blackish, up to 0.7 mm across, sometimes encircled by a crack (as in holotype). *Exciple* reduced, aeruginose to fuscous, N+ pinkish, prosoplectenchymatous, rudimentary below to 10 μm thick, 10 - 50 μm thick on upper flanks, sometimes cracked away from the surrounding thalline tissue in the upper parts. *Hypothecium* not clearly discernible. *Subhymenium* hyaline, up to 50 μm thick, J+ blue. *Hymenium* hyaline, 120 - 160 μm high, J+ blue. Epihymenium fuscous to aeruginose, N+ pinkish. Paraphyses branched and anastomosed, septate, ecapitate, lumina 0.8 - 1.3 μm thick. Asci clavate, 8-spored; tholus with J+ blue tube as in the genus *Porpidia* (figure 2). *Ascospores* halonate, hyaline, 3 (-4) septate to weakly muriform, narrowly ellipsoid to narrowly oval, 20 - 29 X 7.5 - 11.5 μm (figure 1). *Pycnidia* globose, immersed; spermatia hyaline, straight needles, 6 - 8.5 X 0.8 μm. *Chemistry*: only 2'-O-methylperlatolic acid present or acid deficient.

This new species is the type of the genus *Catarrhospora* Brusse, a genus of outwardly fairly non-descript grey crustose lichens. *Catarrhospora mira* is variable in macroscopic habit, and often just resembles the average saxicolous *Buellia* or *Lecideoid* lichen. The immersed apothecia would eliminate many of these, except the common *Carbonea oreinoides* (Koerb.) Brusse*, which it closely resembles. However, the type specimen is thick and mauvish-grey, and closely resembles some forms of the widespread and common, but unrelated, *Diploschistes caesioplumbeus* (Nyl.) Vain. - group. It can be distinguished from this lichen in the field, because *D. caesioplumbeus* can tolerate growing in fairly dry places, and has clearly recognizable actinostomoid apothecia, whereas *C. mira* occurs in humid places, often in or near places where water would trickle when it rains (seen as tracks of black growths of cyanobacteria, etc.), and has simple apothecia.

---

* **Carbonea oreinoides** (Koerb.) Brusse, *comb. nov.*

Basionym: *Aspicilia oreinoides* Koerber, Abhandl. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Cult. **2**: 32, 1862.

This species has a clearly aeruginous exciple and epihymenium, which changes to pinkish in N (*Lecidea*-green), the presently accepted key characteristic (Rambold 1989) of the genus *Carbonea*, as opposed to *Lecanora* which lacks this pigment.

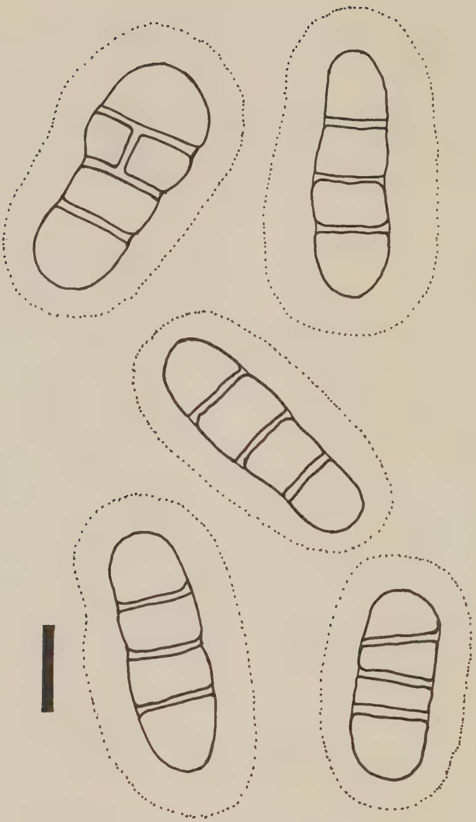
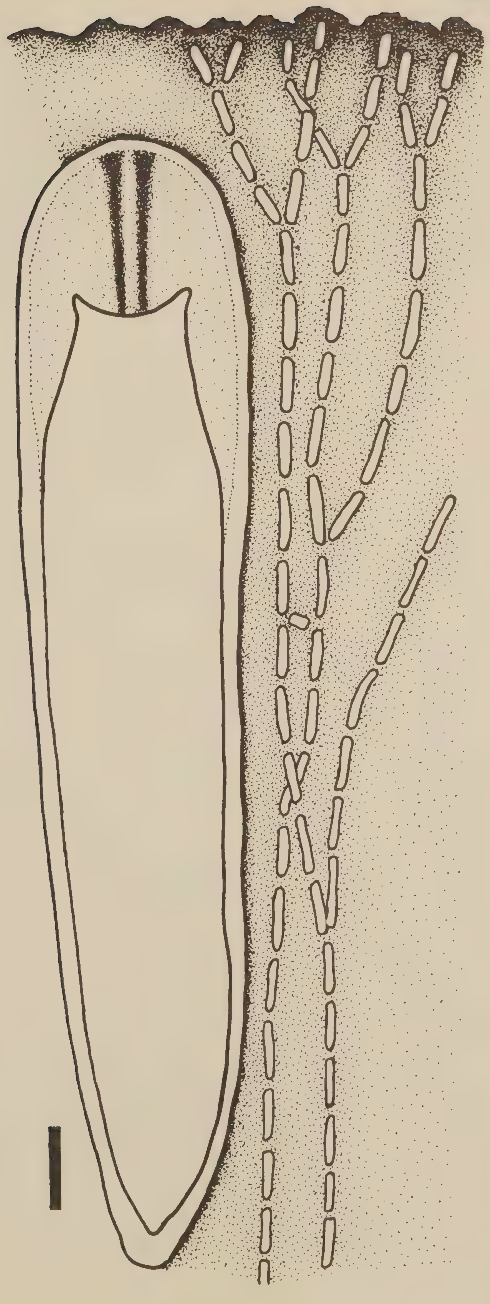


FIGURE 1. - *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse; ascospores. *F. Brusse 3906*, holotype. Bar = 10 μm.

Catarrhospora mira can be told apart from the next species, by its much larger asci and correspondingly higher hymenium, and the lack of a well defined brown hypothecium. The medullary tissue is also J+ blue, which is not the case in *C. splendida*. The J+ blue reaction in this lichen is not always clearly discernible by direct application of Lugol's iodine solution to an obliquely sectioned areole, and the method of Common (1991) has to be used to get consistent results. This method also shows that the polysaccharide

---

FIGURE 2 (opp.). - *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse; ascus and paraphyses. Stippling indicates the amyloid reaction. *F. Brusse 3906*, holotype. Bar = 10 μm.



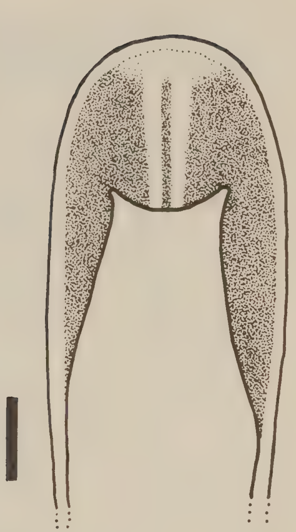


FIGURE 3. - *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse; the same ascus apex as in figure 1 in Chlorazole Black E. Stippling represents the grey staining regions of the tholus. *F. Brusse 3906*, holotype. Bar = 10 μm.

causing this blue colour is not the true isolichenan as found in *Cetraria islandica* (L.) Ach. In my experience true isolichenan stains lavender only in Lugol's iodine made up in distilled water (at 0.15% J concentration) or in Lactophenol (at both 0.15% or 0.4% J concentrations), but not in Common's saturated zinc chloro-iodide reagent, in which completely hyaline sections are obtained, even after standing overnight. The isolichenan-like polysaccharide in *C. mira* is restricted to the medulla (not the cortex as in *Cetraria islandica*), and stains orangy brown in the zinc chloro-iodide reagent when the sections clear (*ca*. 10 mins.), and becomes reddish brown or maroonish on standing overnight. This clearly indicates that *C. mira* does not contain true isolichenan, but rather another J+ blue polysaccharide.

At present this new species is known from Tulbagh in the NW, to Garcia's Pass near Riversdale in the east of the Cape Fold Mountains. The Garcia's Pass specimen was acid deficient, but too meagrely fertile to cite.

Additional Specimens examined:

SOUTH AFRICA, CAPE PROVINCE - **3319** (Worcester): -**AC** (Tulbagh) Obiqua Mountains. Nuwekloof Pass, 7 km W of Tulbagh. On Table Mountain Sandstone on steep SW slope. Alt. 200 m. *F. Brusse 2698*, 28. iv. 1981 (**PRE**). - **3418** (Cape Town): -**BB** (Somerset West) Hottentots-Holland Mountains. Sir Lowry's Pass between Somerset West and Elgin. On Table Mountain Sandstone on S aspects. Alt. 500 m. *F. Brusse 3890*, 15. v. 1981 (**COLO, LD, PRE**).

Catarrhospora splendida Brusse, *sp. nov.* Fig. 7.

Thallus crustosus, saxicola, rimose areolatus, griseus, usque ad 4 cm diam., 50 - 100 μm crassus; prothallus ater. *Areolae* albidae, 0.1 - 0.5 mm, plerumque 0.2 - 0.3 mm diam. *Cortex* (superior) circa 5 - 10 μm crassus; stratum epinecrale nullum. *Stratum gonidiale* 30 - 50 μm crassum; algae coccoideae, virides. *Medulla* albida, tenuis, usque ad 50 μm crassa. *Apothecia* immersa, nigella, usque ad 0.5 mm diam. *Excipulum* reductum, aeruginosum vel fuscum, N+ rosescens, prosoplectenchymatum, inferne rudimentale vel 10 μm crassum, in lateribus supernis 20 - 40 μm crassis. *Hypothecium* badium, 30 - 50 μm crassum, N-. *Subhymenium* hyalinum, usque ad 20 μm crassum, J+ caeruleum. *Hymenium* hyalinum, 60 - 80 μm altum, J+ caeruleum. Epihymenium fuscum vel aeruginosum, N+ rosescens. Paraphyses leviter ramosae anastomosaeque, septatae, ecapitatae, luminibus 1 - 1.3 μm crassis. Asci clavati; tholus cum tubo J+ caeruleo, ut in genere *Porpidia*. *Ascosporae* halonatae, octonae, hyalinae, 3 (-4) septatae vel parce muriformes, anguste ellipsoideae vel anguste ovatae, 15 - 23 X 7 - 9.5 μm (figura 4). *Pycnidia* globosa, immersa; spermatia hyalina, acicularia, recta, 5 - 7.5 X 0.8 μm. *Thallus* acidum 2'-O-methylperlatolicum solum continens.

TYPUS: SOUTH AFRICA, CAPE PROVINCE - **3319** (Worcester): -**AC** (Tulbagh) Obiqua Mountains. Nuwekloof Pass, 7 km W of Tulbagh. On Table Mountain Sandstone on steep SW slope. Alt. 200 m. *F. Brusse 2732*, 28. iv. 1981 (**PRE**, holo-; **BM**, iso-). Figurae 4 & 7.

Thallus crustose, saxicolous, rimose areolate, pale grey to fairly dark grey, up to 4 cm across, 50 - 100 μm thick; prothallus black. *Areoles* whitish to grey, 0.1 - 0.5 mm, commonly 0.2 - 0.3 mm across. *Cortex* (upper) about 5 - 10 μm thick (mostly necrotic tissue?); epinecral layer absent. *Algal layer* 30 - 50 μm thick; algae coccoid, green. *Medulla* whitish, thin, up to 50 μm thick. *Apothecia* immersed, blackish, up to 0.5 mm across. *Exciple* reduced, aeruginose to fuscous, N+ pinkish, prosoplectenchymatous, rudimentary below to 10 μm thick, 20 - 40 μm thick on upper flanks. *Hypothecium* brown, 30 - 50 μm thick, N-. *Subhymenium* hyaline, up to 20 μm thick, J+ blue. *Hymenium* hyaline, 60 - 80 μm high, J+ blue. Epihymenium fuscous to aeruginose, N+ pinkish. Paraphyses lightly branched and anastomosed, septate, ecapitate, lumens 1 - 1.3 μm thick. Asci clavate, 8-spored; tholus with J+ blue tube as in the genus *Porpidia*. *Ascospores* halonate, hyaline, 3 (-4) septate to weakly muriform (when mature), narrowly ellipsoid to narrowly oval, 15 - 23 X 7 - 9.5 μm (figure 4). *Pycnidia* globose, immersed; spermatia hyaline, straight needles, 5 - 7.5 X 0.8 μm. *Chemistry*: only 2'-O-methylperlatolic acid present.

This second new species of *Catarrhospora*, is much thinner than the type species, but also has no remarkable macroscopic features by which it could be recognized in the field under a hand lens. Nevertheless, like the type species, it also grows in more humid places, near places where water trickles when it rains.

As stated in the postamble of the first species, this species can be distinguished from *C. mira* by the smaller asci (up to 80 μm long in *C. splendida*, as opposed to up to 155 μm long in *C. mira*), the correspondingly

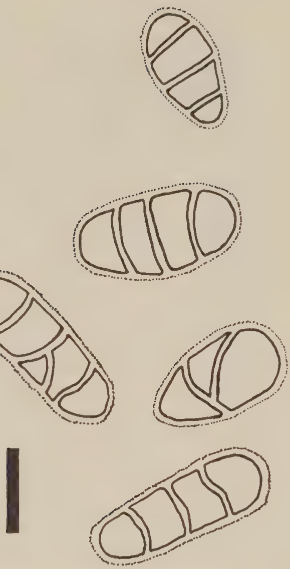


FIGURE 4. - *Catarrhospora splendida* Brusse; ascospores. *F. Brusse 2732*, holotype. Bar = 10 μm.

lower hymenium and by the presence of a coherent brown layer under the subhymenium, here called the hypothecium. Incredibly, some mature ascospores of these two species can be the same size, but the asci they originate from are always very different in size. It seems that the larger halo on *C. mira* ascospores requires more ascus space, than the thin halo on those of *C. splendida*. The hymenium is more loose in *C. splendida* and the ascus apices can easily be observed without pretreatments by squashing sections under a glass coverslip with a blunt instrument. This is difficult to do in the type species (*C. mira*), because the hymenial gel is so firm. Pretreating *C. mira* sections with concentrated nitric acid loosens them up considerably, without interfering with the gel colours in iodine solutions too much. Pretreating with K turns both the gel colours deep blue in Lugol's, making observation of the tholus a little more problematical, although the tholus tube does become a deeper blue. The paraphyses are always more clearly discernible in Lugol's, after concentrated N pretreatment, and the septation which is often obscure without pretreatments or with K pretreatment, becomes quite distinct.

Although the medulla is thin in *C. splendida*, it is not J+ blue as in the type species. The medulla also does not become reddish brown in saturated zinc chloro-iodide overnight, but remains hyaline. This strongly suggests that the polysaccharide causing the blue colour in *C. mira*, is the same as the one causing the overnight reddish-brown colour in zinc chloro-iodide (There was the possibility that two or more polysaccharides could be present, as indeed is the case in *Cetraria islandica* itself).

At present this second new species is known only from the type locality, Nuwekloof just west of the historic town of Tulbagh.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The author would like to thank Dr H. Sipman (Berlin) and Dr B. J. Coppins (Edinburgh) for kindly reviewing this manuscript. Thanks are due to the directors of the National Collection of Fungi, Pretoria (**PREM**) and the Naturhistorisches Museum in Vienna (**W**) for the loan of type material of certain critical species of *Rhizocarpon* described from South Africa by Dr A. Zahlbruckner. The photography is the generous work of Mrs A. J. Romanowski, to whom I extend my thanks.

REFERENCES

BRUSSE, F. A. 1988. A new species of *Porpidia* from the Drakensberg. *Bothalia* **18**: 93 - 94.

BRUSSE, F. A. 1988a. *Schizodiscus*, a new Porpidioid genus from the Drakensberg. *Bothalia* **18**: 94 - 96.

COMMON, R. 1991. The distribution and taxonomic significance of lichenan and isolichenan in the Parmeliaceae (Lichenized Ascomycotina), as determined by iodine reactions. I. Introduction and methods. II. The genus *Alectoria* and associated taxa. *Mycotaxon* **41**: 67 - 112.

HAFELLNER, J. 1979. *Karschia*. Revision einer Sammelgattung an der Grenze von lichenisierten und nichtlichenisierten Ascomyceten. *Beihefte zur Nova Hedwigia* **62**: 1 - 248.

HAFELLNER, J. 1984. Studien in Richtung einer natürlicheren Gliederung der Sammelfamilien Lecanoraceae und Lecideaceae. *Beihefte zur Nova Hedwigia* **79**: 241 - 371.

HERTEL, H. & KNOPH, J.-G. 1984. *Porpidia albocaerulescens*, eine weit verbreitete, doch in Europa seltene und vielfach verkannte Krustenflechte. *Mitteilungen der botanische Staatssammlung München* **20**: 467 - 488.

NASH, T. H., HAFELLNER, J. & COMMON, R. 1990. *Omphalora*, a new genus in the Parmeliaceae. *Lichenologist* **22**: 355 - 365.

PURVIS, O. W. & JAMES, P. W. 1985. Lichens of the Coniston Copper Mines. *Lichenologist* **17**: 221 - 237.

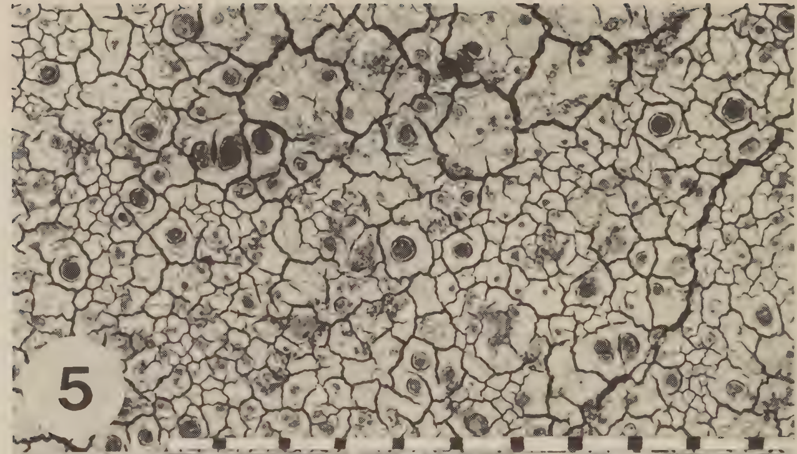
RAMBOLD, G. 1989. A monograph of the saxicolous *Lecideoid* lichens of Australia (excl. Tasmania). *Bibliotheca Lichenologica* **34**: 1 - 345.

---------- o O o ----------

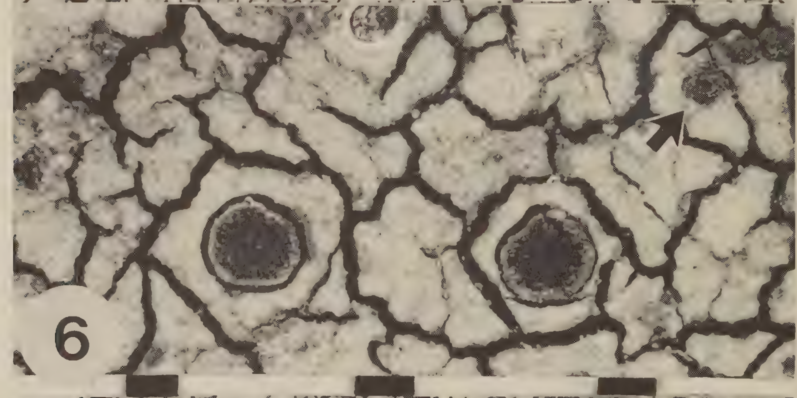
FIGURE 5. - *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse, habit photograph. *F. Brusse 3906*, holotype. Scale in mm.

FIGURE 6. - *Catarrhospora mira* Brusse, close-up photograph of apothecia. The arrow points to a group of pycnidia. *F. Brusse 3906*, holotype. Scale in mm.

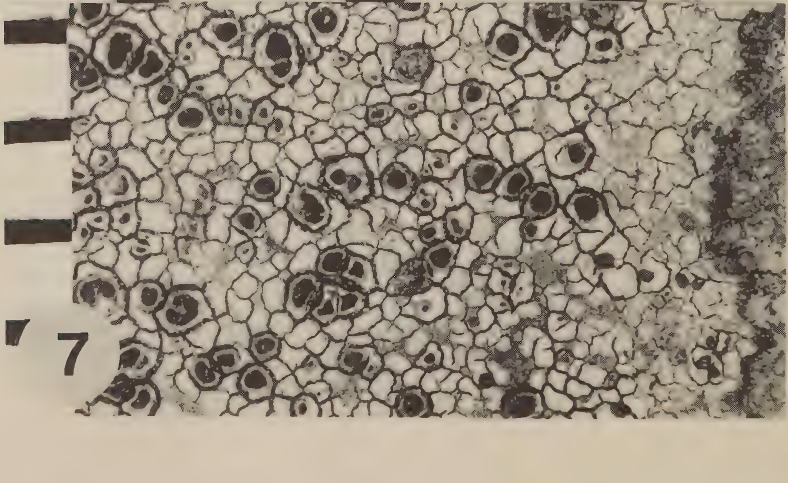
FIGURE 7. - *Catarrhospora splendida* Brusse, habit photograph. *F. Brusse 2732*, holotype. Scale in mm.



5



6



7

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 513-522 October-December 1994

MORPHOLOGICAL AND REPRODUCTIVE ASPECTS OF CLADOSPORIUM MACROCARPUM AND C. HERBARUM FROM BING CHERRY FRUITS

FRANK M. DUGAN AND RODNEY G. ROBERTS

USDA, ARS, Tree Fruit Research Laboratory, 1104 N. Western Ave.,
Wenatchee, WA 98801
Present address of first author:
American Type Culture Collection
12301 Parklawn Dr., Rockville, MD 20852-1776

SUMMARY

Absence of major morphological discontinuities characterized a series of isolates of *Cladosporium macrocarpum* and *C. herbarum*. Conidial size, degree of septation, and relative nodosity of conidiophores all decreased along a series from the former to the latter species. Termini of the series were well separated morphologically and morphometrically. Isolates toward the *macrocarpum* terminus of the series produced pseudothecia under experimental conditions, whereas isolates toward the *herbarum* terminus produced sclerotium-like bodies. Based upon the observed morphological continuum from *C. herbarum* to *C. macrocarpum* and lacking any evidence that gene flow is restricted between the two taxa, we accept the previously proposed synonymy of *C. macrocarpum* with *C. herbarum*.

INTRODUCTION

Cladosporium macrocarpum G. Preuss and *C. herbarum* (Pers.:Fr.) Link have been treated as allied, but morphologically distinct, species (De Vries 1952, Ellis 1971). Some authors have noted transitional forms (Barr 1958, Corlett 1988). There has been considerable unanimity in the morphological species concept for *C. herbarum*; von Arx (1970, 1983), De Vries (1952), Domsch *et al.* (1980), Ellis (1971), and Matsushima (1985) illustrated and described conidia that are small relative to *C. macrocarpum*, and conidiophores that are non-nodose to nodose and occasionally geniculate. Illustrations for *C. macrocarpum* show more divergent concepts: Ellis (1971) accented the greater degree of septation (frequently 2-3 septa) of *C. macrocarpum* conidia, whereas De Vries (1952) stressed the greater size of conidia for that species, and once illustrated conidia as 0-septate, and once as 0-1-septate. Matsushima (1985) illustrated conidia of *C. macrocarpum* with a maximum of one septum, but with strongly geniculate-nodose conidiophores with short internodes. Domsch *et al.* (1980) also illustrated conidia with a maximum of one septum, and with conidiophores strongly nodose, and somewhat geniculate.

In 1992 we recovered hundreds of isolates of *Cladosporium* from *Prunus avium* L. (cultivar Bing) cherry fruits in orchards near Wenatchee, WA. Although many were *C. cladosporioides* (Fresen.) G.A. De Vries, and a few were *C. malorum* Ruehle, most were assignable to *C. macrocarpum* or *C. herbarum*, or were transitional in morphology between the two. Our isolates were recovered from a single substrate in a relatively small geographic area during one growing season, thus minimizing variations that might originate over long times, distances, or differences in substrate. Accordingly, we resolved to use the opportunity to document the transitional forms from *C. macrocarpum* to *C. herbarum*. Because *Mycosphaerella tassiana* (de Not.) Johans. has been connected to *C. herbarum* (von Arx 1983, 1950, Kienholz 1944, Ruehle 1931) and to both *C. herbarum* and *C. macrocarpum* (Barr 1958, Corlett 1988), we further resolved to attempt generation of teleomorphs and to determine whether or not there were differences in the teleomorphosis corresponding to differences in the anamorphosis.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Cladosporium isolates were obtained from developing or mature cherry fruit collected from three locations in northcentral Washington. Surface-disinfested, excised stylar or receptacular scars were placed onto ½V8 juice agar, and the *Cladosporium* isolates that grew from the excised tissues were coded by location and date, then stored on silica gel. Thirty-two isolates representative of the *C. macrocarpum-C. herbarum* transition that were provisionally classified upon isolation from fruits by criteria from Ellis (1971) were selected for further study: CV8-96 (classified as *C. macrocarpum*), ST2-92 (classified as *C. herbarum* transitional to *C. macrocarpum*), AV2-98, AV3-56, AV7-9a, AV9-76, CV4-100b, CV6-95a, CV9-14, CV10-63b, ST3-18, ST5-45, ST6-77a, ST8-25, ST10-47 (classified as robust variants of *C.*

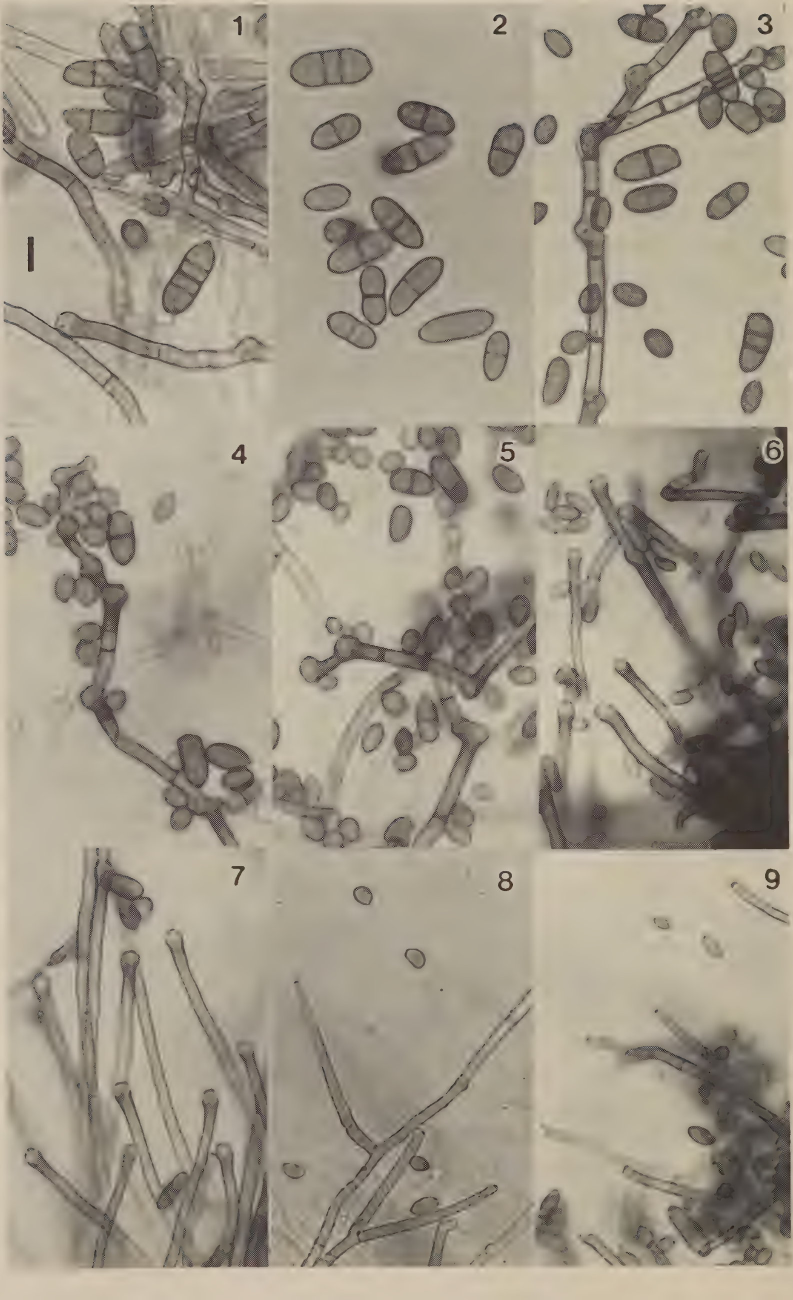
herbarum), AV4-3b, AV6-11, AV10-72, CV3-2a, CV3-81a (classified as robust *C. herbarum* transitional to gracile *C. herbarum*), and AV4-66b, AV6-9b, AV7-23b, AV9-37b, AV9-85, CV7-44, CV7-88, CV10-92a, ST5-40b, ST6-54', ST6-94, ST11-21b (classified as gracile variants of *C. herbarum*). These isolates were inoculated onto media and incubated at 5C for production of anamorphic and teleomorphic states as described below.

In preliminary experiments, AV2-98 and CV6-95a, but not CV3-2a, produced pseudothecia when plated on wheat leaf agar (15% water agar poured over chopped, autoclaved wheat leaves) and incubated 8½ weeks at 5C in the dark. For generation of teleomorphs and morphometric analysis, single colony isolates were obtained from each of the 32 isolates and plated twice onto ½V8 (90 ml V8 juice, 3 g $CaCO_3$, 15 g agar, 910 ml dH_2O) as above, and twice onto wheat leaf agar. Plates were sealed with Parafilm and incubated 27 weeks in the dark at 5C and periodically examined for the presence of a teleomorph. Lengths and widths of 20 conidia from ½V8 were measured for each of 13 isolates and results analyzed by paired comparisons using Systat 5.0. Lengths and widths of ascospores were similarly analyzed for those isolates producing teleomorphs. All isolates were also plated twice onto ½V8 as mass isolates, incubated and periodically inspected for 27 weeks as above.

For photomicrography of conidia and conidiophores, 13 isolates were recovered from silica gel onto ½V8 agar and incubated 3 weeks at 20C under a 12/12 hr light/darkness cycle with fluorescent (General Electric, 15 watt) and near-ultraviolet (Sylvania, 15 watt) lights. The mean number of septa per conidium was computed from 20 conidia per isolate, and the results analyzed as above.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

The name *C. macrocarpum* was provisionally applied to those isolates in which large, verrucose, 1-septate conidia predominated, but in which 2-3-septate conidia were occasional to common. Conidiophores were as pictured by Ellis (1971); nodose, with long internodes, and occasionally geniculate (FIG. 1). Isolates transitional from *C. macrocarpum* to robust *C. herbarum* differed from *C. macrocarpum* in that 2-3-septate conidia were less frequent (FIGS. 2,3). Isolates were termed robust *C. herbarum* if conidia were large, verrucose, 0-1-septate, frequently septate, and if conidiophores were pronouncedly nodose, commonly with short internodes and appearing sympodial (FIGS. 4,5). These isolates conformed closely to Matsushima's concept of *C. macrocarpum*. Isolates transitional from robust *C. herbarum* to gracile *C. herbarum* had smaller, usually 0-septate conidia, with conidiophores frequently but less pronouncedly nodose, seldom geniculate,


1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9

FIGS. 1-9. Conidia and conidiophores of *Cladosporium* isolates. 1. CV8-96: *C. macrocarpum*. 2,3. ST2-92, CV10-63: *C. macrocarpum* transitional to the robust variant of *C. herbarum*. 4,5. AV2-98, CV6-95a: robust variants of *C. herbarum*. 6,7. AV10-72, AV6-11: robust variants of *C. herbarum* transitional to gracile variants of *C. herbarum*. 8,9. AV9-85, CV10-92a: gracile variants of *C. herbarum*. Bar = 10 μm.

---

and not appearing sympodial (FIGS. 6,7). Isolates classified as gracile *C. herbarum* corresponded to illustrations commonly rendered for that species (e.g. Ellis 1971), always with small, verruculose conidia and a high proportion of non-nodose conidiophores which tapered to narrow, sometimes almost acute, conidiogenous loci (FIGS. 8,9). These latter isolates constituted the terminal end of a series that began with *C. macrocarpum*.

When these subjective assignments were compared to a series based on conidial length, the two generally corresponded (TABLE 1). That the correspondence is not perfect can be seen by the positions of CV10-63b and AV9-85; the former was originally designated a member of the robust *C. herbarum* series (see above), but later placed in the *C. macrocarpum*-robust *C. herbarum* transition on the basis of degree of conidial septation. CV10-63b had smaller conidia than ST2-92, the other member of the series. AV9-85 possessed larger conidia than the other two members of the gracile *C. herbarum* group. The mean conidial length of any isolate did not differ ($P=0.05$) in paired comparisons (Tukey's test) from that of its nearest neighbors, (and usually did not differ from isolates several places away), but isolates in the middle of the series (ST6-77a, CV10-63b, CV9-14, CV6-95a) differed from those at the termini (usually from both ultimate and penultimate members). The four uppermost members were always significantly different from the five lowermost members.

Analysis of conidial width produced a similar result (TABLE 1). Isolate ST2-92 is out of place in the sense that it possessed conidia wider (but not significantly, $P=0.88$) than CV8-96; otherwise, most deviations from a continuous decrease in width when progressing down the series were of a magnitude ≤ 0.3 μm and were also not significant. The overall pattern of significant differences was similar to that displayed for conidial length, i.e., near neighbors in the series were usually not statistically different, but the members near one terminus were significantly different from those near the other terminus, and mid-series members were significantly different from those at the termini. However, unlike conidial length, width displayed two discontinuities; ST10-47 was significantly ($P=0.004$) wider than its next widest neighbor down the series, CV10-63b, and CV6-95a was significantly wider ($P=0.04$) than its downward neighbor, AV9-85. The first discontinuity

TABLE 1. Mean length, width and number of septa of 20 conidia, and subjectively assigned group for 13 *Cladosporium* isolates from cherry fruits.

Isolate	Length	Width	# Septa	Group
CV8-96	19.4	9.8	0.95	macrocarpum[1]
	ab	ab	ab	
ST2-92	19.1	10.5	0.95	macro-herb[2]
	ac	ac	ac	
ST10-47	16.5	9.4	0.70	ro. herbarum[3]
	bcde	bc	bcde	
AV2-98	14.1	7.6	0.35	ro. herbarum
	dfghi	defg	fghijk	
ST6-77a	13.2	7.7	0.30	ro. herbarum
	efjklmn	dhij	flmnopqr	
CV10-63b	12.2	7.9	0.45	macro-herb
	gjopqrs	ehk	dglst	
CV9-14	11.7	7.6	0.50	ro. herbarum
	hkotuvwx	fiklm	ehms	
CV6-95a	11.6	6.9	0.20	ro. herbarum
	ilpty*ab*	gjlm	intuvwxy	
AV9-85	10.4	5.6	0.05	gr. herbarum[4]
	mquyz*cdef*	nopq	ouz*abc*	
AV10-72	10.0	5.2	0.15	ro. herb-herb[5]
	nrvz*cghi*	nrst	jpvz*def*	
AV6-11	9.1	5.2	0.15	ro. herb-herb
	sw*adgjk*	oruv	kqw*adg*	
ST5-40b	8.3	4.7	0.05	gr. herbarum
	x*behjl*	psuw	rx*beghi*	
CV10-92a	7.0	4.7	0.00	gr. herbarum
	fikl	qtvw	*ycfhi*	

[1] *Cladosporium macrocarpum*, [2] *C. macrocarpum* transitional to robust *C. herbarum*, [3] robust *C. herbarum*, [4] gracile *C. herbarum*, [5] robust *C. herbarum* transitional to gracile *C. herbarum*. Numbers sharing a common letter were not significantly different (P = 0.05).

occurred within the upper portion of the series dominated by the robust *C. herbarum* isolates; it may be that the upper isolate, ST10-47, was improperly assigned to that category, but given the unity of characters it shared with the lower robust *C. herbarum* isolates, it is probable that isolates with intermediate mean widths exist. The lower discontinuity separated the robust *C. herbarum* portion of the series from the gracile *C. herbarum* isolates and isolates transitional to the gracile form. The significance level was marginal however, and the very close resemblance of robust *herbarum* isolates to those classified as transitional between robust and gracile forms would seemingly render it more so.

When the number of septa per conidium was examined (TABLE 1), three isolates appeared out of place in the current ranking; CV10-63b and CV9-14 would be higher, and AV9-85 lower, if ranked by number of septa. Ordering the series by number of septa per conidium would place CV10-63b closer to the *C. macrocarpum-C. herbarum* transition where it was placed in the provisional classification. CV9-14 would also be nearer this position if ranked by septation. Interestingly, when the number of sampled conidia possessing ⟩ 1 septum was counted, the ranking was CV8-96 with 3, ST2-92 and CV10-63b with 2 each, and CV9-14 with 1. CV8-96 was the only isolate whose sample contained a conidium with 3 septa. (Other isolates had scores of zero.) Ranking by septation would also place AV9-85 with the other gracile *C. herbarum* isolates, where it was placed by subjective criteria, instead of placing it above the robust *C. herbarum*-gracile *C. herbarum* transition. When the isolates were arranged in a series by conidial septation instead of conidial length, and paired comparisons made with Fisher's least significant difference (LSD) instead of Tukey's test, the results were analogous to those with conidial length above: neighboring isolates (usually 3-5 positions) did not significantly differ, but a central portion of the series differed from the termini, and members near one terminus differed significantly from members of the other terminus.

The minor discontinuities and contradictions above should not preclude viewing the isolates as part of a series. Statistically significant differences in morphometric data can occur within members of a series otherwise closely related by other qualitative or quantitative characters. This is illustrated here by ascospore dimensions. ST6-77a possessed ascospores with a mean size of 31.3 μm x 9.2 μm; other means were 28.7 μm x 8.7 μm for AV2-98; 28.7 μm x 8.1 μm for CV6-95a, and 28.8 μm x 8.7 μm for CV10-63b. Ascospores of ST6-77a differed ($P \leq 0.04$) in length from those of the other three isolates, and differed ($P = 0.003$) in width from those of CV6-95a. These isolates were all from a mid-series component displaying discontinuities in neither conidial length, width nor septation and closely related by qualitative characters.

We conclude there are real differences between isolates widely separated in the series, but neighboring isolates are very similar qualitatively and seldom differ quantitatively. When they do differ quantitatively, we hold such differences to be varietal and of such a nature that intermediates likely exist.

The correspondence between series constructed on single morphometric characters (e.g., conidial length or number of septa per conidium) and the more integrative, subjective classification was good but not total (TABLE 1). This should not surprise, as divergence of characters within an evolutionary group is not likely to be confined to those characters that change quantitatively in the same direction. The limitation of the series concept is one of unidirectionality; the disposition of isolates along a single axis (defined by a single character) with morphologically distinct termini is nevertheless useful. We acknowledge that measurement of greater numbers of conidia or other structures could successfully introduce more statistically significant differences between neighboring isolates in these series. However, it is inescapably necessary to assess such statistical discontinuities in a broader context, and to decide whether they indicate specific or subspecific boundaries. In our study, major morphological discontinuities were lacking, although the termini of our simple series have long been assigned different specific names. In the absence of knowledge of sexual or vegetative compatibility, the point of division of the series into the two extant names is arbitrary. Barr (1958) suggested uniting the two under the earlier name, *C. herbarum*.

Isolates AV2-98, CV6-95a, CV10-63b, and ST6-77a were derived from single colonies and produced some mature pseudothecia on ½V8 and/or wheat leaf agars by 27 weeks. Most pseudothecia contained several aborted asci or only aborted asci. Isolates AV4-66b, AV7-23b, AV10-72, CV7-44, CV7-88, CV10-92a, ST5-40b, ST6-54', and ST11-21b produced irregular, sclerotium-like bodies, whereas AV3-56, CV8-96, CV9-14 and ST8-25 produced immature or aborted, often papillate pseudothecia with no asci. Mass isolates behaved as did single colony isolates. All isolates that produced mature pseudothecia belonged in the middle of the series and were classified as robust *C. herbarum*, or in the case of CV10-63b, were originally so classified and later placed in the *C. macrocarpum*-robust *C. herbarum* transition. Three of the isolates that produced only immature or aborted pseudothecia were also of the robust *C. herbarum* type, and one was the isolate classified as *C. macrocarpum*. Eight of the nine isolates that produced sclerotium-like bodies were of the gracile *C. herbarum* category, and one (AV10-72) was of the transitional group between robust-*C. herbarum* and gracile *C. herbarum*.

It is unfortunate that so few isolates produced mature pseudothecia, precluding an extensive comparison of teleomorphic characters for the series. However, it is noteworthy that all 8 isolates which produced mature or immature pseudothecia belonged to the 15 isolates in the top half of the series (*C. macrocarpum* to robust *C. herbarum*), and all 9 isolates which produced sclerotium-like bodies were in the 17 members of the bottom half (transition of robust *C. herbarum* to gracile *C. herbarum*, and gracile *C. herbarum*). This might reflect differences in environmental reproductive capacities or strategies between parts of the series. Why the pseudothecia matured within 8½ weeks in preliminary trials, but were so tardy (27 weeks) in the later trial, is unknown.

Likewise unknown, as stated above, is the capacity for genetic exchange between different parts of the series; since the isolates producing pseudothecia were homothallic, and since the isolates on the lower portion of the series were infertile (or possibly heterothallic), it will require some ingenuity to conduct mating tests. It may be possible to assess potential gene exchange with vegetative compatibility. We have used chlorate media to generate *nit* mutants from a single isolate, and have obtained complementation between 2 such mutants, but mutants were very slow growing and complementation was similarly slow to appear (Dugan and Roberts, unpublished). Although our studies here found no major morphological discontinuities between *C. macrocarpum* and *C. herbarum*, there may be sufficient incompatibility between isolates so that gene flow is blocked or retarded. However, until experimental evidence indicates a lack or restriction of gene flow between the termini of this series, the recommendation of Barr (1958) is warranted and the species should be united under the name *C. herbarum*.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We gratefully acknowledge Lori Carris and Richard Hanlin for their helpful reviews of the manuscript.

LITERATURE CITED

Arx, J.A. von. 1983. *Mycosphaerella* and its anamorphs. Proc. K. Ned. Akad. Wet., Ser. C. 86:15-54.

Arx, J.A. von. 1970. The genera of fungi sporulating in pure culture. J. Cramer, Lehre, Germany. 288 pp.

Arx, J.A. von. 1950. Über die Ascusform von *Cladosporium herbarum* (Pers.) Link. Sydowia 4:320-324.

Barr, M.E. 1958. Life history studies of *Mycosphaerella tassiana* and *M. typhae*. Mycologia 50:501-513.

Corlett, M. 1988. Taxonomic studies in the genus *Mycosphaerella*. Some species of *Mycosphaerella* on Brassicaceae in Canada. Mycotaxon 31:59-78.

De Vries, G.A. 1952. Contribution to the knowledge of *Cladosporium* Link ex Fr. Uitgeverij & Drukkerij, Baarn. 121 pp.

Domsch, K.H., W. Gams, and T. Anderson. 1980. Compendium of soil fungi, Vol. 1. Academic Press, N.Y. 859 pp.

Ellis, M.B. 1971. Dematiaceous Hyphomycetes. Commonwealth

Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey, England. 608 pp.

Kienholz, J.R. 1944. *Mycosphaerella tulasnei* in apple and pear orchards. Mycologia 36:648-649.

Matsushima, Takashi. 1985. Matsushima mycological memoirs No. 4. Matsushima Fungus Collection, Kobe, Japan. 68 pp.

Ruehle, G.D. 1931. New apple-rot fungi from Washington. Phytopathology 21:1141-1152.

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 523-558 October-December 1994

LICHENS OF PINE BARRENS, DWARF PINE PLAINS, AND "ICE CAVE" HABITATS IN THE SHAWANGUNK MOUNTAINS, NEW YORK

Robert Dirig*

Bailey Hortorium Herbarium & Plant Pathology Herbarium,
462 Mann Library, Cornell University, Ithaca, NY 14853, USA

ABSTRACT: The Shawangunk Mountains are a narrow quartzite conglomerate escarpment paralleling the southeastern edge of the Catskill Mountains between Rosendale and Port Jervis in Ulster, Sullivan, and Orange Counties, New York, USA. Extensive tracts of pine barrens and dwarf pine plains vegetation (similar to those on the sandy Atlantic Coastal Plain in New Jersey and on Long Island, New York) occur on bedrock atop this ridge at elevations of 550-690 m. Records of specimens collected at 15 sites throughout the region are synthesized with additional records from the literature and herbaria. Terricolous and saxicolous lichens predominate except in sheltered nooks, probably in response to occasional fires and windswept conditions. Conspicuous among the macrolichens are four species of Rock Tripes (Umbilicariaceae), including the rather rare *Lasallia pensylvanica*. Reindeer Lichens (genus *Cladina*) are frequent, among them *C. arbuscula* (one of ca. 20 Shawangunk lichens having Arctic-alpine/boreal affinities, occurring in or near deep, ice-filled faults). *Cetraria arenaria, Cladonia floridana*, *Cladonia atlantica*, *Cladonia rappii* var. *exilior*, and *Cladina submitis* are disjunct from the Atlantic Coastal Plain, as are a dozen vascular plants and bryophytes. Existing lichen records (63 taxa) include many species unusual in southeastern New York. More thorough sampling, especially of microlichens, may reveal additional notable species from these spectacular montane habitats. KEY WORDS: Lichens, pine barrens, dwarf pine plains, ice caves, Shawangunk Mountains, New York State, Arctic-alpine/boreal biota, Atlantic Coastal Plain disjunction, *Cetraria arenaria, Cladina submitis*.

---

*Research Associate of The Mohonk Preserve, Inc.

Table of Contents

Part I: Introduction

The Shawangunk Mountains
Shawangunk Lichen Habitats
Shawangunk Biota
Methods and Study Sites

Part II: Annotated List of Lichen Species

Part III: Analysis of the Shawangunk Lichen Flora
Arctic-alpine/Boreal Species
Species Disjunct from the Atlantic Coastal Plain
Species Reaching their Northern Limit in the Shawangunks
Substrate-associated Lichens
Generally Distributed Species
Lichen Habitat Associations
Summary and Conclusions
Acknowledgements
Literature Cited
Appendix

Part I: Introduction

THE great rocks amid which our road curved were covered with brown lichens of curious form, wrote M. H. Pike (1892:460), referring to masses of Umbilicariaceae that overlaid the snowy Shawangunk quartzite. She continued (Pike 1892:471): *Lake Minnewaska is nearly a triangle in shape, ... the shores ... everywhere bold and rocky, ... its clear pure waters reflect*[*ing*] *the tint of rock and foliage, or, like a mirror,* [*lying*] *open to the sunshine and the sky. Along one side the walls of white stone ... rise perpendicular to the height of ...* [27 meters], *with a buttress here and there supporting an overhanging slab.... All this is covered with leathery brown lichen, indicating great age....* These sentences, written a century ago, suggest the timeless mystique and grandeur of this mountain range, with its sparkling lakes, sublime vistas, and conspicuous lichens.

It was nearly a half century later that Torrey (1932a-b, 1935), aided by Gladys P. Anderson, began to collect and notice Shawangunk lichens in greater detail, reporting *Cetraria arenaria, Dimelaena oreina, Umbilicaria muelhenbergii*, and species of *Lecanora, Lecidea, Rhizocarpon, Acarospora, Cladonia*, and *Cladina*. Anderson (1935) discovered *Cetraria culbersonii* there, and Friend (1936) first identified the four common Umbilicariaceae; while Lewis (1938) found *Pseudevernia consocians* and *Mycoblastus sanguinarius* associated with the famous deep faults ("ice caves") of the region. Smiley (1940) reported *Cladonia floridana*, correctly interpreting it as disjunct from the Atlantic Coastal Plain. Brown (1946, 1948) added a few more lichen records through her research on New York State epiphytes. Nearing (1953b), in an atmospheric essay on "Sam's Point and the Ice Caves," proclaimed the occurrence of several remarkable Arctic-alpine/boreal lichens in the faults. And Smiley & George (1974) hinted that air pollution might be causing photographically documented declines in *Umbilicaria* and *Lasallia* populations at Mohonk Lake.

I first visited the Shawangunk Mountains in 1976, and as a germinating lichenologist, was intrigued by the rugged landscapes and abundance of lichens. Here were tracts of pine barrens and pine plains vegetation that recalled similar sites on Long Island, New York, and in New Jersey, but were isolated on the summit of a high ridge overlooking the Hudson River valley to the east and the Catskill peaks to the west. Cladoniaceae covered the rocks, sand, and duff between bonsai-like pines and heaths in this pygmy landscape, while Pike's "brown lichens of curious form" still grew abundantly from the stark rock faces. I began a collection of Shawangunk lichens in 1976, adding to it on frequent visits during the next four years and thence intermittently until 1992.

This paper organizes historic literature and specimen records and reports results of personal collecting in the region. It is the first list of Shawangunk lichens, and although far from complete, may catalyze further lichenological research in these spectacular montane habitats.

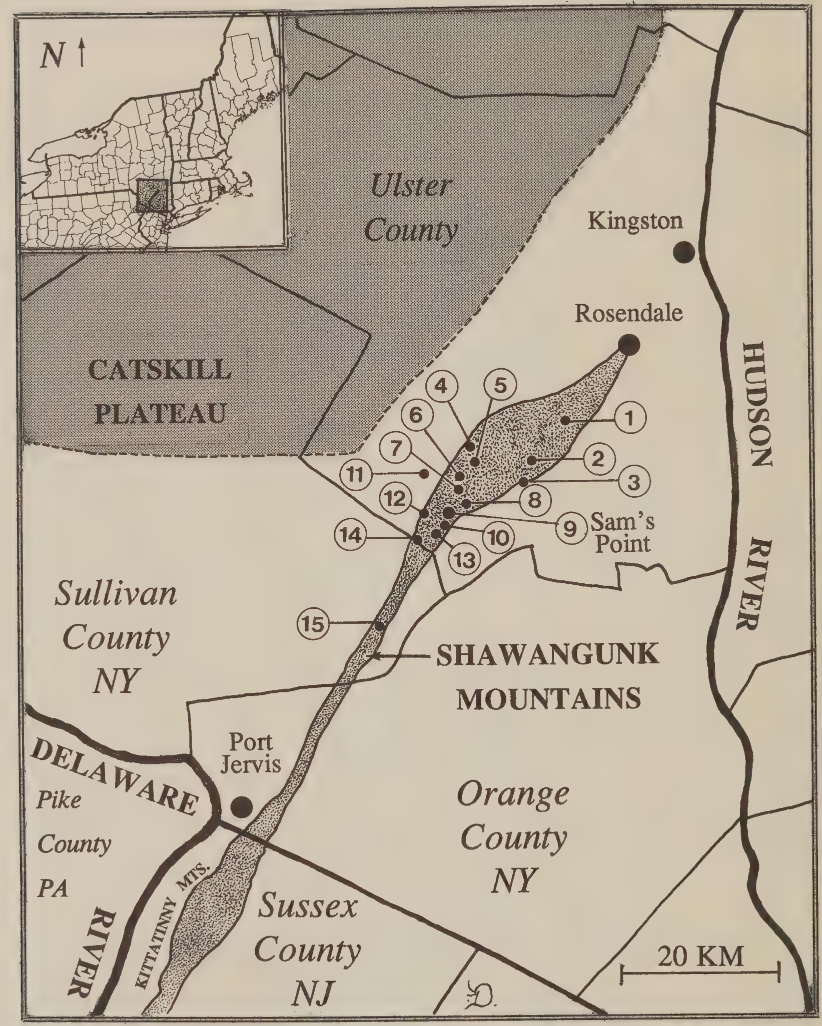

N
Ulster County
Kingston
Rosendale
CATSKILL PLATEAU
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
Sam's Point
HUDSON RIVER
Sullivan County NY
SHAWANGUNK MOUNTAINS
DELAWARE RIVER
Port Jervis
Pike County PA
Orange County NY
KITTATINNY MTS.
Sussex County NJ
20 KM

Figure 1: Location of the Shawangunk Mountains and 15 study sites in southeastern New York, USA. The inset places the area of detail in the Northeast. The Catskill Plateau boundary is from Fenneman (1938).

The Shawangunk Mountains

The Shawangunks (pronounced *shon'-gumz*) are a narrow quartzite conglomerate ridge of Silurian age extending from Rosendale, Ulster County, New York, on the west side of the Hudson River, southwestward through Sullivan and Orange Counties to Port Jervis at the Delaware Water Gap (Fig. 1). The ridge continues through New Jersey as the Kittatinny Mountains, and thence southwestward as the Blue Mountains. The conglomerate is much more resistant to weathering than adjacent shale, siltstone, and limestone strata, and in places dramatically looms to 550 m above the valleys on each side. Basal shale layers continually erode on the southeastern edge of the ridge, causing breakage of the overlying quartzite into huge blocks that tumble down, forming talus slopes. Faults occurring in the conglomerate caprock have resulted in four large mountaintop lakes (Mohonk, Minnewaska, Awosting, and Mud Pond), as well as sobering chasms. A fifth lake (Maratanza) occupies a glacially-gouged depression atop the ridge (Kiviat 1988:8-9). The Shawangunks slope upward and widen from the Hudson valley over the 30 km to Sam's Point, then narrow and slope downward over another 50 km as they approach the New Jersey border. Summit elevations range from 300 m to 690 m near Sam's Point. Other local landmarks have been christened with such picturesque names as Gertrude's Nose, Eagle Cliff, Bonticou Crag, High Point, and Cragsmoor. Long famous for their landscapes, unspoiled wild lands, and rich biota, the Shawangunks are regionally important for outdoor recreation, legendary resort hotels, extensive nature preserves, and scientific research. Historic references that describe the scenery include Britton (1883), Smith (1887), Pike (1892), Smiley (1940a), and Nearing (1953b). Further information on the geology and topography of this region may be found in Eights (1836), Darton (1894a-b), Fenneman (1938:210), Lewis (1938), Sweet & Secor (1940), Nearing (1953b), New York-New Jersey Trail Conference (1971), Fried (1981), Snyder & Beard (1981), and Kiviat (1988).

Shawangunk Lichen Habitats

The focus of my field work was lichen species of pine barrens and dwarf pine plains habitats on the ridge. A few collections were also made in "ice caves" and on the flanks of the escarpment. Descriptions of these environments follow.

In northeastern North America, pine barrens vegetation is shrub savannah-like, characterized by an open canopy of widely spaced Pitch Pines (*Pinus rigida* Mill.); a shrub layer of Scrub Oak (*Quercus ilicifolia* Wang.), Dwarf Chestnut Oak (*Q. prinoides* Willd.), and heaths [frequently *Vaccinium angustifolium* Ait., *V. pallidum* Ait., *Gaylussacia baccata* (Wang.) Koch., *Kalmia angustifolia* L.]; and an herb layer of drought- and fire-resistant species. Lichens and bryophytes may cover the ground between clumps of shrubs and grasses. Cryan (1985:29), Kiviat (1988:23), and Wheeler (1991:410) listed and mapped the locations of northeastern pine barrens, and Rittner (1976), Forman (1979), Olsvig (1980), and Reschke (1990:47-48) provided detailed biological and ecological data on northeastern barrens.

Pine barrens vegetation almost always develops in lowlands on deep sandy deposits of the Coastal Plain or on inland analogues--large sand deltas and lacustrine sand deposits associated with glacial recession. It is rarely found on rock, and thus the Shawangunk summit habitats are of special interest biologically and biogeographically. Nearing (1953b), McIntosh (1959), Selender (1980), and Olsvig (1980) have discussed pine barrens vegetation from a Shawangunk perspective.

Fires that periodically rage through pine barrens are vital forces in maintaining the open-canopied structure of the vegetation. "The Shawangunk Mountains are naturally prone to fires because of their excessively drained thin soils and their exposure to drying winds.... The result of this long fire history is that the plants of the Shawangunk ridge are well adapted to fire" (Anon. 1978). Ridgeway (1883), Pike (1892), Torrey (1932b, 1935), Nearing (1953b), Fried (1981), Snyder & Beard (1981), and Smiley & Huth (1982) mentioned historic fires in the Shawangunks, including deliberate fire-setting by persons wishing to encourage blueberries (*Vaccinium* spp.) for picking. Such fires surely damage or destroy lichens that grow in their path (see accounts of *Cladina stellaris* and *Cladonia strepsilis* in Part II).

Elsewhere in New York, pine barrens formations have developed on rock in the Thousand Islands in Jefferson County, the eastern edge of the Adirondacks in Clinton County, and also limitedly on Catskill and Hudson Highland ridge tops (Bray 1915, Selender 1980, and personal observations). In Pennsylvania, similar vegetations occur on rocky bases in Centre County and in the Poconos. None of these approaches the extent or development of the Shawangunk barrens and plains.

Dwarf pine plains may be considered an extreme variant of pine barrens vegetation. Only three are known on a global scale--one in New Jersey (Good *et al.* 1979, Windisch 1986), one on Long Island (Olsvig *et al.* 1979, Cryan 1982), and one on the Shawangunk ridge (Cryan 1982:10-11, Kiviat 1988:22-25, Reschke 1990:46). They are pygmy forests characterized by a dwarfed form of *Pinus rigida* that only reaches 1-2 m in height, similarly dwarfed or shrubby species of *Quercus*, predominance of root crown sprouting, few seedlings, and cone serotiny in *P. rigida* [see Harshberger (1970), Good *et al.* (1979), Olsvig (1980), Kiviat (1988:22), and Reschke (1990:46) for elaboration of these criteria]. The Shawangunk dwarf pine plains begin at Sam's Point, surround Maratanza Lake, and extend 4-5 km north to and beyond High Point.

The occurrence of a genuine dwarf pine plains in the Shawangunks was perceived in the mid-1970s (Olsvig *et al.* 1979, Olsvig 1980), although its small pines had been remarked upon 90 years earlier by Britton (1883), who wrote: "The flora of the top of this elevated ridge is characterized by an abundant growth of *Pinus rigida*..., very much stunted..., fruiting indeed at...[0.6 m] from the ground and forming low, straggling bushes, few of them more than...[1.5 m] high, the leaves also shortened to half the length of those borne by ordinary trees of this species." Torrey (1932b:160), Sweet & Secor (1940:42), McIntosh (1959:482), and Fried (1981:73-75) also noted the midget pines of the Shawangunk plains. Persistent winds, nutrient-poor soil, aluminum toxicity, severely limited water, and increased fire frequency have been advanced as explanations of woody plant miniaturization at pine plains sites, but there is more likely a genetic component in *P. rigida* (Good *et al.* 1979). Reschke (1990:46) regarded the rock-based Shawangunk dwarf pine plains as the only known example of this community type in the world.

Pine barrens vegetation abuts the well known Shawangunk "ice caves" at certain points. These are partially boulder-clogged faults that accumulate snow and ice in winter. Because of their depth (30-45+ m), the snow may not completely melt in summer, producing constantly cool microclimates in which species of northern affinity can exist far south of their usual range (see Part III). Lewis (1938), Nearing (1953b), and Reschke (1990:51) have described the faults and highlighted their unusual biota. The only other similar habitats in New York are at Eagle Pass, Essex County, in the Adirondacks (Reschke 1990:51).

Shawangunk Biota

Discovery of the pine barrens shrub *Corema conradii* (Torr.) Torr. *ex* Loud. (Empetraceae) on a Shawangunk crag, far from its usual haunts on the Coastal Plain (Smith 1880, 1882; Peck 1883; Redfield 1884), stimulated much interest in the flora of this upland system. Ridgeway (1883), Britton (1883, 1884a), Pike (1892), Torrey (1932a-b), Nearing (1953b), and McIntosh (1959) reported further observations of Shawangunk plants. The Torrey Botanical Club regularly visited the Mohonk Lake area for several years, and reports of their field excursions listed plants encountered (Torrey 1935; Friend 1936, 1937; Lewis 1938; and Smiley 1937, 1938, 1939a-d, 1940a-b). A comprehensive vascular flora of Ulster County, which includes the northern Shawangunks, was published by Domville & Dunbar (1970). Corey *et al.* (1992) have begun a bryological survey of the northern part of this ridge, and Leonardi (1992) is studying bryophytes of the Shingle Gully Ice Caves. Except for preliminary work on lichens (summarized herein), other Shawangunk cryptogams have not been inventoried (Kiviat 1988:62).

The Shawangunk vertebrate fauna is well known, but information on invertebrates is limited. Friend (1936, 1937), Smiley (1937, 1938, 1939d, 1940a, 1971-1972), Burnley (1971), Fried (1981), Kiviat (1988), and Wheeler (1991) provided important information on the region's animals.

Daniel Smiley Jr. collected voluminous specimens and notes on the natural history of the Mohonk Lake region that are now housed at the

Daniel Smiley Research Center of The Mohonk Preserve, Inc. (Winerip 1986, Huyghe 1991). This agency maintains a Shawangunk herbarium that includes lichens, and has a large regional library. In the 1930s, Smiley "started a collection of lichens, with ... G. G. Nearing [Leach 1961] and Gladys P. Anderson [assisting with]... identification, [but] other studies diverted [him]" (his letter to me, 17 April 1980). A number of Smiley's lichen specimens and observations from this period are cited below.

The best general references on Shawangunk history, biota, and ecology are Snyder & Beard's (1981) *The Shawangunk Mountains, A History of Nature and Man*, and Kiviat's (1988) *The Northern Shawangunks, An Ecological Survey*. Both may be obtained through The Mohonk Preserve Inc., Mohonk Lake, New Paltz, NY 12561, USA.

Methods and Study Sites

I collected all macrolichen species encountered at fifteen sites along the Shawangunk ridge. Specimens were enclosed in labelled packets and identified via keys in Brodo (1968), Hale (1979), and generic monographs, using morphological characters and chemical spot test reactions. Specimens requiring further work were determined by specialists using microchemical crystal tests (John W. Thomson, WISC) and thin-layer chromatography (TLC) [Richard C. Harris (MICH, NY) and Scott A. LaGreca (DUKE)].

The accompanying map (Fig. 1) places the Shawangunk region in southeastern **New York State**, and marks the locations of **Sites 1-15**, which are briefly characterized below. All sites are in **Ulster County** except Site 15, which lies in **Sullivan County**.

Site 1: Mohonk Lake shores and nearby wild lands of The Mohonk Preserve, Towns of Marbletown and Rochester. The Mohonk Mountain House, a magnificent Victorian-era resort hotel sequestered on the N shore of the lake, is surrounded by a network of named paths through a largely undisturbed landscape (Francis 1993-1994).

Site 2: Minnewaska Lake and environs, Town of Gardiner, Minnewaska State Park. The Wildmere House and Lake Minnewaska Cliffhouse, both now gone, were former resort hotels at this lake. As at Mohonk, a network of named trails surrounds the former hotel sites. Selender (1980:4) pinpointed his study sites in the Minnewaska area.

Site 3: Gertrude's Nose, Town of Gardiner, ca. 3.3 km SSW of the S end of Minnewaska Lake. This quartzite conglomerate promontory and talus slope, named for the most noticeable facial feature of Gertruyd Bruin who settled nearby in ca. 1665 (Torrey 1932a:99), is the only inland station of *Corema conradii*.

Site 4: Ellenville Ice Caves, Town of Wawarsing, very deep, ice-filled faults near Shingle Gully, 4 km N of Maratanza Lake and 1.9 km NW of High Point.

Site 5: High Point Road and surrounding pine barrens from paved road surrounding Maratanza Lake, N to High Point; Town of Wawarsing. Open pine barrens, with boggy vegetation in shallow rocky depressions.

Site 6: Bluffs NW of Maratanza Lake, Town of Wawarsing, rim of quartzite conglomerate cliff NW of paved road around Maratanza Lake, N to Indian Rock.

Site 7: Maratanza Lake N shore and environs, Town of Wawarsing. Windswept pine barrens and dwarf pine plains vegetation on quartzite "tableland."

Site 8: "Ice Caves" NE of Sam's Point, Town of Wawarsing, Ice Caves Mountain National Landmark, tourist trail through deep fault. A map (obtainable at the tollgate on Sam's Point Road) shows named stations along the footpath.

Site 9: Sam's Point, Town of Warwasing. This crag is near the highest point of the Shawangunk ridge (elev. 690 m). It is named for Sam Gonzalus, a colonial hunter who, the legend goes, jumped over the precipice into the tops of trees to escape pursuing Leni-Lenape natives (Smith 1887:132-135; New York-New Jersey Trail Conference 1971:126; Fried 1981:13). The site is probably the most exposed of the whole region, with dwarf pine plains vegetation abutting the cliff, and several rare plant species growing on the brink. Brown (1946:40, 203) listed Sam's Point as the site of her Shawangunk observations on 19 October 1944.

Site 10: Sam's Point Road, Town of Wawarsing, near Losees Hill, SE road bank, 0.5 km SW of Ice Caves Mountain National Landmark tollgate.

Site 11: Mt. Meenahga Road, Town of Wawarsing, right angle bend in road, 0.3 km NE of its junction with South Gully Road, 0.8 km S of Ellenville; edge of open oak woods. [*Meenahga* means "huckleberry" in the aboriginal language, according to P. Huth (letter, 29 November 1993).]

Site 12: Slanted bedrock cliffs, Town of Wawarsing, 45-degree quartzite conglomerate slope supporting a *Pinus rigida-Quercus ilicifolia*-heath pine barrens on E bank of State Rt. 52, 3.2 km S of Ellenville. A sun-baked habitat with hundreds of mature Umbilicariaceae.

Site 13: Old Mountain Road, Town of Wawarsing, unpaved jeep trail from Sullivan County line to within 60 m of State Rt. 52, between Spring Glen and Bear Hill.

Site 14: Bedrock outcrops SW of Route 52, Town of Wawarsing, 1.6 km ESE of Route 209 [in Spring Glen] at Sullivan County line, and 0.8 km SW of State Rt. 52 at jct. of Cramer Rd.

Site 15: Bedrock outcrops, Town of Mamakating, SW side of State Rt. 17-east, opposite entrance to rest stop on Rt. 17-west, 2.5 km SE of exit 113, on W face of the Shawangunk escarpment, at edge of oak woods.

Unspecified: This category is used for literature reports without specific locality information.

Miscellaneous: Locality details are supplied here for specimens collected by others from additional sites.

Part II: Annotated List of Lichen Species

Specimen and literature reports are listed by site number for each lichen (32 species previously reported, 31 newly reported here). One hundred seventy-four collections were made; 369 specimens (including duplicates) have been deposited as indicated below. Herbaria are identified by standard acronyms (Holmgren *et al.* 1990). Two private herbaria are cited, The Mohonk Preserve's (as "MOHONK") and mine (as "R.D."). Specimen numbers preceded by "*L*" and not including a collector's name (*e.g.*, *L-641*) are R. Dirig collections.

Lichen nomenclature largely follows Egan (1987) and vernacular names are from Nearing (1962a). Vascular plant names follow Mitchell (1986); vertebrate names are from Banks *et al.* (1987).

Arctoparmelia centrifuga (L.) Hale
(Ring Lichen)

Site 4: "Along the northwest wall, where the sun strikes for a little while [each] day in summer," covering fallen slabs of quartzite [Nearing 1953b:103, as *Parmelia centrifuga* (L.) Ach.]. **Site 8:** 2 August 1936 (*Smiley s.n.*, NY). **Unspecified:** Nearing (1939:101, as *P. centrifuga*). **Miscellaneous:** Cragsmoor, 1936 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Arctoparmelia incurva (Pers.) Hale
(Fist Lichen)

Site 4: Same details as preceding species [Nearing 1953b:103, as *Parmelia incurva* (Pers.) Fr.]. **Miscellaneous:** E of Ellenville (*Nearing s.n.*, FH). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Baeomyces roseus Pers.
(Pink Earth Lichen)

Site 1: Undercliff Road at Sta. 14, 15 Sept. 1968 (*A. Jones & D. Smiley s.n.*, MOHONK). **Site 5:** (*L-1369*, R.D.). **Site 6:** (*L-1304*, R.D.). **Site 9:** (**L-135*, R.D., NY; **L-1367*, R.D., NYS). **Site 10:** (**L-1368*, R.D.). **Site 12:** (*L-75*, R.D., NY). **Site 13:** (*L-1333*, R.D.; *L-1335*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE; *L-1348*, R.D., NY). **Site 15:** (*L-390*, R.D., NY, NYS). All terricolous, sterile specimens indicated by asterisks. [Synonym: *B. fungoides* (Sw.) Ach.]

This beautiful lichen grows on disturbed clayey soil, usually in sunny spots.

Bryoria furcellata (Fr.) Brodo & D. Hawksw.
(Moustache Lichen)

Site 9: On earth, with *Cetraria arenaria*, Sept. 1935 (*Anderson MM-617*, MOHONK; *Anderson s.n.*, NY).

This species is usually found on conifers, rarely on soil (Brodo & Hawksworth 1977:104).

Candelaria concolor (Dickson) B. Stein.
(Lemon Lichen)

Site 1: On 4-year-old *Juniperus virginiana* L. log at Mohonk boat house on pier (*L-3144*, R.D.).

Cetraria arenaria Kärnefelt
("Iceland Moss")

Site 1: E of Sanderskill, large thalli on rock, ca. 214 m elev., 20 Aug. 1935 (*Smiley MM-663*, MOHONK). **Site 2:** Footpath between Wildmere and Cliffhouse (*L-1313*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE). **Site 3:** Brink of cliff (*L-527*, R.D., LD); Torrey (1932a:99, 1932b:160); Smiley (1939a:20). **Site 5:** Torrey (1932b:160; 1935:155). **Site 6:** Near old tower, brink of cliffs (*L-645*, R.D., NY, LD); on twigs of *Kalmia angustifolia* and *Gaylussacia baccata* at edge of precipice (*L-648*, R.D., NY, NYS, LD; Kärnefelt 1979:66). **Site 7:** Terricolous (*L-641*, *L-646*, both in R.D., NY, LD; *L-642*, R.D., LD; *L-647*, R.D., NY, NYS, LD; *L-1326*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE); Dirig (1986:41). **Site 9:** On exposed flat ledges between shrub zone and edge of cliff, Sept. 1935 (*Anderson MM-616*, MOHONK); on open rock, 1 August 1936 (*Smiley s.n.*, NY); intergrown with Cladoniaceae (*L-91*, R.D.; *L-643*, R.D., LD; *L-649*, R.D., NY, NYS, LD); Nearing (1953b:101); Torrey (1932b:160; 1935:155). **Unspecified:** Nearing (1939:61), Kiviat (1988:62), Dirig (1992). **Miscellaneous:** Delaware Water Gap (Dix 1944:129).

This is the famous "Iceland Moss" of the Shawangunk summits, reported in historic regional literature as *Cetraria islandica* (L.) Ach.

According to Kärnefelt (1979:66), the "primary habitats" of this lichen are sandy soils along the northern Atlantic Coastal Plain, around the Great Lakes, and in the eastern Great Plains of North America; but in the Appalachian Mountains, *C. arenaria* is also occasionally found in open shale barrens or on exposed calcareous ledges. These rocky, sun-baked "secondary habitats" may have environmental conditions and vegetations that closely approach those of sandy areas. In the Shawangunks, *C. arenaria* is another heretofore unrecognized Atlantic Coastal Plain disjunct, previously misinterpreted as "boreal, ... rare and found only on high, open summits, in our latitude" (Torrey 1932a:99, 1932b:160) due to nomenclatural confusion with the very similar *C. laevigata* Rass. or true *C. islandica* of the Far North.

This lichen almost always grows directly on sand, chipped rock pieces, or over duff. My specimen *L-648*, collected from twigs (Fig. 2), is one of two known corticolous examples of the species (Kärnefelt 1979:66). The rarity of *C. arenaria* records from woody substrates is probably due to its vegetative reproduction by fragmentation (Kärnefelt 1979:66). Unless loose thalli were blown, washed, or otherwise fixed against the trunks of shrubs until they became attached, growth on such surfaces would be most unlikely. The corticolous thalli illustrated are extremely depauperate.

"Iceland Moss" is subtle and rather sparse in the Shawangunks, preferring the most sunny, open, and windswept situations, not areas of dense tree or shrub cover. No Shawangunk specimens have approached the luxuriance of those from its primary habitats on eastern Long Island, New York, and Cape Cod, Massachusetts, or even from other secondary habitats elsewhere inland, as near Ithaca and Watertown, New York. All Shawangunk material seen was of the broad-lobed form (Kärnefelt 1979:64). *Cetraria arenaria* is rare off the Coastal Plain in New York, with the Shawangunks its best known inland station.

Cetraria culbersonii Hale
(Swedish Shield Lichen, Frost's Cetraria)

Site 1: Along a horizontal crevice near base of 3-m cliff, Sky Top Path, August 1934 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY); on mainly steep-faced rocks, May 1935 (*Anderson MM-612*, MOHONK; *Anderson s.n.*, NY); "Constantly present in all but the driest stands of the

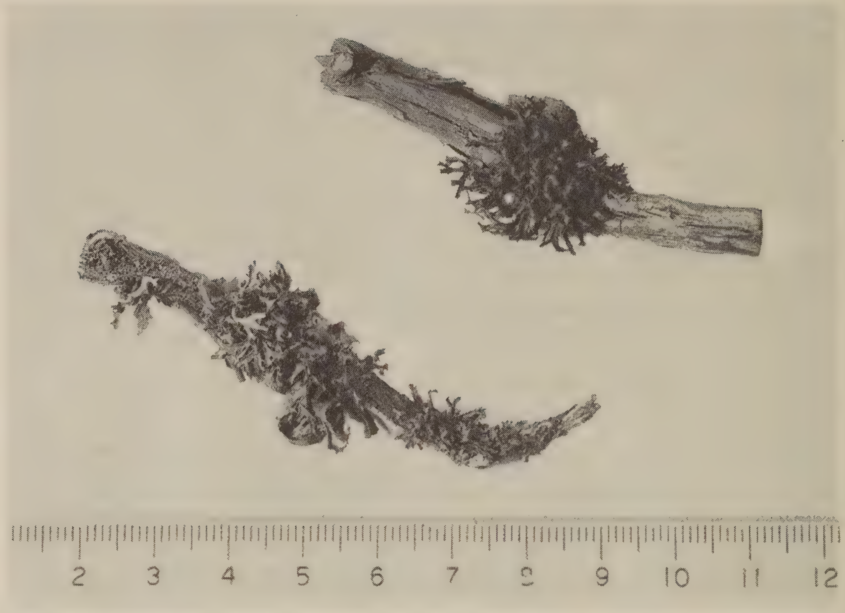


Figure 2: *Cetraria arenaria* on twigs (*Dirig L-648*, R.D., NY, NYS, LD). Photograph by Howard H. Lyon (CUP). Scale numbers are centimeters.

---

rock tripe lichen communities on the cliffs.... Dominant...in moderate shade, as where some tree has been able to find foothold on a ledge.... It grows only along the fissures at the top of the cliffs, ...is not abundant on any but the largest or most deeply imbedded of the talus blocks, ...[and] is inconspicuous,...always sterile" (Anderson 1935:49-50); Smiley (1938:16); on ledge, Humpty Dumpty Rd., E of summerhouse 112, 10 June 1986 (*D. Smiley obs.*, MOHONK). **Unspecified:** Nearing (1939:95). [Reported in the literature as *C. fahlunensis* var. *frostii* (Du Rietz) Zahlb.]

Cladina arbuscula (Wallr.) Hale & W. Culb.
(Woodland Reindeer Lichen)

Site 6: Terricolous (*L-1286*, R.D., WISC). **Site 7:** Terricolous, intergrown with *Cladonia uncialis*, somewhat aberrant, with open axils, thick podetia, and branches in 2's, 3's, and 4's (*L-1298*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 12:** Terricolous on steep cliff (*L-1379*, R.D., NYS, DUKE). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Apparently infrequent on the Shawangunk ridge.

Cladina rangiferina (L.) Nyl.
(Reindeer Lichen, Reindeer Moss)

Site 1: Trail ca. 30 m N of Bonticou Camp, 26 Jan. 1973 (*Smiley obs.*, MOHONK); on slabs E of Talman Seat, Huguenot Drive, 21 Feb. 1984 (*Smiley & Huth obs.*, MOHONK); personal observations, April 1992. **Site 3:** On duff at brink of precipice, weakly K+ (*L-525*, R.D., NY). **Site 4:** Weakly K+ (*L-1375*, R.D., NYS, DUKE). **Site 6:** Weakly K+ (*L-1315*, R.D., NY, NYS; *L-1356*, R.D., NYS, DUKE). **Site 7:** K+ (*L-1287*, R.D.); K- (*L-1308*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 8:** K- (*L-1316*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 9:** Dwarfed thalli, intergrown with *Cetraria arenaria*, K- (*L-92*, R.D., NY), K+ (*L-644*, R.D.). **Site 11:** Weakly K+ (*L-140*, R.D., NY). **Site 12:** Weakly K+ (*L-1342*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 13:** Large mats at base of bedrock outcrops, K- (*L-1346*, R.D., NYS, DUKE). **Site 14:** All K- (*L-1260*, R.D.; *L-1262*, R.D., DUKE; *L-1259*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE). **Site 15:** Terricolous at edge of oak woods, both K- (*L-388*, R.D., NY; *L-389*, R.D., CUP). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

This best known Reindeer Lichen is widespread in the Shawangunks. My series of specimens, although showing the characteristic bone-white or greyish-white color and morphology of *C. rangiferina*, failed to give definite K+ yellow spot test reactions in all but two cases, as noted above, even with a freshly mixed 20 percent aqueous KOH solution. These yielded significant amounts of atranorin, the compound that is responsible for the K+ yellow reaction, however, when examined with TLC (LaGreca annotations). Evans (1950:78) noted that "the podetia [of *C. rangiferina*] turn...yellow with K, but the color produced by the latter reagent may be obscured, owing to the large amount of fumarprotocetraric acid present. Atranorin, however, can readily be demonstrated [by microchemical crystal tests or chromatography]."

Cladina stygia (Fr.) Ahti, a very similar northern species with black-based podetia (Ahti & Hyvönen 1985), has not been found in the Shawangunks, but might be there in boggy areas or associated with the faults.

Cladina stellaris (Opiz) Brodo
(Alpine Reindeer Lichen)

Site 4: "Here at the edge [of the deep faults] once grew a quantity of the arctic and high alpine lichen *Cladonia alpestris* [(L.) Rabenh., a synonym], encouraged, no doubt, by the cool air rising from so many openings, but recent fires have carried off all but two or three small groups standing like little domed sponges among the more common species" (Nearing 1953b:104); Dirig (1992). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

I did not find this gorgeous lichen at Site 4 or elsewhere in the Shawangunks, despite careful searching.

Cladina submitis (A. Evans) Hale & W. Culb.
(Sprawling Reindeer Lichen)

Site 6: Robust, heavily wrinkled, repent thalli, intergrown with *Cladonia floridana* and *Cladonia uncialis* (*L-1292*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE, WISC). **Site 7:** Small thalli with thick, wrinkled bases, terricolous and sprawling, growing with *Cladina rangiferina* and *Cladonia dimorphoclada* (*L-1289*, R.D., DUKE, WISC); Kiviat (1988:62); Dirig (1992).

This is the first record of *Cladina submitis* from the Shawangunks, where it is disjunct from the Atlantic Coastal Plain. On eastern Long Island, New York (*L-2871*, R.D., NY, DUKE), and on Cape Cod, Massachusetts (*L-1293*, R.D., DUKE, MICH), the podetia of this Reindeer Lichen may reach 10 cm in length, looking much like miniature leafless oak trees sprawled on the sand. Shawangunk specimens were less well developed, but the 4-cm-long podetia had the characteristic robust bases, wrinkling, and delicate, twisted tips, allowing identification in the field. They were growing very sparsely among mats of other Cladoniaceae that covered exposed quartzite slabs in the open dwarf pine plains near Maratanza Lake.

Occurrence of this lichen inland in New York is not without precedent: John W. Thomson found it in Westchester County, near Pound Ridge Reservation, Bedford village (*Thomson 1598*, US). And I have collected it on the Saratoga County sand plains in the upper Hudson River valley as well (*L-1079*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, WISC).

Cladina subtenuis (des Abb.) Hale & W. Culb.
(Reindeer Lichen)

Site 6: Terricolous (*L-1351*, R.D., DUKE; *L-1354*, R.D.; *L-1357*, R.D., DUKE, CANL). **Site 7:** Terricolous (*L-130*, R.D., DUKE; *L-1306*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE). **Site 8:** On exposed ledge (*L-1344*, R.D., NY, NYS). **Site 12:** On exposed bedrock (*L-1377*, R.D., NY, DUKE).

Apparently frequent on the Shawangunk ridge, although a species of southern affinity that reaches its northern limit in the Adirondack region.

Cladonia atlantica A. Evans
(Atlantic Lichen)

Site 2: Castle Creek Path, on edge of duff over quartzite (*Seischab & Bernard 2*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 7:** In windswept dwarf pine plains, terricolous (*L-89*, *L-1305*, both in R.D., NY, NYS). **Site 8:** On open ledge (*L-1345*, R.D., US, DUKE). **Site 12:** On steep cliff (*L-1378*, R.D., NY, DUKE). **Unspecified:** Dirig (1992).

An appropriately named Atlantic Coastal Plain disjunct. Seeming to be widely distributed on the ridge.

Cladonia cervicornis (Ach.) Flotow, ssp. *verticillata* (Hoffm.) Ahti
(Ladder Lichen)

Site 9: 1935, mixed with *C. rappii*, var. *exilior* (*Torrey s.n.*, NY). **Unspecified:** On thin earth [Torrey (1935:154), as *Cladonia verticillata* (Hoffm.) Schaerer].

Cladonia cristatella Tuck.
(British Soldiers, Red Crest Lichen)

Site 1: On boat wharf; NW of Log Cabin; High Point Rd.; N end of Fly Brook causeway; jct. of Stokes Trail with Maple Path–five obs. 1982-1983 (*Smiley & Huth*, MOHONK). **Site 7:** Terricolous (*L-1299*, R.D.). **Site 13:** In woodland (*L-1332*, R.D., NY).

Cladonia dimorphoclada Robb.
(Ledge Lichen)

Site 2: On duff over quartzite (*Seischab & Bernard 1*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 6:** Terricolous (*L-1353*, R.D., NY, NYS; *L-1358*, R.D., NY; *L-1359*, R.D., US). **Site 7:** In windswept dwarf pine plains (*L-87*, R.D., NY, CUP; *L-131*, R.D., DUKE; *L-1288*, R.D.; *L-1309*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 8:** Terricolous (*L-129*, R.D., NY).

This lichen is distinguished from *Cladonia uncialis* by the non-shiny, thick, inflated podetia with internal logitudinal ridges of medullary tissue. It is less widely distributed than that species on the Shawangunk ridge.

Cladonia floridana Vainio
(Florida Lichen)

Site 4: Terricolous (*L-1376*, R.D., US, DUKE). **Site 6:** Terricolous (*L-1290*, R.D.; *L-1352*, R.D., NY, NYS). **Site 9:** 1935 (*Torrey s.n.*, NY). **Site 12:** On steep cliff (*L-1380*, R.D., DUKE). **Unspecified:** R. H. Torrey letter quoted; "great quantities" at 670 m elev. (Smiley 1940:45); Brodo (1968:194, 271); Dirig (1992). Atlantic Coastal Plain disjunct.

Seeming to prefer the most exposed, windswept situations. This lichen ranges from Cape Cod, Massachusetts, to Florida along the Coastal Plain and Piedmont, with other inland stations in West Virginia, Ohio, and Kentucky (Thomson 1967:124).

Cladonia grayi G. K. Merr. *ex* Sandst.
(Mealy Goblet Lichen, Gray's Pyxie Cup)

Site 12: Terricolous on litter (*L-1381*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 13:** In woodland (*L-1347*, R.D., DUKE).

Cladonia pleurota (Florke) Schaerer
(Red-tipped Goblet Lichen)

Site 1: Old fields near Cedar Drive, 7 May 1935 (*Smiley MM-614*, MOHONK).

Cladonia pyxidata (L.) Hoffm.
(Goblet Lichen)

Site 9: Growing on *Pinus rigida*, *Juglans cinerea* L., *Ostrya virginiana* (Mill.) Koch., *Carpinus caroliniana*, *Betula alleghaniensis*, *B. lenta* L., *B. populifolia* Marsh., *Quercus alba* L.; *Q. rubra* L., var. *borealis* (Michx. f.) Farw.; *Q. montana* Willd., *Prunus serotina* Ehrh., *Acer rubrum*, *Kalmia latifolia* L., and *Fraxinus nigra* Marsh. (Brown 1946:54).

Cladonia rappii A. Evans, var. *exilior* (des Abbes) Ahti
(Slender Ladder Lichen)

Site 9: 1935, mixed with *C. cervicornis* ssp. *verticillata* (*Torrey s.n.*, NY). Atlantic Coastal Plain disjunct.

This characteristic pineland lichen (Nearing 1962a:58, Brodo 1968:186) used to be known as *C. calycantha* Delise *ex* Nyl.

Cladonia squamosa (Scop.) Hoffm.
(Funnel Lichen)

Site 8: On partly sunny ledge (*L-133*, R.D., NY). **Site 9:** 1935 (*Torrey s.n.*, NY); 5 September 1959 (*M. & H. Fleming s.n.*, NY). **Unspecified:** "On...thin earth" (Torrey 1935:154).

Cladonia strepsilis (Ach.) Vainio
(Twisted Lichen)

Site 7: On bare quartzite near lake shore, no podetia (*L-128*, R.D., NY). **Site 9:** 1935 (*Torrey s.n.*, NY); 21 September 1935 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). **Unspecified:** on thin earth, "resistant to the numerous fires which are set by the blueberry pickers to cause new crops" (Torrey 1935:154).

Cladonia sulphurina (Michaux) Fr.

Site 4: August 1937 (*Torrey s.n.*, NY); Nearing's (1953b:103) report of *Cladonia deformis* (L.) Hoffm. from this site probably also refers to this species: "Along the northwest wall, where the sun strikes for a little while [each] day, ...cover[ing] the longer-fallen rocks,...almost unknown so far south." **Site 8:** 5 September 1959 (*M. & H. Fleming s.n.*, NY). **Miscellaneous:** Sunken Gardens, Ellenville, 27 July 1924 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). [Synonym: *Cladonia gonecha* (Ach.) Asah.] Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Cladonia uncialis (L.) Weber *ex* Wigg.
(Thorn Lichen)

Site 1: Humpty Dumpty Trail (Carriage Road) through tumbled talus (*L-3143*, R.D.). **Site 2:** Personal obs., 8 Aug. 1979. **Site 3:** On duff at brink of precipice (*L-526*, R.D., US). **Site 6:** (*L-1291*, *L-1360*, both in R.D.) **Site 7:** (*L-1297, L-1310*, both in R.D.). **Site 8:** (*L-124*, R.D., NY; *L-125*, R.D., NYS; *L-126*, R.D., US). **Site 9:** In windswept pine plains (*L-134*, R.D., NY). **Site 11:** Edge of open oak woods (*L-139*, R.D., DUKE). **Site 12:** On bare rock (*L-76*, R.D., NY; *L-1341*, R.D., NY). **Site 13:** Open oak woods (*L-1349*, R.D., NY; *L-1350*, R.D., NYS). **Site 14:** Terricolous (*L-1261*, R.D., NY). **Site 15:** Edge of oak woods (*L-387*, R.D., NY). **Unspecified:** "Everywhere on thin soil" (Torrey 1935: 154). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

This may be the most widespread terricolous Shawangunk lichen. Its shiny, polished look, deep yellow-green color, and much more slender branches distinguish it from *Cladonia dimorphoclada*.

Dermatocarpon miniatum (L.) Mann.
(Cliff Wafer)

Site 1: On limestone boulder N of Bonticou, 21 Nov. 1935 (*MM-645*, MOHONK); 1935 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY).

Usually found on limy substrates (see Part III).

Dimelaena oreina (Ach.) Norman
(Mountain Stud Lichen)

Site 1: On flat exposed rock, Sky Top, May 1935 (*Smiley 624*, MOHONK); on top of rock at prescribed burn #1, Hermit's Hut, a 7.5-cm-diameter, 1-cm-wide ring, with the center dead, and new growth on the inside of ring (*D. Smiley obs.*, MOHONK). **Site 7:** On quartzite (*L-123*, R.D.; *L-138*, R.D., NY); Dirig (1992). **Unspecified:** "The most common crustose lichen..., which is everywhere on the ice-polished Shawangunk quartzite, in dainty little islands or in large colonies probably centuries old" [Torrey (1935:154), as *Rinodina oreina* (Ach.) Mass.]. Arctic-alpine/boreal.

This greenish-grey lichen, which is characteristically found on white quartzite, can be rather striking. Apothecia sparse; ascospores brown, ovoid, uniseptate (*L-138*). The "*Rinodina* sp." mentioned by

Smiley & George (1974:181) and Selender (1980:2) probably referred to *D. oreina*.

Flavoparmelia baltimorensis (Gyelnik & Foriss) Hale
(Baltimore Shield Lichen)

Site 1: Saxicolous on quartzite talus along trail bordering lake (*L-3146*, R.D.).

Flavoparmelia caperata (L.) Hale
(Wrinkled Shield Lichen)

Site 8: 0.6 m above ground on *Betula alleghaniensis* trunk, near "Moss Pool" (*L-132*, R.D.). **Site 9:** On *Juglans cinerea, Quercus rubra* var. *borealis, Q. montana*, and *Fraxinus americana* [Brown (1946:64), as *Parmelia caperata* (L.) Ach.].

Noted as a "dominant species on mountains" (Brown 1946:203).

Flavopunctelia flaventior (Stirton) Hale
(Golden-pitted Shield Lichen)

Site 2: On *Acer rubrum* trunk, Minnewaska day guest parking lot (*L-1321*, R.D., DUKE).

Graphis scripta (L.) Ach.
(Common Script Lichen)

Site 9: On bark of *Juglans nigra* L., *Carpinus caroliniana, Betula alleghaniensis, Quercus montana*, and *Acer saccharum* (Brown 1946:58).

Hypocenomyce anthracophila (Nyl.) P. James & G. Schneider *in* G. Schneider
(Burn Lichen)

Site 1: At base of 60-cm-diameter *Pinus strobus* L. on cliffs, fertile (*L-3142*, R.D.).

Hypocenomyce scalaris (Ach. *ex* Liljeblad) M. Choisy
(Oyster Lichen)

Site 1: At base of *Pinus rigida* on cliffs (*L-3141*, R.D.). **Site 2:** At base of large *Tsuga canadensis* (*L-1322*, R.D., NY); on *Acer rubrum* (*L-1324*, NY, US); on 34-cm-dbh *P. rigida* (*L-1325*, R.D., NY). **Site 6:** On sheltered, lee side of 10-cm-diameter, dwarf, bonsai-like *P. rigida* at brink of cliff (*L-1323*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE).

This tiny squamulose lichen (C+ red, PD- spot test reactions) grows on bark, lignum, and charred wood (especially Pinaceae and *Acer*) in the dappled shade of humid edge habitats. It is widespread in northeastern North America in pine barrens and other open-canopied situations (Dirig 1990). *Hypocenomyce anthracophila* is very similar, but has smaller squamules, different chemistry (C-, PD+ red reactions), is often fertile, and appears to be rather rare in New York.

Hypogymnia physodes (L.) Nyl.
(Puffed Shield Lichen)

Site 1: On pine and other tree trunks, May 1935 (*Anderson 608*, MOHONK). **Site 4:** On *Tsuga canadensis* trunk (*L-1314*, R.D.); corticolous (*L-1361*, R.D., NYS). **Site 8:** On *Kalmia latifolia* (*L-1327*, R.D., NY). **Site 9:** On *Pinus rigida* (*Brown & Muenscher 12*, CUP, MICH); reported on *Pinus rigida* [as *Parmelia pertusa* (Schrank) Schaerer] and on

Quercus montana and *Fraxinus americana* [as *Parmelia physodes* (L.) Ach.] by Brown (1946:69-70). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Icmadophila ericetorum (L.) Zahlbr.
(Heath Lichen)

Site 4: 27 July 1924 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY); 18 May 1941 (*McGrath 3103*, NY); 1937 (*Nearing s.n.*, NY); "Smearing dead logs with its blue-green film, against which the pinkish disks of the fruit give a gaudy, unpleasant effect. This belongs in the arctic, but comes southward on our higher mountains" [Nearing (1953b:104) as "*I. aeruginosum*" = *I. aeruginosa* (Scop.) Trevis.]. **Site 8:** 5 September 1959 (*M. & H. Fleming s.n.*, NY). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Imshaugia aleurites (Ach.) S.F. Meyer
(Grizzly Shield Lichen)

Site 1: On pine trunk, May 1935 (*611*, MOHONK). **Site 7:** On dwarf *Pinus rigida* on bluff (*L-1311*, R.D., NY, NYS). **Site 12:** On *P. rigida* (*L-1340*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE, CANL). [Synonym: *Parmeliopsis aleurites* (Ach.) Nyl.] Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Imshaugia placorodia (Ach.) S. F. Meyer
(Plate Lichen)

Site 1: On trunks of pine trees, May 1935 (*Anderson MM-610*, MOHONK). **Site 9:** September 1935 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). [Synonym: *Parmeliopsis placorodia* (Ach.) Nyl.]

Lasallia papulosa (Ach.) Llano
(Blistered Rock Tripe, Toadskin Lichen)

Site 1: Laurel Ledge Rd., May 1935 (*Smiley MM-637*, MOHONK); fertile, May 1935 (*Anderson MM-621*, MOHONK); red thalli, S of Humpty Dumpty Path, on conglomerate, 25 June 1972 (*Smiley s.n.*, MOHONK); on quartzite boulder (*L-3139*, R.D.); Friend [1936:103, as *Umbilicaria pustulata* (L.) Hoffm.]; Sept. 1972 (*621*, MOHONK); Smiley & George (1974:179, 181, 184). **Site 2:** Saxicolous (*L-1319*, R.D.); Selender (1980:2). **Site 4:** On rock (*L-1337*, R.D., NYS). **Site 5:** High Point, 1946 (*Nearing s.n.*, NY; Llano 1950:36). **Site 8:** On semi-shaded, slightly damp quartzite bedrock (*L-116*, *L-121*, both in R.D., NY); 13- and 15-cm-diameter, heavily fertile thalli (*L-1263*, *L-1264*, both in R.D.). **Site 11:** Shady oak woods, on quartzite bedrock (*L-103*, R.D., NY, CUP; *L-106, L-109*, both in R.D., NY); small brick-red thalli, in shade only (*L-110*, R.D., NY). **Site 12:** On *Pinus rigida* trunk base in partial sun (*L-77*, R.D.); on quartzite in full sun (*L-78*, *L-79*, both in R.D., NY). **Site 15:** On rock (*L-230*, R.D., NY; *L-231-b*, NY). **Unspecified:** Snyder & Beard (1981:13).

In the Shawangunks, the Toadskin Lichen is very common and frequently fertile, with younger thalli sometimes showing a deep red tinge on the upper cortex. It is rare to find this species on a woody substrate (*L-77*); hundreds of adjacent thalli were growing on bedrock.

Lasallia pensylvanica (Hoffm.) Llano
(Pennsylvania Rock Tripe)

Site 1: Eagle Cliff, Mohonk Lake, 1919 (*Britton s.n.*, Llano 1950:44); on steep rock faces, May 1935 (*Smiley MM-622*, MOHONK); Friend (1936:103, as *Umbilicaria pennsylvanica* Hoffm.); Sept. 1972 (*622*, MOHONK); Smiley & George (1974:179,

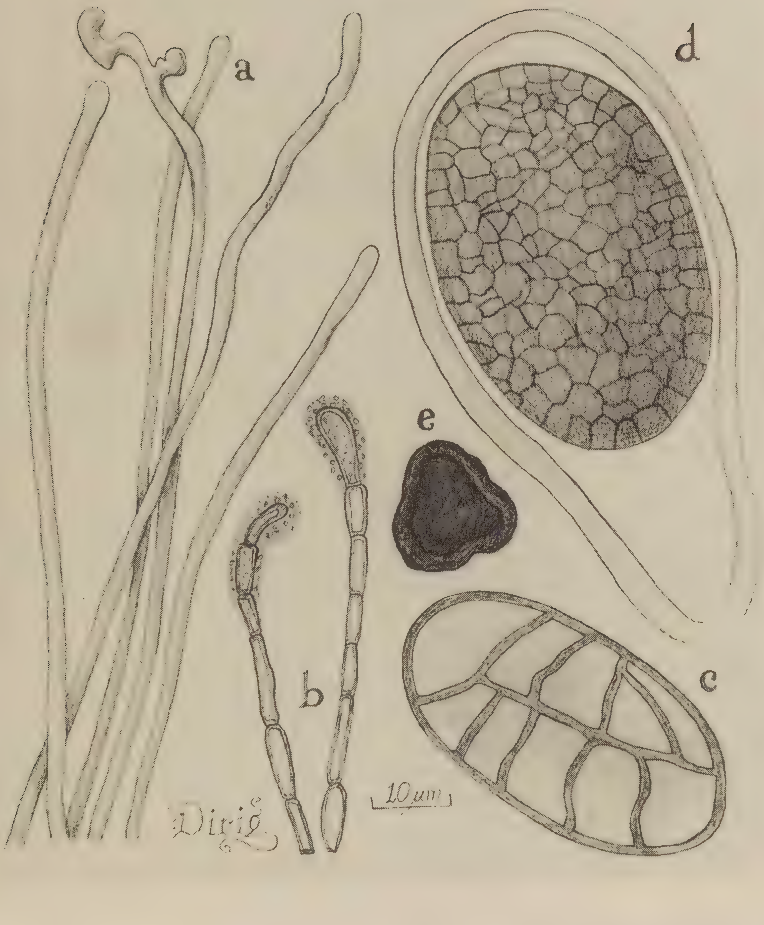


Figure 3: *Lasallia pensylvanica* (Hoffm.) Llano, hymenial structures and apothecium: **a.** Group of paraphysis apices. **b.** Two paraphysis apices with dark guttulate gel coats. **c.** Young ascospore showing early septation. **d.** Ascus apex containing single brown ascospore at a later stage of septation (mature free ascospores are opaque black). **e.** Apothecium surface and margin (x10). Parts **a**-**d** (x1100) drawn using a drawing tube from *Dirig L-113* (R.D., NY, CUP); **a** and **d** squash-mounted in Melzer's reagent, **b** and **c** squash-mounted in distilled water. Part **e** drawn freehand from *Dirig L-1265* (R.D.).

181); on boulders (*L-3140*, R.D.). **Site 2:** Along footpath around lake (*L-1318*, R.D.); Selender (1980:2). **Site 8:** On semi-shaded, slightly damp quartzite (*L-115, L-117*, both R.D., NY); fertile (*L-1265*, R.D.). **Site 9:** Saxicolous, 1910 (*G. B. Kaiser s.n.*, Llano 1950:44). **Site 11:** In shady oak woods (*L-101*, R.D.). **Site 12:** In full sun (*L-113*, R.D., NY, CUP; *L-114*, R.D., NY). **Unspecified:** Dirig (1992).

Lasallia pensylvanica is rare in eastern New York outside of the Shawangunks. The largest, fertile thalli develop on vertical or steeply tilted rock surfaces. Young thalli may be slightly reddened dorsally, in the manner of *L. papulosa* (*L-114*). Spores one per ascus, brown, muriform; paraphysis apices simple or sometimes hooked or branched, with a dark, guttulate gel coat (Fig. 3).

At Site 12 on 25 May 1976, while collecting a specimen of this lichen, I discovered a large, hairy black spider resting on the pitted black lower surface. The spider's size and camouflage so startled me that I dropped the thallus, which slid down the steep cliff face. This may be a highly specialized invertebrate, perhaps undescribed, that is associated with Umbilicariaceae. Lichenologists should watch for it elsewhere. If found, it should be collected (in 70 percent alcohol) for study by an arachnid specialist.

"*Lecanora subfusca* (L.) Ach."
(Common Stud Lichen)

Site 9: Reported on *Ostrya virginiana*, *Quercus montana*, and *Fraxinus americana* by Brown (1946:60, 163; 1948:463); identification uncertain–no vouchers found.

Lecidea helvola (Körber *ex* Hellbom) H. Olivier

Site 9: On *Fraxinus americana* L., apothecia small, pale, spores eight, hyaline, non-septate, long-ellipsoid, some with guttules, 15.6-20.0 x 3.5-4.4 µm, notes by Joyce Hedrick with MICH duplicate (*Brown & Muenscher 40*, CUP, MICH); on *Betula alleghaniensis* Britt. (*Brown & Muenscher 259*, CUP); on *Acer rubrum* L. (*Brown & Muenscher 260*, CUP); on *A. saccharum* Marsh. (*Brown & Muenscher 261*, CUP); also reported on *Carpinus caroliniana* Walt. by Brown [1946:61, 164; 1948:463, as *Lecidea vernalis* (L.) Ach.]. CUP series determined by Richard C. Harris. Arctic-alpine/boreal. [Synonym: *Biatora helvola* (Körber) Hellbom.]

Mycoblastus sanguinarius (L.) Norman
(Clot Lichen)

Site 4: 1937 (*Nearing s.n.*, NY); "A few specimens" (Lewis 1938:10). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Ochrolechia pseudopallescens Brodo

Site 7: On dead branch of dwarf *Pinus rigida* (*L-1307*, R.D., CANL, *PARATYPES*).

This recently described species grows almost exclusively on conifer bark or lignum (Brodo 1991:755-758).

Parmelia neodiscordans Hale

Site 1: Abundant on siliceous rock cliffs around Mohonk Lake, especially near broad fissures and drainage lines, 4 May 1935; containing fumarprotocetraric acid (*Anderson s.n.*, NY).

A rare Appalachian species that also occurs in the Adirondacks (Hale 1987:30; R. C. Harris, letter, 23 November 1993).

Parmelia omphalodes (L.) Ach.
(Smoky Shield Lichen)

Site 8: In semi-shaded crevice of ice caves, on quartzite, containing atranorin and salazinic acid (*L-127*, R.D., NY). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

This lichen is characteristic of alpine boulders and talus slopes (Hale 1979:97).

Parmelia saxatilis (L.) Ach.
(Stane-Raw)

Unspecified: "Ice caves," no date (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Peltigera leucophlebia (Nyl.) Gyelnik
(Studded Leather Lichen)

Site 1: Over mosses in hemlock woods, 5 May 1935 (*O. B. Smith 613*, MOHONK); Bonticou Pasture, on rock at edge of swamp, wet thallus green, 21 Nov. 1935 (*Smiley MM-644*, MOHONK). **Miscellaneous:** Cragsmoor, 1 August 1936 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY).

I have usually found this species associated with limy substrates, which occur in adjacent valleys, but are rare in the Shawangunks (see Part III).

Phaeophyscia rubropulchra (Degel.) Moberg.
(Orange-pith Lichen)

Site 1: 1935 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). **Site 9:** On *Juglans cinerea*, *Ostrya virginiana*, *Quercus rubra* var. *borealis*, *Acer saccharum*, and *Fraxinus americana* [Brown 1946:75, as *Physcia endochrysea* (Hampe) Nyl.]. **Miscellaneous:** Cragsmoor, 1936 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY).

Physcia millegrana Degel.
(Fruitful Blister Lichen)

Site 1: On tree near incinerator, May 1935 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY); on 4-year-old *Juniperus virginiana* log in Mohonk boat house on pier (*L-3145*, R.D.).

Platismatia tuckermanii (Oakes) W. Culb. & C. Culb.
(Lettuce Lichen)

Site 7: On *Pinus rigida*, depauperate (*L-1296*, R.D., NY, NYS).

Pseudevernia consocians (Vainio) Hale & W. Culb.
(Sprout Lichen)

Site 1: On trunks of pine trees in open places, path along lower ridge, NE of Mohonk Lake, May 1935 (*Anderson 609*, MOHONK); **Site 4:** On *Pinus rigida* and *Tsuga canadensis* at brink of chasm (*L-1336*, R.D., NY, NYS, US, DUKE); on hemlocks and birches (Nearing 1953b:102); Lewis (1938:10). **Site 9:** On *Pinus rigida* (*Brown & Muenscher 44*, CUP); Brown (1946:56, 1948:463). [In the literature reported under the name *Evernia furfuracea* (L.) Mann.]

Pycnothelia papillaria (Ehrh.) Dufour
(Nipple Lichen)

Site 1: Milbrook Mountain, 1935 (*D. Smiley MM-615*, MOHONK). **Site 2:** Personal obs., 8 Aug. 1979. **Site 4:** (*L-1374*, R.D.). **Site 6:** On exposed rocks (*L-1355*, R.D., US). **Site 7:** On quartzite (*L-88*, R.D.). **Site 8:** On boulder (*L-1343*, R.D., NY, NYS). **Site 12:** Terricolous (*L-1338*, R.D., NY). **Site 13:** In woodland (*L-1334*, R.D.). **Unspecified:** On thin soil [Torrey 1935:154, as *Cladonia papillaria* (Ehrh.) Hoffm.].

Common on disturbed soil in exposed sites, sometimes growing with *Baeomyces roseus*.

Rhizocarpon geographicum (L.) DC.
(Map Lichen)

Site 4: "In our region a rarity indeed,...found elsewhere above timberline in the White Mountains and Adirondacks, and everywhere in the far north" (Nearing 1953b:103). **Miscellaneous:** Ellenville, 27 July ?1924, psoromic acid strain (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Sarcogyne clavus (DC. *in* Lam. & DC.) Krempelh.
(Rock Button, "Brownie's Buttons")

Site 1: Sky Top, growing beneath surface of rock in driest places, apothecia black, May 1935 (*623*, MOHONK); N. Lookout Rd., 27 Oct. 1935 (*Smiley MM-661*, MOHONK). [Synonym: *Biatorella clavus* (DC.) Th. Fr.]

Trapeliopsis granulosa (Hoffm.) Lumbsch
(Gray Earth Lichen)

Site 8: On disturbed soil on ledge in deep fault (*L-136*, R.D., MICH). **Site 9:** 1937 (*Nearing s.n.*, NY). [Synonym: *Lecidea granulosa* (Hoffm.) Ach.]

Tuckermannopsis oakesiana (Tuck.) Hale
(Oakes' Shield Lichen)

Site 8: On wet rocks (*L-137*, R.D., NY). [Synonym: *Cetraria oakesiana* Tuck.]

Tuckermannopsis sepincola (Ehrh.) Hale
(Chocolate Shield Lichen)

Site 4: August 1924 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY); "Draping the bark of small birches and the dead hemlock twigs with chocolate" [Nearing (1953b:104), as "*Cetraria saepincola*" = *C. sepincola* (Ehrh.) Ach.]. **Site 6:** Corticolous at bases of shrubs (*L-1317*, R.D., NY, NYS). **Site 8:** Corticolous on *Kalmia latifolia* in ice-filled fault (*L-1328*, R.D., NY). **Site 9:** 1935 (*Anderson s.n.*, NY). **Unspecified:** Nearing (1939:68, as *C. saepincola*). Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Umbilicaria mammulata (Ach.) Tuck.
(Smooth Rock Tripe)

Site 1: On nearly vertical cliff faces, Nov. 1935 (*Anderson MM-619*, MOHONK); on quartzite talus (*L-3154*, R.D.); Friend (1936:103, as *Umbilicaria Dillenii* Tuck.); Sept. 1972 (*619*, MOHONK); Smiley & George (1974:179, 184). **Site 2:** Selender (1980:2). **Site 8:** On semi-shaded quartzite, 17-cm-diameter thallus (*L-93*, R.D.); (*L-119, L-120, L-122*, all R.D., NY). **Site 11:** In shady oak woods (*L-102, L-107, L-108*, all in R.D., NY). **Site 15:** On sandstone bedrock (*L-232, L-233, L-234, L-235, L-236, L-237*, all in R.D., NY). **Unspecified:** Snyder & Beard (1981:13). **Miscellaneous:** Port Jervis, Shawangunk Mountains (*C.F. Austin 26*, NY; Llano 1950:134); Shingle Gully Ice Caves, "Grand Canyon," 1992 (*L. Leonardi 423-A*, NYS, CUP).

This species is very common in this mountain range, being less well developed at Site 15, on the western flank of the Shawangunk escarpment.

Umbilicaria muehlenbergii (Ach.) Tuck.
(Muhlenberg's Rock Tripe)

Site 1: Laurel Ledge Rd., May 1935 (*Smiley MM-636*, MOHONK); Sky Top, May 1935 (*MM-620*, MOHONK); personal observation, April 1992; Friend (1936:103); Sept. 1972 (*620*, MOHONK). **Site 2:** On top of sunlit quartzite boulder (*L-1320*, R.D.). **Site 5:** High Point, 1946 (*G.G. Nearing s.n.*, NY; Llano 1950:205). **Site 7:** On sandstone [*sic*], fertile (*L-1300*, R.D.); on quartzite (*L-118*, R.D., NY). **Site 9:** Torrey (1932b:160, as *Gyrophora Muhlenbergii* Ach.). **Site 12:** In full sun on steep cliff face (*L-111, L-112*, both R.D., NY; *L-1339*, in R.D., NYS). **Site 15:** On sandstone (*L-229*, R.D., NY, CUP; *L-231*, R.D., NY). **Unspecified:** "Common, as everywhere on this mountain, in the small form, an inch in diameter or less, perhaps due to the open, waterless conditions on the ice-planed ledges or the many boulders" (Torrey 1935:154, as *G. Muhlenbergii*).

The largest, most luxuriant thalli (5-7 cm in diameter) occur on vertical cliff faces, with much smaller ones (0.5-1+ cm in diameter) on the summit of the ridge where they must withstand a harsher microclimate. Torrey (1932b:160) reported an undescribed "small polyphyllus form," informally suggesting (with G. P. Anderson) the name "*Gyrophora Muhlenbergii*, var. *kittatinyense*" for it. This is probably the same entity as *Umbilicaria muehlenbergii* var. *alpina* Tuck., characterized as a "smaller, thicker and somewhat polyphylline [form]..., peculiar to the alpine zone of the highest mountains of eastern North America" (Llano 1950:201). Torrey (*loc. cit.*) further observed that "in places this lichen appears to have been devoured over large areas, by insects or animals, only the [umbilici] being left, but this did not kill [them], for all were sending out new squamulose processes." Field notes on Umbilicariaceae at The Mohonk Preserve document a noticeable loss in lichen cover on the cliffs at Mohonk Lake during the winters of 1977 and 1984. Bradley Snyder and Karl Beard, who made the earlier observations, pondered the role of mechanical damage–hail, wind, and wet snow–in rock tripe life history. Although invertebrate feeding is a possible explanation of Torrey's damaged thalli, harsh weather conditions might also have been responsible.

Usnea sp. [*U. strigosa* (Ach.) A. Eat. group]
(Beard Lichen)

Site 13: On *Quercus montana*; K-, P- reactions in white medulla; no isidia or soredia (*L-1331*, R.D.).

The chemistry of this specimen was studied at Duke University by LaGreca. It contained usnic acid and a "very interesting unidentified compound: Rf classes: (A)-1, (B)-3, (C)-2, H+ pale yellow-brown" [see Culberson & Ammann (1979) for interpretation of Rf classes]. The same compound was found in *W. L. Culberson 13,272* (*Usnea arizonica* Mot.) from Arizona, and in *Malachowski 1397-2* and *1398* (both *Usnea* sp.) from Michigan, all in DUKE. Identification of this specimen awaits further work on this large and confusing genus.

Vulpicida pinastri (Scop.) Mattsson & Lai
(Pine Lichen)

Site 4: "Draping the bark of small birches and the dead hemlock twigs with...lemon" [Nearing (1953b:104), as *Cetraria pinastri* (Scop.) Gray]. **Site 9:** 5 September 1959 (*M. & H. Fleming s.n.*, NY) [Synonym: *Tuckermannopsis pinastri* (Scop.) Hale]. Arctic-alpine/boreal.

Xanthoparmelia conspersa (Ehrh. *ex* Ach.) Hale
(Boulder Lichen)

Site 2: Selender [1980:2, as *Parmelia conspersa* (Ach.) Ach.]. **Site 8:** Saxicolous on quartzite (*L-1312*, R.D., NY).

Xanthoparmelia somloensis (Gyelnik) Hale
(Boulder Lichen)

Site 6: A 35-cm-diameter thallus, breaking up in the center, growing on the horizontal rim of a quartzite conglomerate bluff in full sun (*L-1330* in R.D., NY). **Site 7:** A 15-cm-diameter thallus on horizontal quartzite bedrock, at the edge of duff, in full sun near the NW shore of Maratanza Lake (*L-1329* in R.D., NY).

These loosely adnate specimens lack isidia or soredia; have a light brown lower surface with unbranched rhizines to 1 mm long; greyish yellow-green, shiny, and (to me) emaculate upper cortex; white medulla; identical chemistry (K+ yellow to red, C-, P+ orange reactions in the medulla; usnic and salazinic acids, probably constipatic acid, and another unidentified fatty acid–LaGreca annotations); and incipient apothecia of 0.3-1 mm diameter. They are morphologically quite different, however. *L-1329* has plane linear lobes 1-3 mm broad, closely matching *X. taractica* (Krempelh.) Hale as treated in Hale (1979:42-43); while *L-1330* has much smaller lobes 0.6-1 mm broad, the growing tips plane with older areas of the thallus closely convoluted. If interpreted as "maculate" (as Hale did), these specimens appear to fall within the variation of *X. somloensis* (Hale 1990:192-195).

Part III: Analysis of the Shawangunk Lichen Flora

The species reported herein undoubtedly represent but a fraction of the total lichen flora of the Shawangunks. Identification of several distributional patterns based on this preliminary information is possible, however, since they are already well known in the vascular flora or fauna. Habitat associations can also be summarized for the known species.

Arctic-alpine/Boreal Species

The Shawangunk faults harbor a number of lichens with Arctic-alpine or boreal affinities that can live at this latitude in the damp drafts of "air chilled by...buried accumulations of snow" (Nearing 1953b:103) that "remain in [the caves] in greater or less amount, and in some seasons ... are preserved entirely through the summer and autumn" (Darton 1894b:33). These habitats also experience reduced sunlight because of their depth and the shade resulting from fallen boulders and conifers growing inside or about the rim. These lichens of northern affinity can thrive at high elevations in southeastern New York, where they are apparent Pleistocene relicts, trapped in "habitat islands" that approximate the more northern conditions they now optimally inhabit.

Species occurring inside or at the mouths of the faults include *Hypogymnia physodes, Tuckermannopsis oakesiana, T. sepincola, Vulpucida pinastri, Pseudevernia consocians, Parmelia omphalodes, Arctoparmelia centrifuga, A. incurva, Cladonia sulphurina, C. squamosa, Cladina stellaris, Icmadophila ericetorum, Mycoblastus sanguinarius,* and *Rhizocarpon geographicum*. Other Shawangunk species of northern affinity that are not strictly Arctic-alpine/boreal are *Parmelia saxatilis, Lasallia pensylvanica, Cladonia uncialis, Cladina rangiferina, C. arbuscula*, and *Dimelaena oreina* (Brodo 1968, Thomson 1984).

Shawangunk vascular plants of similar affinities include *Rhododendron canadense* (L.) Torr., *Potentilla tridentata* Soland. *ex* Ait., *Gaultheria hispidula* (L.) Muhl. *ex* Bigel., *Juncus trifidus* L., *Minuartia groenlandica* (Retz.) Farw., and *Xyris montana* Ries (Britton 1884a, Torrey 1932b, Nearing 1953b, Domville & Dunbar 1970:2, Fernald 1970, Snyder & Beard 1981:13, Clemants 1990:15-16). The Common Raven (*Corvus corax* L.) is an animal with an analogous distribution (Andrle & Carroll 1988).

Torrey (1932a-b), Lewis (1938), Smiley 1939a, 1940), and Nearing (1953b) discussed these interesting habitats, which need to be much more thoroughly explored for lichens and other biota.

Species Disjunct from the Atlantic Coastal Plain

Another obvious but less exampled distributional pattern of the Shawangunk flora is an Atlantic Coastal Plain disjunction. The best known illustrations are *Corema conradii* (early refs. above; also Britton 1887, Pike 1892, Torrey 1932a, Smiley 1939a, 1940a; Smiley 1940; Nearing 1953a, 1962b), *Solidago puberula* Nutt. (Domville & Dunbar 1970:2), and the dwarf form of *Pinus rigida* (refs. above). Among the known lichens of the ridge, *Cladina submitis, Cladonia atlantica, Cladonia floridana, Cladonia rappii* var. *exilior*, and *Cetraria arenaria* echo this pattern. Corey *et al*. (1992) reported the Peat Mosses *Sphagnum trinitense* C. Mull., *S. torreyanum* Sull., *S. flavicomans* (Card.) Warnst., *S. angermanicum* Melin, and *S. henryense* Warnst. as having similar distributions [see Andrus (1980) for distributional context]. The entire pine barrens and dwarf pine plains communities are disjunct from the Atlantic coast at this elevation. A similarly-distributed lepidopteran is the Sleepy Dusky Wing [*Erynnis brizo* (Boisduval & Le Conte)] (John F. Cryan, verbal comm.).

Britton (1884b, 1887) listed 25 additional vascular plants of coastal affinity that occur in the Kittatinny Mountains, the southern extension of the Shawangunk ridge. Further details of Kittatinny biota may be found in Torrey 1932b:159, Anderson (1935), Nearing (1953a-b), and Niering (1953).

Species Reaching their Northern Limit in the Shawangunks

A third distributional pattern of Shawangunk biota is southern affinity, with northern limits reached at or near this mountain ridge. South-facing, sun-baked cliffs and talus provide the warm conditions necessary for southern species to survive in the Shawangunks. *Cladonia atlantica* and *Cladonia floridana* are examples among lichens, and the Five-lined Skink [*Eumeces fasciatus* (L.)], Northern Copperhead [*Agkistrodon contortrix* (L.)], and the now extirpated Eastern Woodrat [*Neotoma floridana* (Ord)] among vertebrates. Snyder & Beard (1981:14) and Kiviat (1988:45-63) summarized further illustrations of this distributional tendency.

Substrate-associated Lichens

Substrate-associated species include Umbilicariaceae and *Dimelaena oreina* on acidic quartzite (Hale 1979:32); *Hypocenomyce scalaris, H. anthracophila*, *Ochrolechia pseudopallescens*, and often *Pseudevernia consocians*, *Imshaugia placorodia*, and *Platismatia tuckermannii* on conifers (Brodo 1968:170, 1991; Culberson & Culberson 1968:551; Dirig 1990); and *Peltigera leucophlebia, Dermatocarpon miniatum, Baeomyces roseus*, and *Cetraria arenaria* on limy substrates (personal observations).

Limestone is rare in this region, occurring in the valleys southeast and northwest of the ridge (Eights 1836, Sweet & Secor 1940, Nearing 1953b, Domville & Dunbar 1970:2, Kiviat 1988). Limestone erratics rest on the ridge top in spots (see *Smiley MM-65* under *D. miniatum* above), from which calcium carbonate may locally concentrate in perched wetlands over many centuries of leaching. Friend (1936), Smiley (1939b), and Biedermann (1992) made reference to limy situations in the Shawangunks, or to vascular plants that are lime-associated.

Generally Distributed Species

These lichen species may be considered general in distribution at this latitude: *Hypocenomyce scalaris, Trapeliopsis granulosa, Baeomyces roseus, Cladonia cervicornis* ssp. *verticillata, C. cristatella, C. grayi, Pycnothelia papillaria, Candelaria concolor, Flavoparmelia caperata, Flavopunctelia flaventior, Physcia millegrana*, and *Graphis scripta.*

Lichen Habitat Associations

Pine Barrens [sites 1-2 (in part), 5-7, 9, and 12 in Fig. 1]: Lichens include *Hypocenomyce scalaris, H. anthracophila*, and *Imshaugia aleurites* on *Pinus rigida*, and *Baeomyces roseus* and *Pycnothelia papillaria* on disturbed soil. *Cetraria arenaria* and Cladoniaceae (*Cladina arbuscula, rangiferina, submitis*, and *subtenuis*; *Cladonia atlantica, cristatella, dimorphoclada, floridana, grayi, strepsilis*, and *uncialis*) dominate the terricolous niche. *Dimelaena oreina, Lasallia papulosa, L. pensylvanica, Umbilicaria muehlenbergii*, and *Xanthoparmelia conspersa* grow on rock at these sites.

Dwarf Pine Plains (sites 6-9, Fig. 1): All species listed in the previous paragraph occur, with these additional: *Xanthoparmelia somloensis* on quartzite; *Lecanora subfusca, Ochrolechia pseudopallescens, Platismatia tuckermanii, Tuckermannopsis sepincola, Cetraria arenaria, Hypogymnia physodes, Graphis scripta*, and *Phaeophyscia rubropulchra* on dwarfed woody substrates.

Exposed Crags (Gertrude's Nose and Sam's Point, sites 3 and 9, respectively, Fig. 1): *Lecidea helvola, Flavoparmelia caperata, Cladonia cervicornis* ssp. *verticillata, C. floridana, C. pyxidata, C. rappii* var. *exilior, C. squamosa, C. strepsilis, C. uncialis, Cetraria arenaria, Cladina rangiferina, Baeomyces roseus, Bryoria furcellata, Graphis scripta, Imshaugia placorodia, Lecanora subfusca, Phaeophyscia rubropulchra, Pseudevernia consocians, Trapeliopsis granulosa, Tuckermannopsis sepincola, Umbilicaria muehlenbergii*, and *Lasallia pensylvanica* have been recorded.

Oak Woods (sites 10-15, Fig. 1): Slopes of the ridge have *Baeomyces roseus, Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia cristatella, C. grayi, C. uncialis, Pycnothelia papillaria, Dermatocarpon miniatum*, and all recorded Umbilicariaceae.

Faults (sites 4 and 8, Fig. 1): Lichen species of northern affinity recorded from these intriguing habitats are listed above under "Arctic-alpine/Boreal Species." These additional species have been collected there: *Cladonia atlantica, C. dimorphoclada, C. floridana, Cladina subtenuis, Lasallia papulosa, Pycnothelia papillaria, Flavoparmelia caperata,* *Trapeliopsis granulosa*, *Umbilicaria mammulata*, and *Xanthoparmelia conspersa*.

For the convenience of future collectors, the Appendix lists all lichens collected at Sites 1-15 (Fig. 1).

Summary and Conclusions

The Shawangunk ridge provides widely contrasting habitats. Here are cool northwest-facing slopes and deep, humid faults sheltering year-long ice; open, sunny, windswept alpine summits with occasional fires and fog; and warm, sun-baked, southeast-facing cliffs and talus. Considering its latitudinal placement, it is not surprising to find northern elements near their southern limits juxtaposed with southern species approaching their northern borders in this steep, narrow mountain range where paradoxes abound.

More puzzling is the occurrence of pine barrens vegetation and its most extreme expression, dwarf pine plains, on the crest of this ridge; for in their finest form, these vegetation formations have otherwise developed on the Atlantic Coastal Plain. Although apparently antithetical, coastal sand and Shawangunk summits are alike in several important ways: They have a rocky base (sand is just pulverized quartz-rich or silicate rock) that is sun-baked and windswept due to open-canopied, fire-influenced vegetations growing on exposed landforms. Soils are thin, infertile, often acidic, and have very limited water-holding capacity. Cloud water and fog, frequent on mountains and beaches, are important sources of moisture for lichens; interestingly, Weathers & Likens (1992) stated that high elevations and coastal spots are where cloud water chemistry can best be studied, implying an atmospheric similarity in such places. Britton (1887), Nearing (1953a-b), and McIntosh (1959) further discussed the resemblance of this mountain ridge to sandy coastal sites.

The constantly windswept nature of beaches and mountain crests may be of vital importance in the dispersal of lichens that grow in these places. All of the recognized Shawangunk coastal disjuncts and southern-affinity lichens are terricolous, and employ fragmentation and wind-dissemination as their reproductive strategy. These species may depend on an open, windswept landscape for survival. A majority of the other Shawangunk lichens are sorediate or fragmentation-dispersed. The soredia of *Hypocenomyce scalaris* have been shown to be wind-dispersed (Dirig 1990:455), and it is likely that all other sorediate lichens have wind as one dispersal agent. Isidia are larger than soredia, but also are probably dispersed by winds; only *Flavoparmelia baltimorensis*, *Imshaugia aleurites*, and *Pseudevernia consocians* are isidiate among the known Shawangunk lichens, and these species grow in relatively sheltered situations. In fact, terricolous and saxicolous lichens predominate in the Shawangunk barrens and plains, probably in response to windswept conditions and occasional fires. Corticolous species generally occur away from the windy ridge top on more sheltered slopes and in the faults. Quartzite bedrock accounts for the frequency of saxicolous lichens in

Shawangunk pine barrens and plains, but these species are rare in lowland and coastal vegetations of this sort where the only available substrates are occasional glacial erratics.

Eisenberg (1992) placed deglaciation of the hard and tall Shawangunks at 2000-4000 years before surrounding areas, making them available for early recolonization. The propagules of coastal disjuncts may have blown or floated to the Shawangunks while glacial meltwaters were higher than today, become established, and persisted where conditions most closely approximated those of their primary habitats nearer the Atlantic. As the glaciers receded, many northern species survived in the cooler microclimates of the faults, hundreds of kilometers south of their present centers of distribution. Nearby *Sphagnum*-heath bogs, with shady, conifer-dominated borders and the high humidity and cooling effects of constant evaporation, serve as islands of habitat for similar assemblages of northern lichens, far to the south of their regular occurrence.

Thick fogs that frequently envelop the Shawangunks may now be having an adverse effect on its lichens (and other biota). Smiley & George (1974) hinted that air pollution might be responsible for a photographically documented decline in lichen cover on the cliffs at Mohonk Lake. In a study of Shawangunk cloud water chemistry, Weathers & Likens (1992) found that mean pH values of Mohonk clouds and rain were 3.5 and 4.0 respectively, reflecting "its proximity to emission sources in the New York-New Jersey metropolitan region." Soil acidification from such highly acidic precipitation may be partly responsible for a decline that has been documented since 1933 at Mohonk in the Yellow Lady's-Slipper (*Cypripedium calceolus* L.), a known calciphile (Biedermann 1992). To what extent has acid rain affected lichen substrates, and will species like *Cetraria arenaria* that prefer limy ledges inland disappear from the Shawangunks during the next few decades?

The earliest natural history accounts mentioned lichens in celebrating the grandeur of this region. James Eights (1836:146) wrote in his *Notes of a Pedestrian*:

> The Shawangunk range, rising immediately from the edge of the [Delaware and Hudson] canal, soon attains an eminence, lofty indeed.... The... [cliff] surfaces, beneath, are all over bedecked with a luxuriant display of mosses, and lichens, varying as greatly in their species as they do in the variety of their peculiar tints. All of these when combined in one view, give to the scene an aspect which is at once strikingly wild, cragged, and pleasing to behold.

N. H. Darton, a geologist writing in *National Geographic Magazine* (1894b:24), repeated these impressions: "The surface of Shawangunk Mountain is nearly everywhere very rugged, and cliffs and rocky slopes abound. These consist of snow-white grits, more or less mantled with dark lichens, and are remarkably picturesque." Fortunately, thousands of hectares in this mountain range have been preserved in contiguous tracts controlled by various public and private agencies, offering accessible opportunities for further floristic and ecological studies of its conspicuous lichen flora. Historical and ongoing records and facilities already exist at The Mohonk Preserve to augment studies of lichen growth and decline, air pollution, and vegetation. Considering some of the remarkable finds summarized in this paper, it is likely that others await discovery, especially in the dwarf pine plains and faults.

Acknowledgements

These people assisted as indicated during this study: Jack Bernard, John F. Cryan, Lorinda Leonardi, and Franz Seischab provided or helped collect specimens. Fred Grau, Paul C. Huth, Bradley Snyder, Selden Spencer, and Jim Stapleton facilitated collecting at Ice Caves Mountain National Landmark, Mohonk Mountain House, Mohonk Preserve, and Minnewaska State Park. Ronald Coleman, Edward A. Cope, Cryan, Grau, Marjorie E. Dirig, Matthew F. Dirig, Huth, Linda S. Olsvig, Don Rittner, Snyder, Spencer, Stapleton, and Robert H. Whittaker contributed logistically afield. Chicita F. Culberson, William L. Culberson, Anita Johnson, Ingvar Kärnefelt, C. Richard Prince, Amy Y. Rossman, John W. Thomson, and especially Richard C. Harris and Scott A. LaGreca identified critical specimens or verified my determinations. Howard A. Crum (MICH) loaned several Shawangunk lichen specimens collected by Babette I. Brown. Karl G. Beard, Cryan, Harris, Mary Hirshfeld, Huth, Olsvig, Stapleton, and Daniel Smiley shared literature or wisdom via conversations and correspondence. Facilities at the Pine Bush Historic Preservation Project, Albany, New York (Linda Dittrich, Rittner); the Dept. of Biological Sciences, State University of New York at Albany (Werner C. Baum); The Mohonk Preserve, Inc., Mohonk Lake, New York (Huth, Gail A. Mihocko); and at CUP (Patricia M. Fazio, Susan C. Gruff, Richard P. Korf, Kent Loeffler, Howard H. Lyon, Mary E. Woodin) and BH (Bente S. King) were used to complete this paper. Cope, Cryan, Douglas H. Goldman, Harris, Jay Horn, Huth, Elisabeth Lay, Lee B. Kass, Erik Kiviat, and LaGreca reviewed a draft of this paper, making many helpful suggestions.

Literature Cited

Ahti, T., & S. Hyvönen. 1985. *Cladina stygia*, a common, overlooked species of Reindeer Lichen. *Annales Botanici Fennici* 22: 223-229.

Anderson, G. P. 1935. *Cetraria fahlunensis* var. *frostii* (Du Rietz) Zahlb., in New York State and in Pennsylvania. *Bryologist* 38: 49-50.

Andrle, R.F., & J.R. Carroll (eds.). 1988. *The atlas of breeding birds in New York State*. Cornell University Press, Ithaca, N.Y., xvi + 551 pp.

Andrus, R.E. 1980. Sphagnaceae (peat moss family) of New York State. *New York State Museum Bulletin* 442: i-vi, 1-89.

Anon. 1978. Fire belongs in the Shawangunks. *Mohonk Trust Newsletter* 36: [1-3].

Banks, R.C., R.W. McDiarmid, & A.L. Gardner (eds.). 1987. *Checklist of vertebrates of the United States, the U.S. Territorities, and Canada*. U.S. Dept. of the Interior, Fish and Wildlife Service, Resource Publication 166, [ii] + 79 pp.

Biedermann, I.E.G. 1992. Development of techniques for *in vitro* propagation of the declining population of native terrestrial orchids: *Cypripedium acaule* and *C.*

calceolus [abstract]. Daniel Smiley Conference for Research Associates, Mohonk Mountain House, New Paltz, N.Y., 15-16 April, 1 p.

Bray, W. L. 1915. The development of the vegetation of New York State. *N.Y.S. College of Forestry at Syracuse Univ. Tech. Publ.* 3: 1-186.

Britton, N.L. 1883. Notes on a botanical excursion to Sam's Point, Ulster Co., N.Y. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 10: 105-106.

_____. 1884a. Note on *Juncus trifidus*, L. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 11: 20.

_____. 1884b. On the existence of a peculiar flora on the Kittatinny Mountains on northwestern New Jersey. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 11: 126-128.

_____. 1887. Note on the flora of the Kittatinny Mountains. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 14: 187-189.

Brodo, I. M. 1968. The lichens of Long Island, New York: a vegetational and floristic analysis. *New York State Museum Bulletin* 410: i-x, 1-330.

_____. 1991. Studies in the lichen genus *Ochrolechia*. 2. Corticolous species of North America. *Canadian Journal of Botany* 69: 733-772.

Brodo, I.M., & D. L. Hawksworth. 1977. *Alectoria* and allied genera in North America. *Opera Botanica* 42: 1-164.

Brown, B. I. 1946. *A study of the distribution of epiphytic plants in New York.* Ph.D. thesis, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y., [vi] + 228 pp.

_____. 1948. A study of the distribution of epiphytic plants in New York. *American Midland Naturalist* 39: 457-497.

Burnley, J.M. 1971. Some 1969 herpetological observations in the Catskills and Shawangunks. *Engelhardtia* 4: 40.

Clemants, S.E. 1990. Juncaceae (rush family) of New York State. *New York State Museum Bulletin* 475: i-vi, 1-67.

Corey, M.E., M. Pudiak, & W.R. Town. 1992. *Bryophytes of the northern Shawangunk Mountains, Ulster County, New York* [abstract]; *Reported distributional tendencies of* Sphagnum *spp. found in the northern Shawangunk Mountains, Checklist of* Sphagna *of the n. Shawangunk Mts.*, Sphagnum *collection sites* [distributed sheets]. Daniel Smiley Conference for Research Associates, Mohonk Mountain House, New Paltz, N.Y., 15-16 April, 4 pp.

Cryan, J.F. 1982. The Long Island Dwarf Pine Plains: pygmy forests of the Pine Barrens. *Heath Hen* 1(4): 2-33.

_____. 1985, Jan/Feb. Retreat in the barrens. *Defenders Magazine of Defenders of Wildlife* 60(1): 18-29.

Culberson, C.F., & K. Ammann. 1979. Standardmethode zur Dunnschichtchromatographie von Flechtensubstanzen. *Herzogia* 5: 1-24.

Culberson, W.L., & C.F. Culberson. 1968. The lichen genera *Cetrelia* and *Platismatia* (Parmeliaceae). *Contributions from the United States National Herbarium* 34(7): I-IV, 449-558 + 25 plates.

Darton, N.H. 1894a. Preliminary report on the geology of Ulster County. *New York State Museum Annual Report* 47: 485-566.

_____. 1894b. Shawangunk Mountain. *National Geographic Magazine* 6: 23-34, plates 1-3.

Dirig, R. 1986. Preliminary annotated list of bryophytes of the Pine Bush, Albany County, New York, and vicinity. *Evansia* 3: 39-43.

_____. 1990. Distributional and ecological notes on *Hypocenomyce scalaris* (Lecanorales, Lecideaceae) in eastern North America. *Mycotaxon* 37: 441-462.

_____. 1992. Lichens of Shawangunk summit pine barrens and pine plains habitats in New York. *New York State Museum Circular* 54: 33.

Dix, W.L. 1944. *Cetraria islandica* in Pennsylvania. *Bryologist* 47: 129-130.

Domville, M., & H. F. Dunbar. 1970. *The flora of Ulster County, New York, an annotated list of vascular plants.* John Burroughs Natural History Society Research & Records Committee Bulletin 8, viii + 136 pp.

Egan, R. S. 1987. A fifth checklist of the lichen-forming, lichenicolous and allied fungi of the continental United States and Canada. *Bryologist* 90: 77-173.

Eights, J. 1836. Notes of a pedestrian. *The Zodiac, A Monthly Periodical Devoted to Science, Literature and the Arts* 1: 111-116, 141-143, 146-147, 177-178.

Eisenberg, L. 1992. The Mohonk rockshelter: a major Neville site in New York State [abstract and verbal comments]. Daniel Smiley Conference for Research Associates, Mohonk Mountain House, New Paltz, N.Y., 15-16 April, 1 p.

Evans, A.W. 1950. Notes on the *Cladoniae* of Connecticut–IV. *Rhodora* 52: 77-123.

Fenneman N.M. 1938. *Physiography of the eastern United States.* McGraw-Hill Book Company, Inc., N.Y., xiv + 714 pp.

Fernald, M.L. 1970. *Gray's manual of botany*, 8th (centennial) edition–illustrated, corrected printing. D. Van Nostrand Company, New York, lxiv + 1632 pp.

Forman, R.T.T. (ed.). 1979. *Pine barrens: ecosystem and landscape.* Academic Press, New York, xlii + 601 pp.

Francis, M.M. 1993-1994, winter. Mohonk Mountain House: from a brothers' vision to a legend. *Kaatskill Life* 8(4): cover I, 2-14.

Fried, M.B. 1981. *Tales from the Shawangunk Mountains, a naturalist's musings–a bushwhacker's guide.* Adirondack Mountain Club, Inc., Glens Falls, N.Y., viii + 104 pp.

Friend, E. 1936. Mohonk weekend trip–May 1 to 3. *Torreya* 36: 102-103.

_____. 1937. Week end trip of April 30-May 2 to Lake Mohawk [*sic*]. *Torreya* 37: 64-65.

Good, R.E., N.F. Good, & J.W. Andresen. 1979. The pine barrens plains, pp. 283-295. *In* Forman, R.T.T. (ed.), *Pine barrens: ecosystem and landscape* (details above).

Hale, M.E. 1979. *How to know the lichens*, second edition. The Pictured Key Nature Series, Wm. C. Brown Company, Dubuque, Iowa, viii + 246 pp.

_____. 1990. A synopsis of the lichen genus *Xanthoparmelia* (Vainio) Hale (Ascomycotina, Parmeliaceae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Botany* 74: i-iv, 1-250.

Hale, M. E., Jr. 1987. A monograph of the lichen genus *Parmelia* Acharius *sensu stricto* (Ascomycotina: Parmeliceae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Botany* 66: i-iv, 1-55.

Harshberger, J.W. 1970. *The vegetation of the New Jersey Pine-Barrens, an ecological investigation.* New York, Dover Publications, Inc., xii + 329 pp. [reprint of 1916 edition].

Holmgren, P.K., N.H. Holmgren, & L.C. Barnett. 1990. *Index herbariorum, part I, the herbaria of the world*, 8th edition. Regnum Vegetabile, published and distributed for the International Association for Plant Taxonomy by the New York Botanical Garden, Bronx, 693 pp.

Huyghe, P. 1991. Works in progress, a naturalist preserved. *The Sciences* 31(4): 12-15.

Kärnefelt, I. 1979. The brown fruticose species of *Cetraria.* *Opera Botanica* 46: 1-150.

Kiviat, E. 1988. *The northern Shawangunks, an ecological survey.* Mohonk Preserve, Inc., New Paltz, N.Y., xx + 108 pp.

Leach, D.G. 1961. The remarkable Mr. Nearing. *Flower Grower* 48(3): 29-30, 32.

Leonardi, L. 1992. *The bryophytes of the Shingle Gully Ice Caves, Ulster County, New York* [abstract]. Daniel Smiley Conference for Research Associates, Mohonk Mountain House, New Paltz, N.Y., 15-16 April, 1 p.

Lewis, F. R. 1938. Trip of Sunday, August 29, to the Ellenville Ice Caves. *Torreya* 38: 9-10.

Llano, G.A. 1950. *A monograph of the lichen family Umbilicariaceae in the Western Hemisphere.* Navexos P-831. Office of Naval Research, Dept. of the Navy, Washington, D.C., vi + 281 pp.

McIntosh, R.P. 1959. Presence and cover in Pitch Pine-oak stands of the Shawangunk Mountains, New York. *Ecology* 40: 482-485.

Mitchell, R.S. 1986. A checklist of New York State plants. *New York State Museum Bulletin* 458: i-x, 1-272.

Nearing, G.G. 1939. Guide to the lichens of the New York area–Parts 2 & 3. *Torreya* 39: 57-69, 93-107.

_____. 1953a. Unsolved mysteries of the pine barrens. *Bulletin of the American Rock Garden Society* 11: 7-13.

_____. 1953b. Sam's Point and the Ice Caves. *Bulletin of the American Rock Garden Society* 11: 100-104.

_____. 1962a. *The lichen book, handbook of the lichens of northeastern United States.* Eric Lundberg, Ashton, Maryland, [viii] + 648 pp.

_____. 1962b. The Broom Crowberry in New Jersey. *Bulletin of the American Rock Garden Society* 20: 74-75.

New York-New Jersey Trail Conference & American Geographical Society. 1971. *The New York walk book*, fourth edition. Garden City, N.Y., Doubleday/Natural History Press, [xxvi] + 326 pp. +23 maps.

Niering, W.A. 1953. The past and present vegetation of High Point State Park, New Jersey. *Ecological Monographs* 23(2): 127-148.

Olsvig, L. S. 1980. *A comparative study of northeastern pine barrens vegetation.* Ph.D. thesis, Cornell University, Ithaca, N.Y., xvii + 479 pp.

Olsvig, L.S., J.F. Cryan, & R. H. Whittaker. 1979. Vegetational gradients of the pine plains and barrens of Long Island, New York, pp. 265-282. *In* Forman, R.T.T. (ed.), *Pine barrens: ecosystem and landscape* (details above).

Peck, C. H. 1883. Report of the Botanist. *Annual Report on the New York State Museum of Natural History, by the Regents of the University of the State of New York* 36: 27-49.

P[ike], M.H. 1892. Shongum. I-III. *Garden and Forest* 5: 459-460, 471-472, 483-484.

Redfield, J.H. 1884. *Corema Conradii* and its localities. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 11: 97-101.

Reschke, C. 1990. *Ecological communities of New York State.* New York Natural Heritage Program, N.Y.S. Dept. of Environmental Conservation, Latham, N.Y. xii + 96 pp.

Ridgeway, R. 1883. Flora of Sam's Point. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 10: 121-122.

Rittner, D. (ed.). 1976. *Pine Bush–Albany's last frontier.* Pine Bush Historic Preservation Project, Inc., Albany, N.Y., xx + 264 pp. + map insert.

Selender, M.D. 1980. Increment borings of Pitch Pine (*Pinus rigida* Mill., Pinaceae) from sites on the Shawangunk ridge and the Ramapo Mountains of southeastern New York State: age and growth dynamics. *Skenectada* 2: 1-9.

*Smiley, D. 1940. Extension of range of *Cladonia floridana*. *Torreya* 40: 45.

_____. 1971-1972, winter. Gypsy Moths and man, a story of mutual accomodation. *Cornell Plantations* 27(4): 51-59.

*Smiley, D., & C. J. George. 1974. Photographic documentation of lichen decline in the Shawangunk Mountains of New York. *Bryologist* 77: 179-187.

*Smiley, D., & P. C. Huth. 1982, May. Shawangunk forest fires, 1842-1982. Mohonk Preserve, Inc., Research Report, 17 pp.

*Smiley, D., Jr. 1937. Week-end at the Lake Mohonk Mountain House, October 23-25, 1936. *Torreya* 37: 17-18.

_____. 1938. Trip of October 22-24 to Mohonk Lake, N.Y. *Torreya* 38: 15-17.

_____. 1939a. Trip of September 10 to the Shawangunks. *Torreya* 39: 20-22.

_____. 1939b. Trip of October 28-30 to Mohonk Lake, N.Y. *Torreya* 39: 22-23.

_____. 1939c. "Sugar bush" outing to Mohonk Lake, March 10-12, 1939. *Torreya* 39: 84-85.

_____. 1939d. Trip of May 12 to 14 to Mohonk Lake, N.Y. *Torreya* 39: 119-120.

_____. 1940a. Trip of October 20 to 22 to Mohonk Lake. *Torreya* 40: 53-54.

_____. 1940b. Week-end trip of May 3 to 5 to Mohonk Lake. *Torreya* 40: 131-132.

Smith, C.E. 1880. [New station for *Corema conradii*], Editorial. *Botanical Gazette* 7: 77.

_____. 1882. New station for *Corema Conradii*, Torr. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 9: 83-84.

Smith, P.H. 1887 (1987 reprint). *Legends of the Shawangunk (Shon-gum) and its environs, including historical sketches, biographical notices, and thrilling border incidents and adventures relating to those portions of the Counties of Orange, Ulster and Sullivan lying in the Shawangunk region.* Centennial edition. Purple Mountain Press, Fleischmanns, N.Y., xiv + 168 pp.

Snyder, B., & K. Beard. 1981. *The Shawangunk Mountains, a history of nature and man.* Mohonk Preserve, Inc., Mohonk Lake, New Paltz, New York, 48 pp.

Sweet, A.T., & W. Secor. 1940. *Soil Survey of Ulster County, New York.* United States Dept. of Agriculture, Bureau of Plant Industry, in cooperation with the Cornell University Agricultural Experiment Station, Series 1934, No. 22; 52 pp. + map.

Thomson, J. W. 1967. The lichen genus *Cladonia* in North America. University of Toronto Press, Toronto, xii + 172 pp., 30 plates.

_____. 1984. *American Arctic lichens I: the macrolichens.* Columbia University Press, New York, xvi + 504 pp.

Torrey, R.H. 1932a. The *Corema Conradii* station on Shawangunk Mountain. *Torreya* 32: 97-100.

_____. 1932b. More stations for *Potentilla tridentata*. *Torreya* 32: 159-161.

_____. 1935. Trip of September 21-22, in the Shawangunks. *Torreya* 35: 153-155.

Weathers, K.C., & G.E. Likens. 1992. *Cloud water chemistry at Mohonk Mountain, NY* [abstract]. Daniel Smiley Conference for Research Associates, Mohonk Mountain House, New Paltz, N.Y., 15-16 April, 1 p.

---

*D. Smiley and D. Smiley Jr. are the same person.

Wheeler, A.G., Jr. 1991. Plant bugs of *Quercus ilicifolia*: myriads of Mirids (Heteroptera) in Pitch Pine-Scrub Oak barrens. *Journal of the New York Entomological Society* 99: 405-440.

Windisch, A.G. 1986. Delineation of the New Jersey Pine Plains and associated communities. *Skenectada* 3: 1-16.

Winerip, M. 1986, July. A serendipitous sort of scientist. *Discover* 7(7): 84-91.

APPENDIX:

LICHEN SPECIES COLLECTED AT SITES 1-15 IN THE SHAWANGUNK MOUNTAINS

Site 1: *Baeomyces roseus, Candelaria concolor, Cetraria arenaria, C. culbersonii, Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia cristatella, C. pleurota, C. uncialis, Dermatocarpon miniatum, Dimelaena oreina, Flavoparmelia baltimorensis, Hypocenomyce anthracophila, H. scalaris, Hypogymnia physodes, Imshaugia aleurites, I. placorodia, Lasallia papulosa, L. pensylvanica, Parmelia neodiscordans, Peltigera leucophlebia, Phaeophyscia rubropulchra, Physcia millegrana, Pseudevernia consocians, Pycnothelia papillaria, Sarcogyne clavus, Umbilicaria mammulata, U. muehlenbergii*

Site 2: *Cetraria arenaria, Cladonia atlantica, C. dimorphoclada, C. uncialis, Flavopunctelia flaventior, Hypocenomyce scalaris, Lasallia papulosa, L. pensylvanica, Pycnothelia papillaria, Umbilicaria mammulata, U. muehlenbergii, Xanthoparmelia conspersa*

Site 3: *Cetraria arenaria, Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia uncialis*

Site 4: *Arctoparmelia centrifuga, A. incurva, Cladina rangiferina, C. stellaris, Cladonia floridana, C. sulphurina, Hypogymnia physodes, Icmadophila ericetorum, Lasallia papulosa, Mycoblastus sanguinarius, Pseudevernia consocians, Pycnothelia papillaria, Rhizocarpon geographicum, Tuckermannopsis sepincola, Vulpicida pinastri*

Site 5: *Baeomyces roseus, Cetraria arenaria, Lasallia papulosa, Umbilicaria muehlenbergii*

Site 6: *Baeomyces roseus, Cetraria arenaria, Cladina arbuscula, C. rangiferina, C. submitis, C. subtenuis, Cladonia dimorphoclada, C. floridana, C. uncialis, Hypocenomyce scalaris, Pycnothelia papillaria, Tuckermannopsis sepincola, Xanthoparmelia somloensis*

Site 7: *Cetraria arenaria, Cladina arbuscula, C. rangiferina, C. submitis, C. subtenuis, Cladonia atlantica, C. cristatella, C. dimorphoclada, C. strepsilis, C. uncialis, Dimelaena oreina, Imshaugia aleurites, Ochrolechia pseudopallescens,* *Platismatia tuckermanii, Pycnothelia papillaria, Umbilicaria muehlenbergii, Xanthoparmelia somloensis*

Site 8: *Arctoparmelia centrifuga, Cladina rangiferina, C. subtenuis, Cladonia atlantica, C. dimorphoclada, C. squamosa, C. sulphurina, C. uncialis, Flavoparmelia caperata, Hypogymnia physodes, Icmadophila ericetorum, Lasallia papulosa, L. pensylvanica, Parmelia omphalodes, Pycnothelia papillaria, Trapelipsis granulosa, Tuckermannopsis oakesiana, T. sepincola, Umbilicaria mammulata, Vulpicida pinastri, Xanthoparmelia conspersa*

Site 9: *Baeomyces roseus, Bryoria furcellata, Cetraria arenaria, Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia cervicornis* ssp. *verticillata, C. floridana, C. pyxidata, C. rappii* var. *exilior, C. squamosa, C. strepsilis, C. uncialis, Flavoparmelia caperata, Graphis scripta, Hypogymnia physodes, Imshaugia placorodia, Lasallia pensylvanica, Lecanora subfusca, Lecidea helvola, Phaeophyscia rubropulchra, Pseudevernia consocians, Trapeliopsis granulosa, Tuckermannopsis sepincola, Umbilicaria muehlenbergii*

Site 10: *Baeomyces roseus*

Site 11: *Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia uncialis, Lasallia papulosa, L. pensylvanica, Umbilicaria mammulata*

Site 12: *Baeomyces roseus, Cladina arbuscula, C. rangiferina, C. subtenuis, Cladonia atlantica, C. floridana, C. grayi, C. uncialis, Imshaugia aleurites, Lasallia papulosa, L. pensylvanica, Pycnothelia papillaria, Umbilicaria muehlenbergii*

Site 13: *Baeomyces roseus, Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia cristatella, C. grayi, C. uncialis, Pycnothelia papillaria, Usnea* sp. (*U. strigosa* group)

Site 14: *Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia uncialis*

Site 15: *Baeomyces roseus, Cladina rangiferina, Cladonia uncialis, Lasallia papulosa, Umbilicaria mammulata, U. muehlenbergii*

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 559-565 October-December 1994

BOOK REVIEWS

L. M. Kohn, Book Review Editor

The Boletes of North America: A compendium, by Ernst E. Both. Softcover, 140 x 216 mm, 436 pp, 1993. Special publication, The Buffalo Museum of Science, 1020 Humboldt Parkway, Buffalo, NY 14211. ISBN 3-443-51027-2. US $10.- plus shipping and handling.

Boletes are a group of fleshy fungi whose charisma has amazed, astounded, and stymied many a professional and amateur mycologist. Many of us have experienced frustration at some time or another because the literature is outdated, widely scatttered, or available to only a few specialists with access to large libraries. Now with the appearance of Both's compendium, a large audience can benefit from this up-to-date compilation on North American boletes (Mexico is excluded).

After a short introduction, the main body of the text consists of an annotated index of bolete species and infraspecific taxa arranged by epithet regardless of genus. The listing includes the basionym, literature citation, synonymy, and information on the type specimen if available. A short diagnosis follows with habitat and distribution information. A list of references to literature is next that will lead to primary sources as well as popular guides with decent illustrations. If pertinent, a commentary on the particular taxon can include discussion of synonymy. Some additional synonymy follows the main index which appeared too late to be incorporated into the main text. A commentary on Aureoboletus preceeds the extensive biliography and is followed by a glossary of epithets with the translated meaning in English and lastly, there is an index to species and subspecific taxa arranged alphabetically by genus.

The author explicitly states that this is neither a monograph nor does it deal with bolete classification. Particular preference for a classification scheme is not implied, rather we have a record of what has been done, by whom, when, and where. Keys and illustrations are absent but references to same are abundant. The compilation will save me hours of literature searching and will send me speedily to the appropriate references for more detailed observations. It will be the first source I look at when trying to ferret out information on North American boletes. The author is to be commended for producing such a timely and practical reference, and will be used heavily by anyone working with boletes. *Roy E. Halling, The New York Botanical Garden, Bronx, New York.*

The Boletineae of Mexico and Central America IV. Beihefte zur Nova Hedwigia, Heft 105, by R. Singer, J. Garcia, and L. D. Gomez. Softcover, 240 x 170 mm, 62 pp with 13 plates (1 color), 1992. J. Cramer in der Gebrüder Borntraeger Verlasbuchhandlung, Johannesstrasse 3A, D-7000 Stuttgart 1, Germany (fax 0711-625005). US Agents: Lubrecht & Cramer Ltd, 38 County Route 48, Forestburgh, NY 12777 (tel. 914-794-8539). ISBN 3-443-51027-2. DM 70.

This is the fourth number in a continuing series to document the bolete mycota of Mexico and Central America. In particular, *Boletellus* and *Phylloboletellus* are the genera covered with 18 species of the former and one of the latter discussed. The classification scheme is that of Singer in his 4th edition of the **Agaricales in Modern Taxonomy**. By and large the genera possess ornamented basidiospores with longitudinal ridges or veins although a few taxa are admitted that have alveolate, reticulate or smooth basidiospores. Some of these few have been classified by other authors in genera such as *Austroboletus* and *Boletus*, but the authors detail features such as spore print color, chemistry, and other anatomical characters that would align the few with *Boletellus*.

There is a short summary and introduction followed by the taxonomic treatment, literature cited, and illustrations, one of which is a color plate of *Boletellus jalapensis*. All but two taxa [*Boletellus coccineus* (=*B. ananas*) and *B. betula*] are fully described including discussions of distributions, mycorrhizal associations where known, and relationships to other taxa. Two descriptions of the rare *Phylloboletellus chloephorus* are given for comparison of the two known populations in Argentina and Mexico. The dichotomous key seems to work although in order to reach *B. russellii* satisfactorily, one must assume that it does not have an unusually elongated stipe (which it does in my experience). Typographical errors are sufficient enough to be distracting, but hardly affect the scientific content. One nomenclatural oddity surrounds the typification of *Boletus coccineus* Fr. where the nomenclatural type is designated as a plate from Charles Plumier's **Traite de Fougeres de la'Amerique**. Yet, the authors designate a recently collected specimen from Nuevo Leon, Mexico as a lectotype.

Overall, the publication is a useful and functional documentation of *Boletellus* and *Phylloboletellus* from Central America and Mexico and will serve those who are interested in these boletes. *Roy E. Halling, The New York Botanical Garden, Bronx, New York.*

Les amanitopsis d'Europe (Genre Amanita, Agaricales, Fungi). Synthèse critique de la littérature. Opera Botanica Belgica 5: 128, by A. Fraiture. Softcover, 293 x 205 mm, 128 pp, 1993. National Botanic Garden of Belgium, Domein van Bouchout, B-1860 Meise, Belgium (fax 32-2-2701567) ISBN 90-72619-09-9. BeF 830.- (approximately $26 U.S.) including postage.

In the past, identification of an agaric as an *Amanitopsis* was, to some of us, almost equivalent to a species identification, as *A. vaginata* or one of its varieties. However, this casual oversimplification masked the nomenclatural and taxonomic difficulties of the many specific epithets that have been applied to members of this common and conspicuous group. For the nonspecialist, this book represents a significant step in unravelling the tangled web of synonyms, species concepts, and the ranges of morphological variation associated with these names, at least with respect to the taxa occurring in Europe and North Africa. It is important to note that this book is based on a synthesis by the author of predominantly European literature (as is stated in the title), and is not based on a study of specimens, including the types of the taxa treated. It is as a synthesis that this book is most valuable, by bringing together the scattered publications of type studies and critical species concepts, and the author refers the reader to these original publications and selected descriptions for further study. Naturally, one wishes that all of the required type studies were published before such a synthesis was attempted. In North America, R.E. Tulloss has been making such detailed studies of specimens, including the types of many names originating in Europe, and his work is frequently cited.

This book includes a summary in French and English, a discussion of the morphological taxonomic characters used, an overview of classifications by Bas, Bon, Corner and Singer, dichotomous and synoptic keys and descriptions to 23 species, and references to an additional 2 species of *Amanita* in which exannulate forms could be confused with members of *Amanitopsis*. The author explains in the summary that the name *Amanitopsis* is being used not as a generic name but as a common name for the exannulate species of *Amanita*. Only in the discussion of Bon's classification scheme does one find information about the nomenclatural status of the generic name *Amanitopsis* Roze. Since its conserved lectotype is *A. vagina*ta (Bull.: Fr.) Roze, it is a typonym of *Amanita* section *Vaginatae* (Fr.) Quelet. Because the work is based on a literature survey and not personal studies of specimens, the descriptions are detailed and extensive for some species, but somewhat abbreviated in others. Microscopic characters beyond spore sizes are not consistently provided, there are no illustrations of any microscopic features, and only habit sketches for 16 of the 25 taxa treated. The lengthy lists of synonymy and misapplications, and discussions of these in a series of 80 notes that follow individual species descriptions, are most useful in arriving at an understanding of species names in this group. Information on the habitats of the species treated, including associated trees, is especially welcome. The volume ends with a an extensive list of references and an index to names cited. For its careful production and modest cost, this book is to be recommended to agaricologists both amateur and professional. *Greg Thorn, Michigan State University, East Lansing, Michigan.*

British Fungus Flora 7. Cortinariaceae p.p. by R. Watling, N. M. Gregory, and P. D. Orton. Sofcover, 245 x 155 mm, iv + 132 pp, 1993. Royal Botanic Garden, Inverleith Row, Edinburgh EH3 5LR, UK (fax 031-5520382). ISBN 1-872291-09-0. £10.- plus £1.50 postage within UK, £2.50 postage outside UK.

This small, handy volume is the seventh in a series intended as a source of information for dedicated amateur and professional mycologists interested in the larger fungi of the British Isles. This volume treats the 75 known British species of *Galerina*, *Leucocortinarius*, *Phaeocollybia*, *Phaeogalera*, *Phaeolepiota*, *Phaeomarasmius*, *Pleuroflammula*, *Rozites*, *Stagnicola* (by Watling and Gregory), and *Gymnopilus* (by Orton). Included with it is the **Colour Identification Chart**, originally published in 1969 and issued together with the introduction to this series. The book begins with a selected list of references, followed by the keys, descriptions, and illustrations. The keys are good; they are simply and clearly written and workable. The descriptions are likewise generally very good, complete and clearly written. Exceptions are those of species with only old or doubtful records in Britain, such as *Gymnopilus picreus*; one wonders how difficult it would have been to provide the information on whether the specimens of this species that are reported to be in Kew have smooth or rough spores. The information given on habitat, although welcome, is disappointing in its lack of detail. As the authors mention, more careful observations on the bryophytes among which *Galerina* species grow should be made, since there are indications of specificity in these associations. Surprisingly, there is no mention in the species descriptions of the deadly toxins associated with *Galerina autumnalis* or the *Galerina unicolor* group. There is a refreshing lack of new species or new combinations, although the authors note that additional species remain to be confirmed from the British Isles. The line drawings are rather schematic, but adequate for the species illustrated (66 %).

The only negative comment is a minor one that is true for other volumes in the series, that the author citations for the species treated are inconsistent and occasionally incorrect. The author of the basionym and whether or not that name is sanctioned by Fries are frequently not indicated in the species headings. An example is *Gymnopilus junonius* (Fr.: Fr.) Orton, more commonly known as *G. spectabilis* (Weinm.: Fr.) Singer. If one accepts Orton's synonymy of *Agaricus junonius* with this taxon the name chosen by Orton appears to be correct, but not for the reasons given. Orton states that *Agaricus spectabilis* Fries (1828) is preoccupied by *A. spectabilis* Weinmann (1824), but Fries attributed the name *A. spectabilis* to Weinmann. If one accepts Orton's synonymy of *A. spectabilis* Weinmann with *Phaeolepiota aurea* (and not with this taxon), then the correct name of these two is clearly *A.junonius*. But even if *A. spectabilis* and *A. junonius* are considered to be synonyms (as many other authors have felt), the latter is still correct, because it is the prior, sanctioned name. Although this series is not intended as a technical monograph, it would still be desirable to have confidence that the chosen names and author citations are correct. This small misgiving aside, I have no hesitation in recommending that others follow me in adding this volume to their shelves. *Greg Thorn, Michigan State University, East Lansing, Michigan.*

A monograph of Marasmius, Collybia and related genera in Europe. Part 1: Marasmius, Setulipes, and Marasmiellus (Libri Botanici, vol 8), by V. Antonín and M. E. Noordeloos. Soft cover, 240 X 170 mm, 229 pp with 62 figs, 1993. IHW-Verlag, Bert-Brecht-Str. 18, D-85 386 Eching bei München, Germany (fax 49-86-3192257). ISBN 3-9803083-5-9. DM 98.-

This monograph on European marasmioid and collybioid fungi, the first of two parts, treats the genera *Marasmius*, *Setulipes* and *Marasmiellus*. Part two, now in preparation, will cover the genera *Collybia*, *Chaetocalathus*, *Crinipellis* and *Micromphale*. Part one of the treatise begins with a well-written history of the classification of *Marasmius* and *Collybia* sensu lato, beginning with Fries (1821) and culminating with a discussion of contemporary circumscriptions. Five tables are presented that outline the infrageneric classifications of Fries (1838 – *Marasmius*; 1854 – *Collybia*), Quélet (1888 – *Marasmius*), Bataille (1919 – *Marasmius*), and Kühner (1933, 1935 – *Marasmius*). For this monograph, the authors follow Kühner's infrageneric delimitation of *Marasmius* (with modifications and amendments by Singer, Jansen & Noordeloos, Desjardin, and Antonín & Noordeloos), and Singer's (1973) classification of *Marasmiellus*. A discussion of taxonomically informative macro- and micromorphological features, and a short glossary of pertinent terms follow the historical account.

European taxa of marasmioid fungi accepted by the authors include 42 species (plus 2 varieties) of *Marasmius* distributed among six sections, 2 species of *Setulipes*, and 15 species (plus 3 varieties) of *Marasmiellus* distributed among six sections. A key to the genera included in Parts 1 and 2 is not provided. However, a key to the sections of *Marasmius*, and keys to the species of *Marasmius*, *Setulipes* and *Marasmiellus* are presented. Full descriptions, and illustrations of basidiomata and salient micromorphological features are presented for each taxon. In addition, 15 color plates of uncommonly photographed species are provided. For each taxon, the authors have included supplementary data on selected icones and literature, ecology, distribution, an extensive list of specimens examined, and a commentary on diagnostic features, phenetically similar taxa, and nomenclatural and taxonomic problems. An accounting of excluded and insufficiently known taxa follows the enumeration of species. The volume ends with German translations of the keys and abbreviated descriptions of each taxon.

The monograph is an excellent and thorough treatment of European marasmioid fungi written by two agaricologists who are fully versed in contemporary systematics of this group of important saprotrophic fungi. Their species concepts are based on data generated through the examination of all extant type specimens as well as hundreds of herbarium specimens and fresh material. The authors are especially commended for their efforts to stabilize the taxonomy of the European representatives by designating lectotypes, neotypes and iconotypes where necessary and appropriate. An unfortunate oversight was the failure to include in the bibliography all papers cited in the text. This is an important publication that is invaluable to all specialists on marasmioid fungi, and is beneficial to all who are interested in agaric taxonomy. *Dennis E. Desjardin, Department of Biology, San Francisco State University, San Francisco, California.*

Tribes Cystodermateae Sing. and Leucocoprineae Sing. of the CIS and Baltic States (Libri Botanici, vol 9), by S. P. Wasser. Soft cover, 240 X 170 mm, 105 pp., 1993. IHW-Verlag, Bert-Brecht-Str. 18, D-85 386 Eching. ISBN 3-9803083-6-7. DM 78.-.

This is the second book by Wasser to treat members of the Agaricaceae from the Commonwealth of Independent States and Baltic States (the former Soviet Union). The first book, **Tribe Agariceae Pat. of the Soviet Union** (Koeltz Sci. Books), published in 1989, covered the dark-spored members of the family. In this second installment, the author focuses on the tribes Cystodermateae and Leucocoprineae. A third and final volume, now in preparation, will treat tribe Lepioteae. Wasser cites the current lack of consensus concerning the delimitations of taxa at all ranks in the Agaricaceae. He notes that contemporary authors subdivide the family into anywhere from 2 to 23 genera. For this monograph, the author follows Singer's (1986) classification, with a few emendations. Tribe Cystodermateae is represented in the region by the genera *Phaeolepiota* (1 sp.), *Cystoderma* (10 spp.), and *Squamanita* (2 spp.), while the tribe Leucocoprineae is represented by the genera *Chlorophyllum* (1 sp.), *Leucocoprinus* (7 spp.), *Leucoagaricus* (5 spp.), and *Macrolepiota* (7 spp.). There is a minimal introduction and description of research methods, and the bulk of the treatment is an enumeration of species. There is no key to the tribes, but dichotomous keys to genera and species are provided. Somewhat superficial characters are emphasized in the key to genera of the tribe Leucocoprineae, such as mobile vs. immobile annulus, and thin-fleshy fragile basidiomata vs. thick-fleshy, medium to large basidiomata. Although generic delimitations and intergeneric comparisons are clearly documented in the commentaries following generic circumscriptions, I wish some of the more diagnostic features were incorporated into the key. A quick glance at the list of synonyms for any of a number of species clearly shows the historical confusion in generic delimitations.

Many species at some time in their history have been placed in *Lepiota*, *Leucocoprinus* and *Leucoagaricus*. Unfortunately, the keys provided in this monograph do not help to resolve the confusion.

Full descriptions are presented for each taxon, and excellent line drawings of basidiomata and micromorphological features are included for many taxa. Additionally, beautiful watercolor plates of 28 taxa are provided. Data on ecology, general distributions, and phenetically similar taxa are provided also, as is a German translation of the keys. Taxa currently reported from the former Soviet Union are not the only species treated in this monograph. If the author suspected that a species might eventually be found in the territory, a full description is provided. It is unfortunate that the author did not include these supplemental species in the keys. Doing so would have made the monograph much more user-friendly, especially for those attempting to identify specimens collected from ecologically similar regions of the world. This monograph is a valuable addition to the literature on the Agaricaceae, and an indispensible resource for anyone interested in these commonly collected, ecologically and economically important fungi. *Dennis E. Desjardin, Department of Biology, San Francisco State University, San Francisco, California.*

EDITORS NOTE: IHW Verlag has issued a reprint (1993) of **Compendium of Soil Fungi, Vol. I-II**, by K. H. Domsch, W. Gams, and T.-H. Anderson. ISBN 3-9803083-8-3. DM 298.-

British Truffles: A Revision of British Hypogeous Fungi, by D. M. Pegler, B. M. Spooner, and T. W. K. Young. Softcover, 244 x 155 mm, vii + 216 pp. Kew Scientific Publications, The Herbarium, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, Richmond, Surrey TW9 3AE, England (fax 081-332-5278). ISBN 0-947643-39-7. £19.50 + 15% postage and handling.

As anyone who has joined a British Mycological Society foray will attest, British hypogean fungi are enthusiastically sought by amateur and professional alike. This is only the second treatment of British hypogean fungi since the first, in 1954. After a useful introduction that includes information on collecting these often inconspicuous fungi, chapters treat the zygomycotan "Pea Truffles" (T. W. K. Young), the ascomycotan "True Truffles" (B. M. Spooner), and the basidiomycotan "False Truffles (D. M. Pegler) and "Anamorphic Truffles". Dichotomous keys are provided to species, all known species are described complete with extensive British collection records, and illustrated by line drawings and half-tone SEM photo micrographs. References are complete and up-to-date. Twelve water colour illustrations by Lorna Minton and a glossary complete this attractive volume. Highly recommended to students of hypogeous fungi; anyone interested in finding and identifying truffles will welcome **British Truffles**. *L.M.K.*

ERRATA, VOLUME FIFTY-ONE

The page that follows is a replacement for page eighty-three (83) of the article "Study of *Trametes dickinsii* Berk. *sensu aucts.*, a synonym of *Daedalea quercina.*" by Anjali Roy and S. Pal, *Mycotaxon* 51 (April-June): 81-89. 1994.
Another page was erroneously substituted for page 83 during preparation of the volume.

MATERIALS & METHODS

Sporophores and cultures used in the study were those of the author's collection and maintained in the Mycological Herbarium of the Visva-Bharati University (VBMH); obtained from Forest Research Institute, Dehra Dun, India (FRI); Academy of Sciences, former Estonian SSR (TAA); Center for Mycological Research,USA (CFMR);Centraal Bureau voor Schimmel Cultures, the Netherlands (CBS);and Department of Agriculture, Ottawa, Canada (DAOM).

Mating system of *T. dickinsii* was determined by pairing the monosporous cultures of each of the 2 isolates (VBMH 831101; 831102) amongst themselves. They were obtained from spore deposits of fresh specimens following standard dilution method. *D. quercina* being reported as having bipolar sexuality, monokaryotic cultures received from North America were used in the study. The component two mating types of each of these isolates of *T. dickinsii* were paired with others from the same species and also with those of *D.quercina* to determine their compatibility. At the end of 2 weeks of growth, hyphae from the point of contact were examined for the presence of clamp connections which would indicate dikaryotisation of monokaryon, thereby proving the conspecificity of the paired isolates. Cultural studies were made following the methods of Nobles (1948). Tests for phenol oxidases were done on Gallic acid and Tannic acid agar media according to Davidson et al. (1938).

RESULTS

Trametes dickinsii Berk. Sensu aucts.

Collections studied: VBMH 831101**, 831102**; FRI H-3701, H-4991,227*,
TAA 104446,52786,150095, 52792; CBS 452.76*;
CFMR 10655.

Basidiocarps annual, sessile, applanate, usually solitary, occasionally imbricate, light in weight, coriaceous when fresh, rigid on drying,6-22 x 5-13 x 1.5-3.0 cm, upper surface pinkish brown to brown, becoming blackish with age, at first tomentose, later glabrous, azonate or finely zonate, rough with small raised areas; margin thin; context dark pinkish brown to

---

** marks indicate that both basidiocarps and culture were studied.

* mark indicates that only the culture was studied.

No asterik indicates that only the basidiocarp was studied.

ERRATA, VOLUME FORTY-FIVE

Page 507 line 16	*for* MM1145)	*read* MM 1537)

ERRATA, VOLUME FIFTY-ONE

Page 139 line 45		*add* [K(M): 24729].
Page 521 line 33	*for* Gastón	*read* Guzmán
Page 522 lines 19, 33, 49	*for* Gastón	*read* Guzmán
Page 526 line 40	*for* speciosa	*read* **speciosa**

MYCOTAXON

Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 571 October-December 1994

NOTICE: SECOND LATIN AMERICAN CONGRESS OF MYCOLOGY

The Second Latin American Congress of Mycology will be held at the Institute of Tropical Medicine "Pedro Kouri" in Havana in October 1996. The Congress will be held under the auspices of the Latin American Association of Mycology and other national and international entities. There will be oral and poster presentations and sessions on *Biotechnology, Ecology, Ethnomycology, Phytopathology, Industrial Mycology, Medical Mycology, and Taxonomy, as well as other topics.*

If you are interested in participating or obtaining more information contact:

Dr. Miguel Rodriquez, Pres. ALM
National Botanical Garden
Carretera del Rocio km 3 1/2
C. P. 19230 Calabazar, Boyeros
Ciudad de la Habana
CUBA

Indicate your name, address, institution, telephone number, email address and area of interest.

MYCOTAXON
Volume LII, no. 2, pp. 573 October-December 1994

NOTICE: NEW EDITION OF A WORK BY ELIAS MAGNUS FRIES

E. FRIES - *Sveriges ätliga och giftiga Svampar**
Die Speise- und Giftpilze Schwedens
The Edible and Poisonous Mushrooms of Sweden

Edited and revised by Dr. N. Arnold, translated by Inger Ludwig and Dr. M. Fischer; ca. 220 pages, 93 color plates, size 21 x 29.7 cm, date of publication August 1994. (DM 248.--).

The new edition of ***Sveriges ätliga och figtige svampar*** makes available one of the most important volumes by last century's great mycologist **Elias Magnus Fries**. Originally published in swedish in 10 fascicles between 1860 and 1866, it remained widely unknown. Now including english and german translations in common with the original text, this volume is accessible to a broader public. The 93 color plates are reproduced accurately in slightly reduced size. The remarks of E. M. Fries comprise description, delimitation to related taxa as well as usefulness of the portrayed taxon. Available through:

IHW-Verlag
I. & H. Schmid
Postfach 1119
D-85386 Eching
GERMANY Telefax: +49 89 3192257

*Title of the original work: *Sveriges ätliga och giftiga Svampar tecknade after naturen under ledning af E. Fries,* utgifna af Kongl. Vetenskaps. Academien. Stockholm, P. A. Norstedt & Söner, 1860-1866.

Author Index, Volume Fifty-Two

Adaskaveg, J. E. , M. R. Dunlap, R. L. Gilbertson and E. E. Butler. Development of a computerized, synoptic key for polyporoid, wood-rotting fungi of North America. 289-289

Alias, Siti Aisyah, E. B. G. Jones and A. J. Kuthubutheen *Fasciatispora lignicola* sp. nov. (Amphisphaeriaceae, Ascomycotina) from drift Mangrove Wood. 77-82

Arambarri, A. M., and A. M. Godeas *Edmondsonia gamundiae* sp. nov. a new hyphomycete from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina). 91-94

_____ and _____ *Menispora fuegiana* sp. nov. a new hyphomycete from Tierra del Fuego (Argentina). 95-98

Bandala, Victor M., and Leticia Montoya Further investigations on *Phaeocollybia* with notes on infrageneric classification. 397-422

Barr, Margaret E. see Yuan and Barr

Beltrán-Tejera, E. see Larsen, Beltrán-Tejera and Rodríguez-Armas

Bertoni, Maria Delia New record of *Ceratopycnidium baccharidicola* (endophyte on *Baccharis cordifolia*) in Brazil 193-196

Blaszkowski, Janusz *Glomus clarum* (Glomales, Zygomycetes), a new vesicular-arbuscular fungus to Poland. 99-107

Boise, Jean R. *Pseudovalsa smithii* is an earlier name for *Mycopepon guianensis.* 303

Bowler, Peter A. see Reifner and Bowler

Brusse, Franklin A. A remarkable new lichen genus *Catarrhospora* (Ascomycotina, Porpidiaceae), from Cape Floral Kingdom, South Africa. 501-512

Burdsall, Harold H. see Volk, Burdsall and Reynolds

Butler, E. E. see Adaskaveg, Dunlap, Gilbertson and Butler

Cano, J., J. Guarro and R. F. Castañeda Ruiz Studies on Keratinophilic Fungi. IV. *Bifidocarpus,* a new genus of the Eurotiales. 53-57

_____, J. Gene and J. Guarro Studies on Keratinophilic Fungi. V. Two noteworthy species from tropical sources. 423-428

Castañeda Ruiz, R. F. see Cano, Guarro and Castañeda Ruiz

Dirig, Robert Lichens of Pine Barrens, Dwarf Pine Plains, and "Ice Cave" Habitats in the Shawangunk Mountains, New York. 523-556

Dominguez de Toledo, Laura S. Suggestions for describing and illustrating fungal spores. 259-270

Dugan, Frank M., and Rodney G. Roberts Morphological and reproductive aspects of *Cladosporium macrocarpum* and *C. herbarum* from Bing Cherry fruits. 513-522

Dunlap, M. R. see Adaskaveg, Dunlap, Gilbertson and Butler

Estrada Torres, Arturo see Kong Luz and Estrada Torres

Feige, G. B. see Lumbsch and Feige

Gene, J. see Cano, Gene and Guarro

Gilbertson, R. L. see Adaskaveg, Dunlap, Gilbertson and Butler

Godeas, A. M. see Arambarri and Godeas

Goos, R. D. see Hosagoudar and Goos

Guarro, J. see Cano, Guarro and Castañeda Ruiz

_____ see Cano, Gene and Guarro

Hammer, Samuel Cladoniaceae americanae exsiccatae. 475-493

Hosagoudar, V. B. and R. D. Goos Some *Asterina, Asterostomella* and *Lembosia* species from Southern India. 467-473

Iturriaga, Teresita Discomycetes of the Guayanas. I. Introduction and some *Encoelia* species. 271-288

Johnston, Peter R. Ascospore sheaths of some *Coccomyces, Hypoderma,* and *Lophodermium* species (Rhytismatacae) 221-239
Jones, E. B. G. see Alias, Jones and Kuthubutheen
Kamiya, Seigo see Udagawa, Uchiyama and Kamiya
Kohn, L. M. Book Reviews. 559-565
Kong Luz, Alejandro, and Arturo Estrada Torres A new species of *Lactarius* from Mexico. 443-466
Kuthubutheen, A. J. see Alias, Jones and Kuthubutheen
Lado, C, A checklist of myxomycetes of the Mediterranean countries. 117-185
Larsen, Michael J., E. Beltrán-Tejera and J. L. Rodríguez-Armas *Tomentella oligofibula* sp. nov (Aphyllophorales, Thelephoraceae *s. str.*), from the Canary Islands. 109-112
Li, Nan see Zhao and Li
Liu, Xing-Zhong see Zong, Liu and Wang
Lumbsch, H. T., and G. B. Feige Comments on the exsiccat "Lecanoroid Lichens" II. 429-442
Montoya, Leticia see Bandala and Montoya
Onofri, S. see Zucconi, Pagano and Onofri
Pagano, S. see Zucconi, Pagano and Onofri
Reifner, Richard E., Jr., and Peter A. Bowler *Ramalina puberulenta:* A new lichen from California. 247-257
Reynolds, Keith see Volk, Burdsall, Reynolds
Roberts, Peter *Zygogloea gemellipara:* An auricularioid parasite of *Myxarium nucleatum.* 241-246
Roberts, Rodney G. see Dugan and Roberts
Rodríguez-Armas, J. L. see Larsen, Beltrán-Tejera and Rodríguez-Armas
Senn-Irlet, Beatrice Culture morphology on *Crepidotus* species. 59-75
Tulloss, Rodham E. Type studies in *Amanita* section *Vaginatae* I: Some taxa described in this century (studies 1-23) with notes on description of spores and refractive hyphae in *Amanita.* 305-396
Uchiyama, Shigeru see Udagawa, Uchiyama and Kamiya
Udagawa, Shun-ichi, Shigeru Uchiyama and Seigo Kamiya A new species of *Myxotrichum* with an *Oidiodendron* anamorph. 197-205
_____, _____ and _____ *Petromyces muricatus,* a new species with an *Aspergillus* anamorph. 207-214
_____, _____ and _____ A second species on *Ascotricha* with non-ostiolate ascomata. 215-220
Volk, Thomas J., Harold H. Burdsall, Jr. and Keith Reynolds Checklist and host index of wood-inhabiting fungi of Alaska. 1-46
Wang, Yei-Zeng Two new coprophilous discomycetes (Pezizales) from Taiwan. 83-89
Wang, Yu-Tian see Zong, Liu and Wang
Yuan, Zi-Qing, and Margaret E. Barr Species of *Chaetoplea* on desert plants in China. 495-499
Zhao, Guang-Cai, and Li Nan A new species of *Monochætia* (Coelomycetes) from China. 187-191
Zong, Jiao, Xing-Zhong Liu and Yu-Tian Wang A new species of *Dactylaria* from China. 113-115
Zucconi, L., S. Pagano and S. Onofri Scanning electron microscopic observations on a new record of *Dictyochæta daphinoides.* 47-52

INDEX TO FUNGOUS AND LICHEN TAXA, VOLUME FIFTY-TWO

This index includes the names of genera, infrageneric taxa, species, and infraspecific taxa. New names are in **boldface**, as are the page numbers on which new taxa are proposed.

Abortiporus 292, 301
Acanthophysium
  cerrusatum 5, 38
  lividocoeruleum 6, 36
  spiniger 6, 37, 39
  weirii 6, 36-37, 39
Acarospora 525
Aethalium
  candidum 152
  flavum 152
  septicum 152
  vaporarium 152
  violaceum 152
Agaricus
  hilaris 412-413
Albatrellus 292, 301
  ovinus 6, 36
Alectoria 511, 553
Aleurocystidellum
  subcruentatum 6, 37
Aleurodiscus 41
  amorphus 6, 37
  cerrusatus 37
  penicillatus 6, 37-39
Allomyces 205
Alternaria 260
Amanita 305, 307-309, 311, 329, 355, 377, 391-395
  subg. Amanita 391
  subg. Vaginaria 392
  sect. Amanita 385
  sect. Lepidella 391
  sect. Ovigerae 351, 392
  sect. Vaginatae 305-307, 336, 351, 384, 392, 394
  antillana 305, 309, 311-313, 321, 385
  arctica 305-306, 311, 313, 315-316, 390
  argentea 305, 316, 318, 329, 335-337, 376, 384, 389
    var. supravolvata 372
  beckeri 305, 313, 318-319, 321, 351, 385, 393, 395
  biovigera 351-352, 386
  constricta 305-306, 318, 321, 324, 326, 386-387
  crassivolvata 382
  dunicola 305, 319, 325, 327-329, 337, 376, 384, 390
  fulva 333
  groenlandica 305, 315, 329, 331, 333-334, 355, 370, 388
  huijsmanii 305, 319, 329, 331, 334-337, 376, 384, 389, 391
  lactea 305, 337-338, 340, 379, 388, 394
  lividopallescens 342, 359
    var. malleata 305-306, 338, 340, 342, 345, 352, 360, 387
    var. tigrina 305-306, 340, 342-343, 352, 360, 387
    f. tigrina 343
  magnivolvata 305, 345, 348, 365, 367, 381, 389, 391
  mairei 319, 376, 390, 392
    var. argentea 316
    f. supravolvata 372
  malleata 305-306, 321, 342, 345, 348, 350-352, 359-360, 386-387, 394
  mortenii 305-306, 333-334, 352, 354-356, 370, 372, 387-388
  nauseosa 309
  nivalis 311, 316, 389, 395
  oblongospora 305-306, 345, 352, 354, **357**, 359-360, 386, 391
    var. tigrina 343
  ovoidea 337
  pachycolea 305, 348, 360, 362, 364-365, 367, 381, 389
  pachysperma 395
  pachyvolvata 305, 348, 362, 364-365, 381, 389, 391
  pantherina 326
  pianei 348
  protecta 305-306, 326, 386, 395
  sinicoflava 395
  sp. C12 325-326, 386
  sp. NW5 325-326, 386

[Amanita] strangulata 319, 351
  submembranacea 355, 393-394
    var. bispora 305, 334, 355, 370, 372, 388
    var. submembranacea 305, 334, 355, 362, 367, 372, 388
  subvirginiana 395
  supravolvata 305, 319, 329, 372, 374, 376, 384, 389, 391, 394
  tigrina 343
  tuza 305, 340, 374, 377, 388
  umbrinolutea 368
  vaginata 370, 379
    var. malleata 348
  violettae 305-306, 348, 365, 367, **379**, 381, 389
  virginiana 395
  yucatanensis 305, 319, 329, 376, 381-382, 384, 390
Amanitopsis 392
  argentea 316
  beckeri 319
  magnivolvata 345
  malleata 348, 392
  pachyvolvata 365
  submembranacea 367
  vaginata
    var. crassivolvata 305-306, 379
Amaurochaete
  atra 124
  comata 124
  fuliginosa 124
Ameghiniella 288
Amphinema
  byssoides 7, 35-39
Amygdalaria
  pelobotryon 502
Amylocorticum
  cebennense 8, 37
  subincarnatum 8, 36
  subsulphureum 8, 38
Amylocystis 292
  lapponicus 8, 36
Amylosporus 292
Amylostereum
  chailetii 43
Anamoporia
  bombycina 8
Anamylospora
  pulcherrima 441
Anomoporia 292
  bombycina 36
Antrodia 292
  albida 8, 37-38
  albobrunnea 8, 37
  carbonica 8, 36
  crassa 43
  heteromorpha 8, 36, 38
  odora 43
  serialis 43
  sinuosa 8, 36, 39
  sitchensis 8, 36
  variiformis 43
Antrodiella 292
Arctoparmelia
  centrifuga 532, 547, 557-558
  incurva 532, 547, 557
Arcyodes
  incarnata 124
  luteola 124
Arcyria
  affinis 124
  afroalpina 124
  albida 124
  annulifera 124
  carnea 126
  cinerea 124
    var. subleionema 124
  decipiens 178
  denudata 124
  digitata 124
  ferruginea 124
  flava 126
  glauca 124
  globosa 124
  gulielmae 126
  helvetica 124
  incarnata 124
    var. fulgens 126
    var. helvetica 124
  insignis 126
    var. major 126
  intricata 124
  lateritia 124
  leiocarpa 126
  major 126
  minuta 126
  nutans 126
  obvelata 126
  occidentalis 126
  ochroleuca 126
  oerstedii 126
  oerstedioides 126
  pomiformis 126
  punicea 124
    var. vermicularis 126
  stipata 119, 126
  versicolor 126

[Arcyria] virescens 126
Ardisia 438
Armillaria
  mellea 43
Ascocalvatia 56, 425
  alveolata 423, 425
Ascotricha 215, 218, 220
  distans 218
  guamensis 218
  novae-caledoniae 215, 217, 218-220
Aspergillus 207, 213-214
  sect. Circumdati 207, 213
  subg. Circumdati 207, 213
  ochraceus 207-208, 213-214
  muricatus 207, 210
  sclerotiorum 213
  sulphureus 213
  wentii 213
Aspicilia
  oreinoides 505
Asterina 467, 469, 473
  dissiliens 467, 469
  euonymi 467-468
  malabarensis 467, 472
  meliosmaticola 470
  sabiacearum 467-**469**
  tertia 467
    var. africana 470
  toddaliae 467, 470
Asterinella
  malabarensis 472
Asterodon
  ferruginosa 8, 36, 39
Asterostomella 467
  daphniphylli 467-468, **471**-472
  isonandrae 467-468, **470**
Athelia
  acrospora 9, 39
  arachnoidea 9, 38
  bombacina 9, 37-38
  coprophila 9, 35
  decipiens 9, 36, 38
  fibulata 9, 36-37
  neuhoffii 43
Atheliopsis
  glaucina 9, 36
Auricularia 242
  auricula-judae 43
Auriculariopsis
  ampla 43

Bacidia 503
Badhamia 269
  affinis 126
    var. orbiculata 126
  ainoae ("ainoi") 130
  capsulifera 126
  cinerascens 126
  dearnessii 128
  decipiens 168
  delicatula 126
  dubia 128
  foliicola 128
  goniospora 128
  gracilis 128
  grandispora 128
  hyalina 126
  inaurata 128
  lilacina 128
  macrocarpa 128
    var. gracilis 128
  magna 128
  nitens 128
  obovata 128
    var. dictyospora 128
  ovispora 128, 260
  panicea 128
  populina 128
  rubiginosa 128
    var. dictyospora 128
    var. globosa 128
  rugulosa 128
  utricularis 128
    var. schimperiana 128
  versicolor 130
  viridescens 130
Badhamiopsis 130
  ainoae 130
Baeomyces
  fungoides 532
  roseus 532, 544, 548-549, 557-558
Basidioradulum
  radulum 35
Biatora 433
  helvola 542
Biatorella
  clavus 544
Bifidocarpus 53, 55-56, 425-426
  cubensis 53-**54**, 55
Bifusella
  superba 221
Bjerkandera
  adusta 9, 35, 38
Boletellus 269
Bondarzewia
  montana 43
Botryobasidium
  botryosum 9, 36-38

[Botryobasidium] candicans 10, 36, 38-39
  danicum 10, 37
  laeve 10, 38
  pruinatum 43
  subcoronatum 10, 37-38
  vagum 43
Botryohypochnus
  isabellinus 10, 37
Bourdotia
  caesio-cinerea 10, 37
  eyrei 10, 38
Brachysporiella 91
  gayana 91-92, 94
Brefeldia 130
  maxima 130
Bryoria
  furcellata 532, 549, 558
Buellia 505
Byssocorticium
  lutescens 10, 38

Calocera
  cornea 10, 35, 38
  viscosa 10, 37
Calomyxa 130
  metallica 130
Calonema
  luteolum 124
Calophyllum 438
Caloplaca 434
  marina 432
  scoriophila 433
  thallinicola 432
Candelaria
  concolor 431-432, 532, 549, 557
Candelariella
  vitellina 438
Carbonea 505
  oreinoides 505
Carcerina
  spumarioides 142
Catarrhospora 501-505, 509
  mira 501, **504**-506, 508-511
  splendida 501, 506, **509**-511
Catenularia 264
Catillaria 432, 503
  chalybeia 432
Cenangium
  helvolum 281
  leoninum 284
  xylariicola 272, 277
Ceraceomerulius
  serpens 11, 37-38
Ceraceomyces
  borealis 11, 38
  serpens 39
  tessulatus 11, 37, 39
Ceratomyces 260
Ceratopycnidium 194, 196
  baccharidicola 193-195
  citricola 194
Ceriporia
  excelsa 43
  purpurea 43
  reticulata 43
  viridans 43
Ceriporiopsis
  aneirina 43
  mucida 43
  pannocincta 11, 38
Cerocorticium
  hiemale 43
Cerrena
  unicolor 11, 36
Cetraria 554
  arenaria 523, 525, 532-535, 548-549, 551, 557-558
  culbersonii 525, 533, 557
  fahlunensis
    var. frostii 534, 552
  islandica 508, 510, 533, 554
  laevigata 533
  oakesiana 544
  pinastri 546
  saepincola 544
  sepincola 544
Cetrelia 553
Chaetoderma
  luna 11, 36-39
Chaetomium 205, 268-269
Chaetoplea 495-496
  calvescens 495
  crossata 495-496
  ellisii 499
  gregaria 495-**496**
  longiasca 495-496, **498**
  strigosa 498
  umbilicata 499
Cheimonophyllum
  candidissimum 11, 38
Chlorociboria
  aeruginascens 12, 36
Chondrioderma 140
  asteroides 140
  deplanatum 140
  difforme 144
  floriforme 140

[Chondrioderma] globosum 140
  hemisphaericum 140
  leptotricha 146
  lyallii 142
  michelii 142
  montanum 142
  niveum 142
    var. deplanatum 140
  physaroides 142
  quitense 146
  radiatum 142
    var. album 142
  reticulatum 140
  roanense 142
  sauteri 142
  simplex 142
  spumarioides 142
  stahlii 182
  testaceum 144
Chondrostereum
  purpureum 12, 38
Chrysosporium 55, 205, 428
Ciboria
  caucus 228
Cienkowskia 180
  reticulata 180
Cionium
  iridis 144
Cladina 475, 523, 525
  arbuscula 523, 534, 547, 549, 557-558
  ciliata
    f. tenuis 476
  portentosa
    ssp. pacifica 476
  rangiferina 476, 534-535, 547, 549, 557-558
  stellaris 528, 535, 547, 557
  stygia 535, 552
  submitis 523, 535, 548-549, 557
  subtenuis 536, 549, 557-558
Cladonia 475, 493, 525, 554, 556
  sect. Perviae 493
  alpestris 535
  artuata 476, 493
  atlantica 523, 536, 548-549, 557-558
  bellidiflora 476-477
  borealis 477
  calycantha 537
  cariosa 477
  carneola 477, 493
  cenotea 478
  cervicornis
    ssp. cervicornis 478
    ssp. verticillata 478-479, 536-537, 549, 558
  chlorophaea 479
  conista 479
  cornuta
    ssp. cornuta 479
  cristatella 536, 549, 557-558
  deformis 538
  dimorpha 479-480
  dimorphoclada 535-536, 538, 549, 557-558
  ecmocyna
    ssp. intermedia 480
    ssp. [unnamed] 480-481
  fimbriata 481
  firma 481
  floridana 523, 525, 535, 537, 548-549, 554, 557-558
  furcata 481-483
  gonecha 538
  gracilis
    ssp. turbinata 483-484
    ssp. vulnerata 484-485
  grayi 537, 549, 558
  humilis 485
  impricaria 485
  macilenta 485
  macrophyllodes 485
  merochlorophaea 486
  multiformis 486
  ochrochlora 487
  papillaria 544
  phyllophora 487
  pleurota 487-488, 537, 557
  pocillum 488
  poroscypha 488, 493
  prolifica 488
  pyxidata 537, 549, 558
  rappii
    var. exilior 523, 536-537, 548-549, 558
  rei 488
  scabriuscula 489
  singularis 488
  squamosa 537, 547, 549, 558
    var. squamosa 489-490
    var. subsquamosa 490
  strepsilis 528, 538, 549, 557-558
  subulata 490
  sulphurina 490-491, 538, 547, 557-558
  thiersii 491, 493
  transcendens 491
  umbricola 491

[Cladonia] uncialis 491, 534-535, 537-538, 547, 549, 557-558
  verticillata 536
  verruculosa 492
Cladosporium 514, 517-518, 521
  cladosporioides 514
  herbarum 513-515, 517-521
  macrocarpum 513-515, 517-521
  malorum 514
Clastoderma 130
  debaryanum ("debaryianum") 130
    var. imperatorium ("imperatoria") 130
  pachypus 130
Clathroptychium
  cinnabarinum 138
  rugulosum 138
Clathrus
  denudatus 124
Climacocystis
  borealis 43
Clitopilus 269
Coccomyces 221-222, 229
  clavatus 223, 230
  clusiae 223, 230
  crystalligerus 223, 226, 230
  globosus 222-223, 225, 231
  limitatus 222-223, 227, 232
  radiatus 222-223, 225, 232
Codinaea 47, 52
Collaria 130
  arcyrionema 130
  chionophila 130
  elegans 132
  lurida 132
  rubens 130
Colloderma 130
  macrotubulatum 130
  oculatum 130
Collybia 59
  acervata 43
  dryophila 75
Comatricha 130
  subg. Stemonitopsis 174
  acanthodes 132, 162
  aequalis 132
  afroalpina 132
  alpina 132
  alta 132
  amoena 174
  anomala 132
  cornea 160
  dictyospora 132
  elegans 132
  ellae 132
  filamentosa 132
  fimbriata 164
  flaccida 176
  friesiana 132
  fusiformis 132
  irregularis 172
  laxa 132
    var. rigida 164
  longa 172
  longipila 132
  lurida 132
  meandrispora 132
  mirabilis 132
  nannengae 132
  nigra 132
    var. aequalis 132
    var. alta 132
    var. subcaespitosa 176
  obtusata 132
  pellucida 132
  persoonii 134
    var. tenerrima 132
  physaroides 154
  pulchella 132
    var. gracilis 134, 174
    var. tenerrima 134
  reticulospora 134
  rigidireta 132
  rubens 130
  solitaria 164
  subcaespitosa 176
  suksdorfii 134
    var. aggregata 132
  synsporos 160
  tenerrima 134
  typhina 176
    var. heterospora 176
  typhoides 176
    var. heterospora 176
Comatrichoides
  nigra 132
Coniophora
  arida 12, 36-38
  olivacea 12, 37-39
  puteana 12, 36-37
Coprinus
  martinii 43
  psychromorbidus 43
Coprotus 83, 88-89
  glaucellus 84
  ochraceus 84
  trichosurus 88
  uncinatus 83-**84**, 85, 88

Corallia 438
Cordierites 288
Cornuvia
  circumscissa 164
  depressa 138
Coryneum 191
Crateriachea
  mutabilis 170
Craterium 134
  aureum 134
  brunneum 134
  concinnum 134
  floriforme 162
  leucocephalum 134
    var. scyphoides 134
  minutum 134
  mutabile 134
  obovatum 128
    var. dictyospora 128
  pedunculatum 134
  turbinatum 134
Crepidotus 59-63, 66, 72-75
  subg. Crepidotus 61
  subg. Dochmiopus 61
  sect. Crepidotellae 61
  sect. Dochmiopus 61
  applanatus 63-64, 73, 75
    var. applanatus 64
  calolepis 62-64, 66, 73-74
    var. calolepis 65
  cesatii
    var. cesatii 63-65, 73
    var. subsphaerosporus 63-64, 66-67, 73
  crocophyllus 62-64, 67-68, 73-74
  luteolus 63-64, 66, 69, 73
  mollis 63-64, 66, 69, 73
  phaesioliformis 12, 36
  subverrucisporus 62-64, 70-71, 73
  variabilis 63-64, 73
    var. variabilis 72
Cribraria 134
  argillacea 134
  atrofusca 134
  aurantiaca 134
  cancellata 134
    var. fusca 136
  confusa 136
  ferruginea 136
  intricata 136
  languescens 136
  lepida 136
  macrocarpa 136
  meylanii 136
  microcarpa 136
  minutissima 136
  mirabilis 136
  montana 136
  oregana 138
  pachydictyon 136
  paucicostata 136
  persoonii 136
  piriformis 136
    var. notabilis 136
  purpurea 136
  rubiginosa 136
  rufa 136
  rufescens 136
  rutila 136
  splendens 136
  tenella 136
    var. concinna 136
  violacea 136
  vulgaris 136
    var. argillacea 134
    var. aurantiaca 134
    var. oregana 136
Crustoderma
  dryinum 12, 36
Cucurbitaria 495
Cudonia
  circinans 36
Cupularia
  mutabile 134
Cylindrobasidium
  albylum 12, 37
  corrugum 43
  laeve 12, 38
Cylindrotrichum 96
  menisporoides 96
  probosciophorum 96
Cyphellopsis
  anomala 13, 38
Cytidia
  salicina 13, 35, 38

Dacrymyces 242
  chrysospermus 13, 37
  deliquescens 13, 37
  dictyosporus 43
  minor 13, 36-38
  stillatus 43
  tortus 13, 38
Dacryobolus
  karstenii 43
Dactylaria 113, 115
  fusiformis 113-115
  irregularis 115

[Dactylaria] nervicola 115
  xinjiangensis 113-115
Dactylospora 504
Daedaleopsis
  confragosa 43
Datronia
  mollis 43
  scutellata 43
  stereoides 43
Degelia
  atlantica 437
Dendrothele
  incrustans 13, 39
Dendryphiosphaeria 91-92
Dentipellis
  dissita 43
  fragilis 44
Dermatea
  aureo-tincta 285
  mycophaga 272
  pulchra 285
Dermatocarpon
  miniatum 538, 548-549, 557
Dermodium
  conicum 160
Diachea 138
  cerifera 148
  elegans 138
  leucopodia ("leucopoda") 138
  radiata 138
  subsessilis 138
Diacheopsis 138
  metallica 138
  nannengae 138
  reticulospora 138
Dianema 138
  corticatum 138
  depressum 138
  harveyi 138
  nivale 138
  subretisporum 138
Dichomitus
  squalens 44
Dictydiaethalium 138
  ferrugineum 138
  plumbeum 138
    var. enthoxanthum 138
Dictydium 134
  cancellatum 136
    var. alpinum 136
  cernuum 136
  microcarpum 136
  mirabile 136
  rutilum 136
  splendens 136
  umbilicatum 136
Dictyochaeta 47, 52
  aliformis 50
  daphnioides 47-51
  guadalcanalensis 50, 52
  hamata 52
  macrospora 52
  pahangensis 52
  querna 50
  triseptata 50
  tumidospora 50
Dicyma 220
Diderma 140
  album 142
  alpinum 140
  asteroides 140
  brunneolum 166
  chondrioderma 140
  cinereum 140
  cingulatum 140
  conglomeratum 168
  contexta 168
  crustaceum 140
  darjeelingense 140
  deplanatum 140
    f. pulverulenta 140
  difforme 144
  effusum 140
  floriforme 140
  fragile 140
  globosum 140
    var. alpinum 140
  globulifera 168
  hemisphaericum 140
  luteoalbum 168
  lyallii 142
  microcarpum 142
  montanum 142
    var. album 142
  nivale 142
  niveum 142
    ssp. deplanatum 140
  ochraceum 142
  platycarpum 142
  radiatum 142
    var. umbilicatum 144
  roanense 142
  rufostriatum 142
  sauteri 142
  simplex 142
  spumarioides 142
  squamulosum 148
  stellare 142

[Diderma] subfloriforme
    ("subfloriformis") 144
  testaceum 144
  trevelyanii 144
  umbilicatum 144
    var. nivale 142
  vaccinum 148
Didymium 144
  anellus 144
  annulisporum 144
  anomalum 148
  applanatum 144
  bahiense 144
  candidum 140
  capitatum 182
  chondrioderma 140
  cinereum 166
  clavus 144
  comatum 144
  complanatum 146
  confluens 144
  congestum 168
  connatum 170
  costatum 148
  crustaceum 144
  cyanescens 182
  decipiens 144
  difforme 144
    var. comatum 144
  dubium 144
  effusum 148
  eximium 144
  farinaceum 146
    var. minus 146
  flavidum 168
  flexuosum 144
  fulvum 146
  furfuraceum 170
  granuliferum 156
  hemisphaericum 140
  herbarum 148
  iridis 144
  karstensii 144
  lateritium 168
  laxifilum 144
  leoninum 144
  leptotrichum 146
  listeri 146
  lobatum 146, 182
  marineri 146
  megalosporum 146
  melanopus 182
  melanospermum 146
    var. bicolor 146
    var. minus 146
    f. erytropus 146
  melleum 170
  microcarpon 146
  minus 146
  muscorum 146
  nigripes 146
    var. eximium 144
    var. xanthopus 144
  nivicolum 146
  obducens 146
  ochroideum 146
  oculatum 130
  ovoideum 146
  physaroides 146
  porphyropus 146
  pusillum 170
  quitense 146
  rugulosporum 146
  serpula 146
  sinuosa 146
  spumarioides 142, 162
  squamulosum 148
  sturgisii 148
  testaceum 144
  tigrinum 158
  trachysporum 148
  trochus 148
  tubulatum 148
  vaccinum 148
  verrucosporum 148
  wilczekii 144
  xanthopus 144
Dimelaena
  oreina 525, 538, 547-549, 557
Diphtherium
  flavofuscum 160
Diplomitoporus
  crustulinus 13, 37-39
  lenis 44
  lindbladii 13, 37-38
Diploschistes
  caesioplumbeus 505
  euganeus 435
  scruposus 438
  sticticus 438

Echinodontium
  tinctorium 14, 39
Echinostelium 148
  apitectum 148
  arboreum 148
  brooksii 148
  coelocephalum 148

[Echinostelium] colliculosum 148
  corynophorum 148
  cribrarioides 148
  elachiston 148
  fragile 148
  minutum 148
  vanderpoelii 148
Edmundmasonia 91-92, 94
  biseptata 92
  bulbosa 92
  gamundiae 91-92
  pulchra 92
  villosa 92
Eichleriella
  deglubens 44
Elaeomyxa 148
  cerifera 148
Ellisiodothis 260
Embolus
  obvelatus 126
Encoelia 271-272
  cubensis 271-**272**, 273, 275-276, 287
  furfuraceum 14, 35
  fuscobrunnea 271, 277, 279-280
  helvola 271, 281-283
  heteromera 271, 283-284, 286
Endogone 105
Enerthenema 150
  elegans 150
  melanospermum 150
  papillatum 150
Enteridium 150
  cinereum 150
  intermedium 150
  liceoides 150
  lobatum 150
  lycoperdon 150
  minutum 150
  olivaceum 150
  rozeanum (roseana) 150
  splendens 150
    var. juranum 150
Eurotium 260
Evernia
  furfuracea 544
Exidia
  glandulosa 44
  repanda 14, 36
  saccharina 44
Exidiopsis
  calcea 44
  laccata 14, 38
Exserohilum
  novae-zelandlae 115
Fasciatispora 77, 79
  lignicola 77-**78**, 79, 81
  nypae 77, 79
Fibricium
  rude 14, 35-36, 38
Fibulomyces
  mutabilis 14, 36-37
  septentrionalis 44
Flammulina
  velutipes 44
Flavoparmelia
  baltimorensis 539, 550, 557
  caperata 539, 549, 558
Flavopunctelia
  flaventior 539, 549, 557
Fomes
  fomentarius 14, 36
Fomitopsis
  officinalis 44
  pinicola 14, 38-39
  rosea 44
Fuligo 150
  candida 152
  cinerea 150
    var. ecorticata 150
  ellipsospora 150
  flava 152
  intermedia 150
  megaspora 150
  muscorum 150
  plumbea 138
  rufa 152
  septica 152
    var. candida 152
    var. flava 152
    var. rufa 152
    var. vaporaria 152
    var. violacea 152
  vaporaria 152
  varians 152
  violacea 152

Galerina
  stylifera 14, 36
Ganoderma
  applanatum 14, 35, 38
  oregonense 44
Geopyxis
  bambusicola 281, 284
Globulicium
  hiemale 44
Gloeocystidiellum
  citrinum 15, 39

[Gloeocystidiellum] convolvens 15, 35, 38
  furfuraceum 15, 37
  karstenii 15, 44, 38
  leucoxanthum 15, 35, 38
  luridum 15, 35
  ochraceum 44
  porosum 44
Gloeophyllum
  odoratum 44
  protractum 44
  sepiarium 15, 37
Gloeoporus
  dichrous 44
Glomus 106
  caledonium 104
  clarum 99-102, 104-106
  coronatum 102
  diaphanum 106
  etunicatum 104
  halonatum 104
  lamellosum 104-105
  manihotis 104
  occultum 106
  "100" 102
Grandinia
  abieticola 15, 36, 39
  alienata 15, 38-39
  altaica 15, 36
  alutacea 16, 36
  alutaria 16, 37
  arguta 16, 35-38
  aspera 16, 35, 37-39
  barba-jovis 16, 35-36, 38
  breviseta 17, 35, 37-39
  cineracea 17, 39
  crustosa 35-36, 38
  floccosa 17, 37
  granulosa 16
  pallidula 17, 38
  pruni 18, 35-36, 38
  quercina 18, 35, 38-39
  spathulata 18, 38
  stenospora 44
  subalutacea 18, 35, 37-38
Graphis
  scripta 539, 549, 558
Gymnoascus 56
Gymnostellatospora 205
  japonica 204
Gyromitra 43
Gyrophora
  muhlenbergii 545
    var. kittatinyense 545
Haematomma 431, 441
  leprarioides 430-431
  neglectum 429-**430**, 431
  puniceum 430-431
  sorediatum 431
Halecania 432
  alpivaga 432
  australis 429, **431**-432
Hapalopilus
  nidulans 18, 35
  salmonicolor 37
Helicobasidium
  brebissonii 44
Helicomyces 260
Helotium
  fuscobrunneum 277, 281
  helvolum 281
Helvella 42
Hemiarcyria
  calyculata 152
  chrysospora 152
  intorta 152
  karstenii 178
  leiocarpa 126
  montana 154
  rubiformis 162
Hemitrichia 152
  abietina 152
  calyculata 152
  chrysospora 152
  clavata 152
  intorta 152
    var. leiotricha 154
  karstenii 178
    var. lutescens 178
  leiotricha 154
  minor 154
  montana 154
  ovata 152, 178
    var. nana 152
  rubiformis 162
  serpula 154
  stipitata 152
  vesparium 162
Hericium
  abietis 44
  coralloides 44
  ramosum 18, 36, 38
Heterobasidion
  annosum 40, 44
Heterodictyon
  mirabile 136
Heteroporus

[Heteroporus] biennis 18
Heterotextus
  luteus 18, 37-38
Hormographis 425
  ramirezii 426
Hyaloscypha 269
Hygrophoropsis
  aurantiaca 19
Hymenobolina
  pedicellata 158
Hymenobolus
  parasiticus 158
Hymenochaete
  agglutinans 44
  corrugata 44
  tabacina 19, 38
  tenuis 44
Hyphoderma
  argillaceum 19, 38
  litschaueri 19, 36
  medioburiense 19
  obtusiforme 19, 35, 38
  praetermissum 19, 35, 37-38
  sambuci 19, 37-38
  setigerum 20, 35-36, 38
  sibiricum 20, 37-38
  subdefinitum 20, 37
Hyphodermella
  corrugata 20, 35
Hypholoma
  sublateritium 20, 36
Hypocenomyce
  anthracophila 539, 548-549, 557
  scalaris 539, 548-550, 553, 557
Hypochnicium
  bombycinum 20, 35, 38
  detriticum 20, 37-38
  eichleri 20, 36
  lundellii 20, 37
  polonense 20, 35, 38
  sphaerosporum 21, 37, 39
Hypoderma 221-222, 229
  bihospitum 223, 226, 228, 232
  campanulatum 222, 226, 233
  cordylines 222-223, 225, 227, 233
  liliensis 223, 226, 233
  rubi 227
  tillandsiae 227
Hypogymnia
  physodes 539, 547, 549, 557-558
Hypsizygus
  tessulatus 21, 36

Icmadophila
  aeruginosa 540
  aeruginosum 540
  ericetorum 540, 547, 557-558
Immersaria 502
Imshaugia
  aleurites 540, 549-550, 557-558
  placorodia 540, 548-549, 557-558
Incrustoporia 301
Inonotus 301
  cuticularis 44
  radiatus 44
  tomentosus 21, 37
Ionomidotis 288
  fuscobrunnea 278
Ischnoderma
  benzoinum 44
  resinosum 21, 39
Iyengarina 94

Karschia 511
Kavinia
  alboviridis 44
Kleistobolus
  pusillus 158
Koerberiella
  wimmeriana 502
Kretschmaria 277
Kuehneromyces
  mutabilis 44

Lachnella
  alboviolascens 21, 38
Lachnobolus
  congestus 124
  occidentalis 126
Lactarius 443-445, 460, 465-466
  subg. Piperites 458
  sect. Crocei 466
  sect. Lactifluus 466
  sect. Piperites 458
  sect. Scrobiculatus 466
  sect. Theiogali 466
  sect. Vellus 466
  subsect. Scrobiculati 443, 445, 458, 460
  alnicola 460, 462
  argillaceifolius 267
    var. megacarpus 267
  intermedius 433-444, 462-463
  mexicanus 443, 445-**446**, 447-448, 450, 452-463
  scrobiculatus 443-445, 460, 462-464
    var. canadensis 445, 460-461
    var. montanus 433-444, 460-461

[Lactarius scrobiculatus] var. pubescens 460-461
Laeticorticium
  roseum 21, 38
Laetiporus
  sulphureus 44
Lamproderma 154
  acanthosporum 154
  arcyrioides 154
  arcyrionema 130
  atrosporum 154
    var. debile 154
  biasperosporum 154
  carestiae 154
  columbinum 154
    var. brevipes 154
    var. iridescens 154
    var. sessile 148
  cribrarioides 156
  cristatum 156
  disseminatum 156
  echinosporum 156
  elasticum 156
  fuscatum 156
  fusiforme 132
  gulielmae 156
  irideum 156
  maculatum 156
  nigrescens 154
  nigricapillitium 156
  ovoideum 156
  phsaroides
    var. sessile 148
  pulchellum 156
  pulveratum 156
  puncticulatum 156
  sauteri 156
  schimperi 154
  scintillans 156
  splendens 156
  violaceum 154
    var. carestiae 154
    var. sauteri 156
Lamprodermopsis
  nivalis 138
Lasallia 525
  papulosa 540, 542, 549, 557-558
  pensylvanica 523, 540-542, 547, 549, 557-558
Laurilia
  sulcata 44
Leangium 140
  floriforme 140
  stellare 142
  stipatum 126
  trevelyanii 144
Lecania 441
Lecanora 429, 433, 436, 440-441, 505, 525
  subg. Placodium 439
  sect. Saccharon 439
  actophila 432
  argopholis 432-433, 442
  bicyncta 439
  byssinula 439
  campestris 433-434, 436, 438
  carpinea 434
  chlarotera 434, 436-437
  circumborealis 434-435, 438
  confusa 437
  elixii 429, **435**-436
  fistulosa 432-433
  frustulosa 442
  galactinula 438
  glabrata 438
  helicopis 432
  helva 437
  jamesii 437, 440
  leprosa 437, 441
  lividocinerea 437
  muralis 438
  oreinoides 439-440
  pallida 441
  plumosa 438
  pseudistera 438
  pulicaris 435, 438
  reuteri 439, 441
  rugosella 434
  rupicola 441
  sphaerospora 429, 433
  subcrenulata 439
  subfusca 438, 440-441, 542, 549, 558
  subglaucodea 436
  sulphurata 433
    ssp. dolomitica 433
  sulphurescens 441
  swartzii
    ssp. caulescens 439
    ssp. swartzii 439
  tropica 439
Lecidea 505, 525
  granulosa 544
  helvola 542, 549, 558
  vernalis 542
Lembosia 467, 472
  malabarensis 467, **472**
Lentinellus 42
  omphalodes 21, 36, 38

[Lentinellus] ursinus 21, 38
Lentinus
  strigosus 44
Lenzites
  betulina 44
Leocarpus 156
  fragilis 156
  fulvus 166
  vernicosus 156
Lepidoderma 156
  aggregatum 156
  carestianum 156
  chailletii 156
  crustaceum 156
  granuliferum 156
  peyerinhoffii 142
  tigrinum 156
Lepiota 392
Leptoderma 158
  iridescens 158
Leptosphaeria 495
  doliolum 495
Leptosporomyces
  galzinii 21, 37
  raunkerii 21, 37
Leucogyrophana
  mollusca 21, 36-37, 44
  pinastri 44
  romellii 21, 37-38
Licea 158
  applanata 138
  biforis 158
  bryophila 158
  castanea 158
  castaneoides 158
  circumscissa 164
  cylindrica 180
  denudescens 158
  flexuosa 160
  fragiformis 180
  incarnata 124
  iridis 158
  kleistobolus 158
  marginata 158
  minima 158
  nannengae 158
  operculata 158
  parasitica 158
  pedicellata 158
  perexigua 158
  pseudoconica 158
  punctiformis 158
  pusilla 158
    var. pygmaea 158
  pygmaea 158
  scyphoides 158
  synsporos 158
  tenera 158
  testudinacea 158
  variabilis 160
Liceopsis 150
  lobata 150
Lindbladia 160
  effusa 160
  tubulina 160
Lindtneria 301
Lophodermium 221-222, 226, 228-229
  agathidis 222-223, 226-227, 229, 234
  alpinum 223, 226, 234
  arundinaceum 224, 234
  atrum 224, 235
  bihospitum 225
  breve 224, 226
  brunneolum 224-228, 235
  cladophilum 224-226, 228
  conigenum 224, 226, 236
  gramineum 224, 226, 236
  hauturuanum 222, 224, 226-227, 236
  juniperinum 224, 237
  kaikawakae 224, 226, 228, 237
  mahuianum 224-225, 237
  medium 224, 226, 238
  minus 222, 224-226, 228
  multimatricum 225
  nematoideum 224, 226
  nigrofactum 224, 226, 238
  pinastri 224-226, 238
  rectangulare 225, 239
  richeae 225, 239
  tindalii 225-226
  unciniae 225-226, 239
  vrieseae 227
Lycogala 160
  argentea 150
  atrum 124
  concium 160
  contortum 178
  epidendrum 160
    var. exiguum 160
  exiguum 160
  flavofuscum 160
  lenticulare 138
  miniatum ("miniata") 160
  parietinum 182
  punctata 150
Lycoperdon 160
  cinereum 166
  complanatum 148

[Lycoperdon] corticale 164
  epidendrum 160
  favogineum 178
  fragile 156
  perlatum 22, 267
  pisiforme 160
  radiatum 142
  vesparium 162
Lycophyllum 59
  decastes 74

Macbrideola 160
  cornea 160
    var. macrospora 160
  decapillata 160
  macrospora 160
  oblonga 160
  synsporos 160
Malbranchea 205, 428
  filamentosa 423, 426, 428
Marasmiellus
  filopes 44
Marasmius 59, 72, 74
  epidryas 42, 44
Margarita 130
  metallica 130
Megasporoporia 301
Meloderma
  richeae 229
Melzericium
  udicolum 22, 35, 38-39
Menispora 95-96
  britannica 96
  fuegiana 95-96
  uncinata 96
Merismodes
  anomala 35
  fasciculatus 22, 35
Meruliopsis
  ambiguus 44
  corium 44
  taxicola 44
Metatrichia 162
  floriformis 162
  vesparium 162, 260
Micromphale
  perforans 44
Midotis
  heteromera 284
  verruculosa 284
Mollisia 278
Monochaetia 187, 191
  hysteriiformis 188, 191
  nodosporella 187-191
  pinicola 188
Mucilago 162
  crustacea 162
    var. solida 162
  spongiosa 162
    var. dictyospora 162
Mucor 264
  cancellatus 134
  pomiformis 126
  septicus 152
  serpula 154
Mycena 59, 75
Mycoblastus
  sanguinarius 525, 542, 547, 557
Mycopepon 303
  guianensis 303
  smithii 303
Mycosphaerella 521
  tassiana 514, 521
  tulasnei 522
  typhae 521
Mylittopsis 242
Myrothecium
  roridinum 193
  verrucaria 193
Myxarium 241
  nucleatum 241, 243-246
Myxotrichum 197, 205, 426, 428
  arcticum 197-**198**, 199, 201, 203-204
  bicolor 204
  cancellatum 204
  stipitatum 198, 203-204

Naucoria 412
  christinae 421
  hilaris 412
  jennyi 407, 410
  radicata 404
  similis 418
Neolentinus
  kauffmanii 44
Neta 115
Nidula
  candida 44
Niebla
  cephalota 255

Occultifur 242
Ochrolechia 434, 553
  androgyna 437
  pseudopallescens 542, 548-549, 557
Odonticium
  romellii 22, 38
Oidiodendron 197, 200, 204-205

[Oidiodendron] chlamydosporicum 204
  periconioides 204-205
  scytaloides 204-205
Oligonema 162
  flavidum 162
  fulvum 162
  nitens 162
    var. annomalum 162
  schweinitzii 162
Omphalora 511
Onychocola 425
  canadensis 428
Onygena
  corvina 55
Ophioparma
  ventosa 440
Ophiotheca
  chrysosperma 164
  vermicularis 164
Orcadella
  operculata 158
Oxyporus
  corticola 22, 37
  cuneatus 45

Paecilomyces 214
Paradiacheopsis 162
  acanthodes 162
  cribrata 164
  fimbriata 164
  rigida 164
  solitaria 164
Paraporpidia 502
Parmelia 554
  caperata 539
  centrifuga 532
  conspersa 546
  incurva 532
  neodiscordans 543, 557
  omphalodes 543, 547, 558
  pertusa 539
  physodes 540
  saxatilis 543, 547
Parmeliopsis
  aleurites 540
  placorodia 540
Parmotrema
  reticulatum 438
Patinellaria
  cubensis 271-272, 274, 276-277
Paxillus
  involutus 22, 37
Peltigera
  leucophlebia 543, 548, 557
Peltula
  euploca 433
Penecillium 214
Peniophora
  aurantiaca 22, 35-36, 38
  borealis 45
  cinerea 22, 36
  incarnata 22, 35
  nuda 22, 36
  polygonia 22, 38
  rufa 45
  violaceolivida 22, 35
Perenniporia
  subacida 45
  tenuis 23, 45
    var. tenuis 38
Perichaena 164
  annulifera 162
  chrysosperma 164
    var. wrightii 164
  corticalis 164
    var. affinis 164
    var. liceoides 164
  depressa 164
  flavida 162
  liceoides 164
  microspora 164
  minor 154
    var. pardina 154
  pedata 164
  populina 164
  quadrata 164
  variabilis 164
    var. pedata 164
  vermicularis 164
Pertusaria
  lophocarpa 435-436
  pertusa 437
Pestalotia 191
Petromyces 207-208, 214
  albertensis 213
  alliaceus 208, 213-214
  muricatus 207-**208**, 209-210, 213
Peziza
  helvola 281
  heteromera 284
  minuta 134
Phaeocollybia 397-399, 409, 412-413, 420-422
  subg. Fibulophaeocollybia 397-**399**
  subg. Phaeocollybia 397-398, **409**, 418
  sect. Microsporae 397-398, 409-410, 415

[Phaeocollybia] sect. Phaeocollybia 397, 409-410, 415, 418-419
sect. Radicatae 397-399, 402, 407
sect. Subattenuatae 397, 399-400, 402
sect. Versicolores 397, 402, 409-410, 413
subsect. Microsporae 410
subsect. Radicatinae 402
amazonica 401
ambigua 397, 414-415
arduennensis 397-398, 400, 403-407, 412, 421
attenuata 418-419
ssp. mexicana 419
bicolor 404
brasiliensis 400
californica 413
caudata 410
christinae 410, 412-413, 419
cidaris 404, 413
columbiana 413
corneri 410
deceptiva 400
elaeophylla 400
fallax 419
festiva 409, 413, 415
flava 404
guzmani 397, **411**-412, 414-415
hilaris 397-398, 404-405, 411-415
"jenniae" 407
jennyi 404, 406-408, 410, 412
kauffmanii 419
lateraria 419
latispora 399-400, 402
lugubris 413, 415
martinicensis 415
megalospora 400
var. tetraspora 400
minuta 404
muscicolor 419
neosimilis 418-419
odorata 419
oligophora 397, 399-400, 403
olivacea 415
oregonensis 404, 409
parvispora 410
piceae 419
procera 420
pseudofestiva 415
quercetorum 397, 414, 416-417
querqueti 410
radicata 404, 409
rancida 412
ratticauda 410
similis 397, 417-419
singerii 416, 420
smithii 397, **406**, 408-409
spoliata 399-400, 402, 413
subarduennensis 404, 406
subattenuata 397, 399-401, 403
tentaculata 404
viridis 400, 402
Phaeolus
schweinitzii 45
Phaeophyscia 431
rubropulchra 532, 549, 557-558
Phanerochaete 40
burtii 23, 35
carnosa 45
gigantea 23, 37
laevis 23, 37
rimosa 23, 36
sanguinea 23, 37-39
sordida 23, 35-38
velutina 23, 35, 38
Phellinus 293
arctostaphyli 41
chrysoloma 23, 37
ferreus 23, 35-37, 39
ferrugineofuscus 45
ferruginosus 45
gilvus 45
hartigii 45
igniarius 24, 41, 36
laevigatus 24, 35-36
nigricans 45
nigrolimitatus 24, 38-39
pini 24, 39
punctatus 45
robustus 45
tremulae 41, 45
viticola 24, 35-37
weirii 45
Phlebia
albida 45
firma 24, 37
lilascens 24, 37
lindtneri 25, 38
radiata 45
subserialis 25, 36
Phlebiella
christiansenii 25, 39
fibrillosa 25, 37
grisella 25, 39
insperata 25, 37
pseudotsugae 25, 39
vaga 25, 35-39
Pholiota 59, 72, 74

[Pholiota] adiposa 45
  albocrenulata 25, 36
  alnicola 25, 36
  curvipes 26, 36
  limonella 26, 36
  populnea 45
  rigidipes 26, 36
  squarrosa 26, 36
  squarrosoides 45
  terrestris 26, 37
Phragmidium 260
Phyllomyces 288
Physarella 164
  lusitanica 166
  oblonga 164
    var. lusitanica 166
Physarum 166
  aeneum 166
  albescens 119, 166
  album 144, 166
  alpestre 166
  alpinum 166
    var. pallidosporeum 166
  atrum 166
  auriscalpium 168
  bethelii 166
  bitectum 166
  bivalve 166
  bogoriense 166
  brunneolum 166
  bryophilum 182
  calidris 170
  capitatum 146
  carneum 166
  cinereum 166
    var. ovoideum 168
  citrinum 166
  clavus 144
  columbinum 154, 168
  compressum 166
  confertum 166
  conglobatum 182
  conglomeratum 166
  connatum 170
  contextum 168
  crateriforme 168
  daamsii 168
  decipiens 168
  diderma 168
  didermoides 168
    var. lividum 168
  effusum 140
  famintzinii 168
  flavicomum 168
  flavidum 168
  fulvum 166
  galbeum 168
  gilkeyanum 168
  globiferum 168
  gyrosum 168
  hemisphaericum 140
  hyalinum 126
  lateritium 168
  leucophaeum 168
  leucopus 168
  lilacinum 128
  limonium 168
  listeri 168
  lividum 168
  luteoalbum 168
  luteolum 170
  macrocarpon 128
  melanospermum 146
  melleum 170
  metallicum 130
  mortonii 170
  murinum 170
    var. aeneum 166
  mutabile 170
  newtonii 170
  nigripes 146
  nodulosum 170, 172
  notabile 170
  nucleatum 170
  nudum 170
  nutans 170
    var. leucophaeum 168
    var. robustum 172
  oblatum 170
  obscurum 170
  ovisporum 170
  paniceum 128
  penetrale 170
  perfectum 170
  pezizoideum 170
    var. microsporum 170
  plumbeum 166
  polycephalum 170
  psittacinum 170
  pulcherrimum 170
  pulcherripes 170
  pusillum 170
  rayssiae 170
  reticulatum 180
  robustum 170
  roseum 172
  rubiginosum 128, 172
  rubronodum 166

[Physarum] schumacheri 166
  schweinitzii 162
  serpula 172
  sessile 172
  sinuosum 166
  straminipes 172
  sulphureum 172
  tenerum 172
  tropicale 172
  utriculare 128
    var. sessile 128
  variabilie
    var. sessile 172
  vermiculare 164
  vernum 172
    var. iridescens 172
  virescens 172
    var. alpinum 166
    var. obscurum 170
  viride 172
    var. aurantiacum 172
  xanthinum 172
Physcia
  endochrysea 543
  millegrana 543, 549, 557
Physiosporinus
  sanguineolentus 45
  vitreus 45
Phytophthora 300-301
Piloderma
  bicolor 26, 37-39
Piptoporus
  betulinus 45
Platismatia 553
  tuckermanii 543, 548-549, 558
Pleospora 495, 499
  herbarum 495
Pleurocybella
  porrigens 26, 37
Pleurotus
  ostreatus 26, 36, 38
Plicatura
  nivea 26, 35
Plicaturopsis
  crispa 26, 36
Poloiodiscus 288
Polyporus
  badius 45
  brumalis 27, 36
  elegans 27, 35, 38
  melanopus 27, 37
  mori 45
  varius 27, 35, 38
Polysporina
  simplex 433
Porina
  aenea 434
Porpidia 502-505, 509, 511
  albocaerulescens 511
  crustulata 502
  trullisata 502
Postia
  balsamea 45
  caesia 27, 35-39
  fragilis 27, 37, 39
  leucospongia 45
  mappa 27, 36
  perdelicata 27, 35-36
  placenta 45
  stiptica 27, 39
  undosa 27, 37
Prillieuxina
  malabarensis 472
Propolis 229
Protoparmelia
  montagnei 433
Prototrichia 172
  metallica 172
Pseudevernia
  consocians 525, 543, 547-550, 557-558
Pseudogymnoascus
  roseus 204
Pseudohydnum
  gelatinosum 28, 37-38
Pseudomerulius
  aureus 28, 39
Pseudotomentella
  humicola 28, 35
Pseudovalsa
  smithii 303
Punctelia
  subrudecta 438
Pycnoporellus
  alboluteus 28, 36-37
  fulgens 45
Pycnoporus
  cinnabarinus 45
Pycnothelia
  papillaria 544, 549, 557-558
Pyrenogaster
  pityophilus 266-267
Pyrenophora 495
Pythium 300-301

Ramalina 247, 256-257
  farinacea 256-257
  fraxinea 434

[Ramalina] hypoleucinum 256
  hypotropum 256
  leptocarpha 247, 249, 252-255
  menziesii 249, 256-257
  puberulenta 247, 249-251, 254-256
  sinensis 252, 255
Ramaria 260
Ramaricium
  flavomarginatum 28, 37
Renispora 55, 425
  flavissima 428
Resinicium
  bicolor 28, 36
  furfuraceum 28, 37, 39
Reticularia
  alba 162
  applanata 150
  argentea 150
  atra 124
  carestiana 156
  carnosa 152
  epixylon 182
  flavofusca 160
  globosa 140
  hemisphaerica 140
  hortensis 152
  intermedia 150
  lobata 150
  lutea 152
  lycoperdon 150
  maxima 130
  miniata 160
  muscorum 152
  nigra 182
  olivacea 150, 260
  rosea 150
  sinuosa 166
  sphaeroidalis 182
  splendens 150
  stipata 182
  umbrina 150
Rhizocarpon 503, 511, 525
  geographicum 435, 544, 547, 557
Rhizoctonia 40
Rhizopus 260
Rhodocybe 269
Rhodotus 269
Rigidoporus
  crocatus 28, 37, 39
Rinodina 538
  oreina 538
Rostafinskia
  elegans 132
Russula 111, 264, 465
  stirps Atropurpurea 465
Rutstroemia
  fuscobrunnea 277, 281

Sarcogyne
  clavus 544, 557
Sarcosphaera
  crassa 266-267
Schadonia 503
Schistoplaca 429, 433, 440
  alvearialis 429, 433
Schizodiscus 511
Schizopora
  paradoxa 28, 35, 38
Scolecobasidium 115
Scutellinia 260, 264
Scytinostroma
  arachnoideum 45
  galactinum 41, 45
  portentosum 45
Scytinostromella
  nannfeldtii 45
Sebacina
  arctica 45
  cinerea 28, 35
Selenaspora 264
Serpula
  lacrimans
    var. lacrimans 45
Siphoptychium
  caspary 180
Sistotrema
  brinkmannii 28, 37
  farinacea 29, 35, 38
  muscicola 29, 39
  oblongisporum 29, 36-37
  porulosum 29, 35
  raduloides 45
Skeletocutis
  amorpha 45
  subincarnata 45
Slimacomyces 260
Sphaerobasidium
  minutum 29, 39
Sphaerocarpus
  albus 170
  antiades 182
  aurantius 172
  coccineus 182
  ficoides 182
  floriformis 140
  globulifer 168
  luteus 172
  pyriformis 182

[Sphaerocarpus] semitrichoides 182
  sessilis 164
  trichoides 182
  viridis 172
Sphinctrina
  cubensis 272
Spegazzinia 264
Sphaerocarpus
  capsulifer 126
  chrysospermus 178
  cylindricus 180
  fragiformis 180
  utricularis 128
Spiromastix 56
Spongipellis
  delectans 45
Spumaria 162
  alba 162
  didermoides 168
Steccherinum 41
  alaskense 45
  fimbriatum 29, 35
  ochraceum 29, 38
Stemonaria 172
  irregularis 172
  longa 172
Stemonitis 172, 183
  aequalis 132
  arcyrioides 154
  argillacea 134
  axifera 174
  botrytis 176
  carestiae 154
  confluens 176
  cribrarioides 156
  dictyospora 174
  emotoi 174
  fasciculata 174
  ferruginea 174
    var. smithii 174
  ferruginosa 180
  flavogenita 174
  fusca 174
    var. nigrescens 174
    var. rufescens 174
    var. trechispora 174
  herbatica 174
  hyperopta 176
  incarnata 126
  leucocephala 134
  leucopodia 138
  leucostyla 138
  lignicola 174
  nigra 132
  nigrescens 174
  oblonga 132
  ovata 132
  pallida 174
  papillatum 150
  physaroides 154
  pulchella 132
  rufa 136
  scintillans 156
  smithii 174
  splendens 174
    var. flaccida 176
    var. webberi 174
  tenerrima 134
  trechispora 174
  typhina 176
  thyphoides 176
  uvifera 174
  varia 178
  violacea 154
  virginiensis 174
  viridis 172
Stemonitopsis 174
  amoena 174
  gracilis 174
  hyperopta 174
  subcaespitosa 176
  typhina 176
Stenhammarella
  turgida 502
Stephanocyclos
  henssenianus 502
Stereocaulon 503-504
  leucophaeopsis 503
  tornensis 503
Stereum
  gausapatum 45
  hirsutum 45
  rugosum 29, 35-36, 38-39
  sanguinolentum 29, 36-37, 39
Stigmatolemma 293
Straminella 440
Strobilomyces 269
Strobilurus 42
  occidentalis 45
Subulicystidium
  longisporium 30, 35, 39
Subulispora 115
Symphytocarpus 176
  amaurochaetoides 176
  confluens 176
  flaccidus 176
  fusiformis 176
  impexus 176

[Symphytocarpus] trechisporum 176

Taphrina 260
Tapinella
  panuoides 45
Teichospora 495
  crossata 496
Teloschistes 249
  villosus 249
Tephromela
  armeniaca 441
  atra 435-436
Terriera 228
  cladophila 226
Tetranacrium 260
Thanatephorus
  cucumeris 46
Thecotheus 83, 89
  apiculatus 86
  formosanus 83-**84**, 86-88
  harasisus 86
  phycophilus 89
  rivicola 89
Thelephora
  anthocephala
    var. anthocephala 46
  caryophyllea 46
  terrestris 30, 37, 39
Tilmadoche 166
  mutabilis 172
  nutans 170
  viridis 172
Togaria
  aurea 42
Tomentella
  sect. Brunneolae 110
  bryophila 30, 36-37
  oligofibula 109-**110**, 111-112
  radiosa 110
  ramosissima 30, 39
  schmoranzeri 110
  subalpina 30
  umbrinospora 30, 36
Tomentellastrum 110-111
  cinereo-umbrinum 110
Tomentellina
  fibrosa 46
Tomentellopsis
  echinospora 30, 37
Toxosporium
  camptospermum 188, 191
Trametes
  cervina 30, 36-37
  hirsuta 30, 36
  ochracea 30, 38
  pubescens 31, 36
  suaveolens 31, 38
  trogii 31, 36
  versicolor 46, 74
Trapeliopsis
  granulosa 544, 549-550, 558
Trechispora
  cohaerens 46
  confinis 31, 38
  farinacea 31, 37, 39
  microspora 31, 37, 39
  mollusca 31, 46, 37, 39
  stellulata 31, 36-37, 39
Tremella 242
  fuciformis 31, 36
  mesenterica 32, 35, 38
Trichamphora
  oblonga 166
  pezizoidea 170
Trichaptum
  abietinum 32, 36-37, 39
  biforme 46
  laricinum 46
  subchartaceum 46
Trichia 176
  abietina 152
  affinis 176
  alba 170
  alpina 176
  antiades 182
  aurantia 172
  aurea 134
  axifera 174
  botrytis 176
    var. cerifera 176
    var. flavicoma 178
    var. lateritia 162
    var. munda 178
  capsulifer 126
  chrysosperma 178
  cinerea 124
  cinnabaris 124
  clavata 152
  coccinea 182
  contorta 178
    var. alpina 176
    var. attenuata 178
    var. inconspicua 178
    var. iowensis 178
    var. karstenii 178
    var. lutescens 178
  curreyi 164
  decipiens 178

[Trichia decipiens] var. olivacea 178
  erecta 178
  fallax 178
  favoginea 178
  flavicoma 178
  floriformis 162
  fragilis 176
  globulifera 168
  leucopodia 138
  lutea 172
  lutescens 178
    var. auronitens 182
  metallica 172
  minutula 182
  mirabilis 178
  munda 178
  nana 152
  neesiana 162
  nigripes 178
  nitens 178
  nutans 126
  ovata 178
  persimilis 178
  pusilla 178
  pyriformis 162, 180
  reticulata 154, 182
  scabra 178
  semicancellata 182
  serpula 154
  sordida 178
  spongioides 154
  subfusca 178
  turbinata 182
  typhoides 172
  utricularis 128
  varia 178
    var. aurata 178
  verrucosa 178
  viridia 172
Trichoderma
  harzianum 32, 36, 38-39
Tricholomopsis
  rutilans 46
Triposporina 264
Tubifera 180
  casparyi 180
  ferruginosa 180
Tubulicrinis
  accedens 32, 36-37
  angustus 32, 39
  borealis 32, 36-37
  effugiens 32, 39
  gracillimus 32, 35-39
  regificus 33, 36
  sororius 33, 39
  subulatus 34, 36-37, 39
Tubulina
  cylindrica 180
  fragiformis 180
  speciosa 180
Tuckermannopsis
  oakesiana 544, 547, 558
  pinastri 546
  sepincola 544, 547, 549, 557-558
Tulasnella
  allantospora 34, 36, 39
  biformis 35
  bifrons 34
  fuscoviolacea 34, 37
  violea 34-36
Typhula
  incarnata 46
  setipes 34, 36
  uncialis 46
Tyromyces 301
  chioneus 34, 36

Umbilicaria 525
  dillenii 545
  mammulata 545, 550, 557-558
  muehlenbergii 525, 545, 549, 557-558
    var. alpina 545
  pensylvanica 540
  pustulata 540
Usnea 546, 558
  arizonica 546
  strigosa 546, 558

Vararia
  investiens 34, 36-37
Veluticeps 42
  abietina 34-35, 37, 39
  fimbriata 46
Vulpicida
  pinastri 546-547, 557-558

Willkommlangea 180
  reticulata 180
Wrightoporia 301

Xanthoparmelia 436, 554
  conspersa 546, 549-550, 557-558
  scabrosa 438
  somloensis 546, 549, 557-558
  taractica 546
Xenasma
  pruinosum 35, 39
Xeromphalina

[Xeromphalina] campanella 35, 37
Xylaria 272, 274, 276-277

Zygogloea **241**-242
  gemellipara 241-242, **243**-244, 246

Reviewers, Volume Fifty-Two

The Editors express their appreciation to the following individuals who have, prior to acceptance for publication, reviewed one or more of the papers appearing in this volume:

T. Ahti
A. Arambarri
M. E. Barr
C. Bas
I. M. Brodo
B. Buyck
M. N. Cabello
P. F. Cannon
L. M. Carris
B. C. Coppins
R. S. Currah
E. Descals
U. Eliasson
A. Fraiture
J. H. Ginns
N. Hallenberg
R. T. Hanlin
R. C. Harris
P. C. Huth
K. D. Hyde
J. W. Kimbrough
R. P. Korf
T. W. Kuyper
I. Kytövouri
P. Lizon
C. Leuckert
A. S. Methven
D. Minter
M. Moser
T. H. Nash
L. E. Petrini
C. T. Rogerson
G. J. Samuels
H. Sipman
S. L. Stephenson
W. J. Sundberg
B. C. Sutton
J. W. Thomson
J. Trappe
S. S. Tzean
F. A. Uecker
J. E. Wright

Publication Dates, Volume Fifty-One and Fifty-Two, issue one

MYCOTAXON for April-June 1994, 51: 1-540
was issued on June, 6 1994.

MYCOTAXON for July-August 1994, 52(1): 1-396
was issued on July 28, 1994.

EDITORS OF MYCOTAXON

JEAN BOISE CARGILL, *Editor-in-Chief*
Harvard University Herbaria, 22 Divinity Ave.
Cambridge, MA 02138, U.S.A.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

Robert Dirig	G. L. Hennebert	Linda M. Kohn
Index Editor	*French Language Editor*	*Book Review Editor*
Bailey Hortorium, Mann Library	UCL, Place Croix du Sud 3	Botany Dept., Univ. of Toronto
Cornell Univ., Ithaca, NY	B-1348 Louvain-la-Neuve	Mississauge, Ont. L5L 1C6
U. S. A.	Belgium	Canada

MYCOTAXON is a quarterly journal devoted to all phases of mycological taxonomy and nomenclature. It seeks to publish all papers within six months of submission, using photo-offset lithography. All articles are reviewed by specialists prior to acceptance. Publication is open to all persons. Papers may be in French or in English. Summaries in those or any additional languages desired by the authors are given for longer articles. Printing is on high quality, acid-free book paper.

Authors prepare their own *camera-ready* copy after having received critical comments from pre-submission reviewers. *Instructions to Authors* appeared in MYCOTAXON 50: 493-497. 1994. A copy of these instructions will be sent upon request to the Editor-in-Chief.

SUBSCRIPTION INFORMATION

Each volume, beginning with volume 3, contains at least 512 pages, and consists of an *irregular* number of quarterly issues (rarely an *additional* issue, a Festschrift, may be included in a volume). Each issue of MYCOTAXON varies in number of pages. Subscriptions are normally on a *per volume* basis, but subscribers may choose an *annual* basis to avoid frequent billing. Currently this would involve prepaying three volumes. *Personal subscriptions* are available at a substantially reduced rate for *individuals* who agree not to deposit their copies in another library than their personal one within 3 years of receipt. Address orders to the Mycotaxon Order Department, *not* to the Editors. Prices to begin with volume 53 are:

	USA	Canada/Mexico	Other Foreign (Air)
REGULAR (multiuser)	$65.00	$67.00 U S	$70.00 U S
PERSONAL (individual)	$30.00	$32.00 U S	$37.00 U S

(*All back volumes are still available.* All *complete* volumes are available at $30.00 per volume when shipped by *surface mail*, $45 per volume by *air mail*, except vols. 1, 34 and 46 available only in runs of 20 or more volumes.)

Place subscriptions through the ORDER DEPT., MYCOTAXON, LTD., P. O. BOX 264, ITHACA, NY 14851-0264, U. S. A., or through your agent. MYCOTAXON may also be obtained on a journal-exchange basis. This may be arranged with journals, institutions, or individuals who have difficulty in obtaining foreign currency.

TWENTY-VOLUME CUMULATIVE INDICES, 1974-1984 & 1984-1991

MYCOTAXON CUMULATIVE INDEX FOR VOLUMES I-XX (1974-1984) by Richard P. Korf & Susan C. Gruff (ISBN 0-930845-00-5) is available at $17.50 *postpaid*, and MYCOTAXON CUMULATIVE INDEX FOR VOLUMES XXI-XL (1984-1991) by Richard P. Korf & Susan C. Gruff (ISBN 0-930845-01-3) is available at $30.00 *postpaid*, MYCOTAXON, LTD., P. O. BOX 264, ITHACA, NY, 14851-0264, U.S.A.

AVAILABILITY IN MICROFORM, TEAR SHEET & PHOTOCOPY

MYCOTAXON is also available in *microfiche* and in *microfilm* from University Microfilms, 300 North Zeeb Road, Ann Arbor, MI 48106, U.S.A., or 30-32 Mortimer Street, London W1N 7RA, England, from whom prices may be obtained.

Tear sheets or photocopies of individual articles may be obtained through *The Genuine Article™*, I.S.I., 3501 Market Street, Philadelphia, PA 19104, U.S.A.

CONTACTING MYCOTAXON'S EDITOR-IN-CHIEF BY E-MAIL OR BY FAX

To reach the Editor-in-Chief regarding manuscripts, you may use this electronic mail INTERNET address: cargill@huh.harvard.edu or you may FAX to Jean Cargill at (617) 495-9484.

CONTACTING MYCOTAXON'S ORDER DEPARTMENT BY FAX

To reach the Order Department for information or placing orders, you may FAX to Richard Korf at (607) 273-4357.